



Dep  
70 EdueT 918.65.465

No. 23

**D. H. Taylor,**

*Stafford*

11<sup>th</sup> Month, 16<sup>th</sup> Day, 1865

**Harvard College  
Library**



**By Exchange**



3 2044 097 062 954





# Andrews' Series of Latin School Books.

PUBLISHED BY CROCKER AND BREWSTER,

51 WASHINGTON STREET, BOSTON.

THE LATIN SCHOOL BOOKS prepared by Prof. E. A. ANDREWS, exclusive of his Latin-English Lexicon, founded on the Latin-German Lexicon of Dr. Freund, constitute two distinct series, adapted to different and distinct purposes. The basis of the First Series is Andrews' First Latin Book; of the Second, Andrews and Stoddard's Latin Grammar.

## FIRST SERIES.

This Series is designed expressly for those who commence the study of Latin at a very early age, and for such as intend to pursue it to a limited extent only, or merely as subsidiary to the acquisition of a good English education. It consists of the following works, viz.:—

**1. Andrews' First Latin Book;** or Progressive Lessons in Reading and Writing Latin. This small volume contains most of the leading principles and grammatical forms of the Latin language, and, by the logical precision of its rules and definitions, is admirably fitted to serve as an introduction to the study of general grammar. The work is divided into lessons of convenient length, which are so arranged that the student will, in all cases, be prepared to enter upon the study of each successive lesson, by possessing a thorough knowledge of those which preceded it. The lessons generally consist of three parts:—1st. The statement of important principles in the form of rules or definitions, or the exhibition of orthographical or etymological forms; 2d. Exercises, designed to illustrate such principles or forms; and 3d. Questions, intended to assist the student in preparing his lesson. In addition to the grammatical lessons contained in this volume, a few pages of Reading Lessons are annexed, and these are followed by a Dictionary comprising all the Latin words contained in the work. This book is adapted to the use of all schools above the grade of primary schools, including also Academies and Female Seminaries. It is prepared in such a manner that it can be used with little difficulty by any intelligent parent or teacher, with no previous knowledge of the language.

**2. The Latin Reader,** with a Dictionary and Notes, containing explanations of difficult idioms, and numerous references to the lessons contained in the First Latin Book.

**3. The Viri Romæ,** with a Dictionary and Notes, referring, like those of the Reader, to the First Latin Book. This series of three small volumes, if faithfully studied according to the directions contained in them, will not only render the student a very tolerable proficient in the principles of the Latin language and in the knowledge of its roots, from which so many words of his English language are derived, but will constitute the best preparation for a thorough study of the English grammar.

## SECOND SERIES.

NOTE.—The "Latin Reader" and the "Viri Romæ," in this series, are the same as in the first series.

This Series is designed more especially for those who are intending to become thoroughly acquainted with the Latin language, and with the principal classical authors of that language. It consists of the following works:—

**1. Latin Lessons.** This small volume is designed for the younger classes of Latin students, who intend ultimately to take up the larger Grammar, but to whom that work would, at first, appear too formidable. It contains the prominent principles of Latin grammar, expressed in the same language as in the larger Grammar, and likewise Reading and Writing Lessons, with a Dictionary of the Latin words and phrases occurring in the Lessons.

## NEW SERIES OF LATIN SCHOOL BOOKS

**2. Latin Grammar.** Revised, with Corrections and Additions. A Grammar of the Latin Language, for the use of Schools and Colleges. By Professors E. A. ANDREWS and S. STODDARD. This work, which for many years has been the text-book in the department of Latin Grammar, claims the merit of having first introduced into the schools of this country the subject of grammatical analysis, which now occupies a conspicuous place in so many grammars of the English language. More than twenty years have elapsed since the first publication of this Grammar, and it is hardly necessary to say that its merits—placing it in a practical view, preëminently above every other Latin Grammar—have been so fully appreciated that it has been adopted as a Text Book in nearly every College and Seminary in the country. The present edition has not only been *thoroughly revised and corrected (two years of continuous labor having been devoted to its careful revision and to the purpose of rendering it conformable in all respects to the advanced position which it aims to occupy)*, but it contains at least *one third* more matter than the previous editions. To unite the acknowledged excellencies of the older English manuals, and of the more recent German grammars, was the special aim of the authors of this work; and to this end particular attention was directed:—1st. *To the preparation of more extended rules for the pronunciation of the language*; 2d. *To a clear exposition of its inflectional changes*; 3d. *To a proper basis of its syntax*; and 4th. *To greater precision in rules and definitions.*

**3. Questions on the Grammar.** This little volume is intended to aid the student in preparing his lessons, and the teacher in conducting his recitations.

**4. A Synopsis of Latin Grammar,** comprising the Latin Paradigm, and the Principal Rules of Latin Etymology and Syntax. The few pages composing this work contain those portions of the Grammar to which the student has occasion to refer most frequently in the preparation of his daily lessons.

**5. Latin Reader.** The Reader, by means of two separate and distinct sets of notes, is equally adapted for use in connection either with the First Latin Book or the Latin Grammar.

**6. Viri Romæ.** This volume, like the Reader, is furnished with notes and references, both to the First Latin Book and to the Latin Grammar. The principal difference in the two sets of notes found in each of these volumes consists in the somewhat greater fulness of those which belong to the smaller series.

**7. Latin Exercises.** This work contains exercises in every department of the Latin Grammar, and is so arranged that it may be studied in connection with the Grammar through every stage of the preparatory course. It is designed to prepare the way for original composition in the Latin language, both in prose and verse.

**8. A Key to Latin Exercises.** This Key, in which the exercises in the preceding volume are fully corrected, is intended for the use of teachers only.

**9. Cæsar's Commentaries on the Gallic War, with a Dictionary and Notes.** The text of this edition of Cæsar has been formed by reference to the best German editions. The Notes are principally grammatical. The Dictionary, which, like all the others in the series, was prepared with great labor, contains the usual significations of the words, together with an explanation of all such phrases as might otherwise perplex the student.

**10. Sallust.** Sallust's Jugurthine War and Conspiracy or Cataline, with a Dictionary and Notes. The text of this work, which was based upon that of Curtius, has been modified by reference to the best modern editions especially by those of Kritze and Gerlach; and its orthography is, in

## NEW SERIES OF LATIN SCHOOL BOOKS.

general, conformed to that of Pottier and Planche. The Dictionaries of Cæsar and Sallust connected with this series are original works, and, in connection with the Notes in each volume, furnish a very complete and satisfactory apparatus for the study of these two authors.

**11. Ovid.** Selections from the *Metamorphoses* and *Heroides* of Ovid, with Notes, Grammatical References, and Exercises in Scanning. These selections from Ovid are designed as an introduction to Latin poetry. They are accompanied with numerous brief notes explanatory of difficult phrases, of obscure historical or mythological allusions, and especially of grammatical difficulties. To these are added such Exercises in Scanning as serve fully to introduce the student to a knowledge of Latin prosody, and especially of the structure and laws of hexameter and pentameter verse.

**12. Virgil.** The *Eclogues* and *Georgics* of Virgil, with Notes and a Metrical Key. The text of this edition is, in general, that of Heyne as revised by Wagner. Particular attention has been given to the orthography and punctuation. The orthography has been made to conform to the standard of prevalent usage, discarding the forms *is* for *es*, in the terminations of some accusatives plural, *cum* for *quum* and the like, as they tend to embarrass the learner, while they give but a very imperfect idea of the peculiarities of the author's orthography, as will be seen by examination of the *Orthographia Virgiliana*, at the end of this edition. The notes are very numerous, and in their preparation the editor has drawn freely from the best commentaries on Virgil, both German and English, including those of Heyne, Wagner, Forbiger, Ladewig, Martyn, Keightley, Bryce, Conington and others. The notes contain many references to the Grammar, which will be found useful.

In announcing the Revised Edition of ANDREWS AND STODDARD'S LATIN GRAMMAR, the Publishers believe it to be quite unnecessary to speak of the merits of the work. The fact that in the space of about *Twenty Years, SIXTY-FIVE EDITIONS*, numbering above *Two Hundred Thousand Copies*, have been required for the purpose of meeting the steadily increasing demand for the work, sufficiently evinces the estimation in which it has been held. In preparing this Revised and Enlarged Edition, every portion of the original work has been reconsidered in the light of the experience of twenty years spent by the present editor in studies connected with this department of education, and with the aid of numerous publications in the same department, which, during this period, have issued from the European press. The results of this labor are apparent on almost every page, in new modifications of the old materials, and especially in such additional information in regard to its various topics as the present advanced state of classical education in this country seemed obviously to demand. The publishers commend this new edition to the attention of Teachers throughout the country, and express the hope that in its present form it will be deemed worthy of a continuance of the favor which it has so long received.

The following are extracts from a few of the many letters the Publishers have received from teachers from all parts of the country in commendation of this work:—

The revised edition of Andrews and Stoddard's Latin Grammar is without doubt the best published in America. I have no doubt that the time is near at hand when this series of works will, by all lovers of the classics, be considered as the 'National Series.' The pronunciation is now by the same class considered the American Standard. I will hail with joy the day when every college and school in our country shall have adopted Prof Andrews' series as the foundation of true classic knowledge. As such I consider it, and for that reason have I used it since I first knew its existence.—*Martin Armstrong, Potomac Seminary, Romney, Va.*

Allow me to say, after a careful examination, that, in my judgment, it is the best manual of Latin Grammar to be found in the English language. In revising it the author has preserved the happy medium between saying too much and too little, so desirable for a Latin text-book for this country. In philosophical arrangement, simplicity of expression, and for brevity and fullness, it must entitle the author to the first rank in American classical scholarship. I shall use it in my classes, and recommend it to all teachers of Latin in this country.—*N. E. Cobleigh, Professor of Ancient Languages and Literature, in Lawrence University, Appleton, Wis.*

## NEW SERIES OF LATIN SCHOOL BOOKS.

I have reason to believe that the improvements, introduced into the last edition of Andrews and Stoddard's Latin Grammar by my respected and lamented friend Dr. Andrews, a little before his death, add very decidedly to the value of a work, which has done more to give the knowledge of that language to the youth of this country than any, perhaps than all others.—*Theodore W. Woolsey, President of Yale College, New Haven.*

No book, probably, has done more to improve classical training in American schools than Andrews and Stoddard's Latin Grammar. Its use is almost universal; and where it has not itself been adopted as a manual, it has made grammars of similar excellence necessary. The last edition, the sixty-fifth, was carefully revised by the lamented Dr. Andrews, not long before his death, by whom it was greatly enlarged by the incorporation of much valuable information, derived mainly from the last edition of the Latin Grammar of Professor Zumpt. It will therefore be found to be much improved as a repository of the principles and facts of the Latin language.—*Thomas A. Thacher, Professor of Latin in Yale College, New Haven.*

It is unnecessary to commend a Latin Grammar, which has been for twenty years in common use in our Colleges, and has generally superseded all others. The Revised Edition contains the results of the labors of Dr. Andrews, during all that time, on various Latin Classics, and on his great Latin Lexicon; and cannot, therefore, but be greatly improved.—*Edward Robinson, D. D., LL. D., Prof of Biblical Literature in Union Theol. Seminary, New York City.*

I regard Andrews' and Stoddard's new Latin Grammar, as an exceedingly valuable work. It evidently contains the results of the Author's careful and long continued investigation, and from its fulness, clearness, and accuracy, will undoubtedly become the Standard Latin Grammar of this Continent. In Western New York, we have for a long time been using the earlier editions, and they have rapidly won upon the public regard. This new edition will give it a stronger claim upon our favor. It must rapidly supersede all others. I can unhesitatingly recommend the New Grammar as the best in use.—*Lewis H. Clark, Principal of Sodus Academy, Wayne Co., N. Y.*

I have looked over the new edition of the Grammar with great interest. It is now eighteen years since I introduced it into this college, and I have never felt inclined to change it for any other. The revision, without changing its general character, has added greatly to its fulness and completeness. It is now fully equal to Zumpt's in these respects, and far superior to it in adaptation to the class room. There is no other school grammar that can pretend to compare with it. I have introduced the new edition here, and have no idea I shall ever wish to substitute another. The services of Prof. Andrews in the cause of classical learning in the United States cannot be over estimated.—*M. Sturges, Professor in Hanover College, Indiana.*

I am willing to say that I am decidedly in favor of Andrews' Latin Series.—*Geo. Gale, Galesville University, Wisconsin.*

Andrews and Stoddard's Latin Grammar I consider decidedly the best Latin Grammar ever published.—*Ransom Norton, North Livermore, Maine.*

Such a work as Andrews and Stoddard's Revised Latin Grammar needs no recommendation, it speaks for itself.—*A. A. Keen, Professor of Greek and Latin, Tufts College, Medford, Ms.*

I have examined the revised edition of Andrews and Stoddard's Latin Grammar, and think it a complete success. I see it has all of Zumpt's merits and none of his defects, and welcome its advent with great pleasure.—*James M. Whilton, Hopkins Grammar School, New Haven, Conn.*

I have examined Andrews and Stoddard's Latin Grammar, and say, without hesitation, that the principles of the Latin language can be more easily and systematically acquired from it than any work I have ever seen. The arrangement and simplicity of its terms are such as to make it easily comprehended by the beginner, while, at the same time, its copiousness is sufficient for the most advanced student. The author has evidently noted and profited by the defects in this respect of most of the Latin Grammars now in use.—*C. W. Field, Mauch Chunk, Pa.*

The superior merits of the original work are too well known and appreciated to need any commendation from me. I have had some means of knowing how great pains and labor Dr. Andrews has bestowed upon this final revision and improvement of the work, and, therefore, was not unprepared to find its acknowledged excellence materially increased, and I do not hesitate to say, that its value has been greatly enhanced, and that it has been brought as near as practicable to the present state of philological science.—*John D. Philbrick, Superintendent of Public Schools, City of Boston.*

I have looked the Grammar through with much care and a great degree of satisfaction, and I unhesitatingly pronounce it superior to any Latin Grammar in method and manner of discussion, and happily adapted to the wants of both teachers and pupils.—*J. W. Simonds, Principal of New England Christian Institute, Andover, N. H.*

## NEW SERIES OF LATIN SCHOOL BOOKS.

We have lately introduced the Revised Edition, and regard it as a great improvement upon former editions. We shall use it exclusively in future.—*E. Flint, Jr., Principal of Lee High School.*

After a due examination, I am happy to state that the Author has admirably accomplished the objects which he aimed at in making this last revision. He has added much that is in the highest degree valuable without materially changing the arrangement of the original work. The work appears to me well adapted to the daily use of our Classical Schools, and I shall hereafter direct my classes to use it.—*C. L. Cushman, Principal of Peabody High School, South Danvers, Ms.*

The Revised Grammar seems to me greatly improved and to be every thing a scholar could wish.—*Z. B. Sturgis, Charlestown, Indiana.*

I have subjected the Revised Edition to the test of actual use in the recitation room, and am persuaded that in its present form it decidedly surpasses every other Latin Grammar in point of adaptation to the wants of students in our Academies, High Schools and Colleges.—*William S. Palmer, Central High School, Cleveland, Ohio.*

I think Andrews' Series of Latin Works the most systematic and best arranged course I have ever seen,—and believe if our pupils would use them altogether, we should find them much better scholars. I shall use them wholly in my school.—*A. C. Stockin, Principal of Monmouth Academy, Maine.*

The examination of the Revised Edition has afforded me very great pleasure, and leads me to express the deep and sincere conviction that it is the most complete Grammar of the Latin language with which I am acquainted, and best adapted for ready consultation upon any subject connected with the study of Latin Authors. The paper, the typography, and the binding,—the whole style of publication—are such as to commend the good taste and judgment of the Publishers.—*J. R. Boyd, Principal of Maplewood Young Ladies Institute, Pittsfield, Mass.*

I find the Revised Edition to be just what is needed for a Latin Grammar,—clear, comprehensive, yet concise, in the subject matter. I shall introduce it as a permanent textbook.—*B. F. Dake, Principal of Clyde High School, Wayne Co., N. Y.*

I have carefully examined your Revised Edition throughout, particularly the Corrections and Additions. It now appears to me all that can be desired. It seems like parting with a familiar friend to lay aside the *old* edition, with its many excellencies, and adopt the *new*. but I shall cheerfully make the sacrifice for the greater benefit that will accrue to those commencing the study of Latin from time to time.—*J. H. Graham, Principal of Northfield Institution, Vermont.*

I thought before that the *old edition* was entitled to the appellation of "*The Latin Grammar*," but I perceive its value has been much increased by the numerous emendations and additions of Prof. Andrews. The Grammar is now fitted to be a complete hand-book for the Latin scholar during his whole course.—*E. W. Johnson, Canton Academy, Canton, N. Y.*

I unhesitatingly pronounce the Revised Edition of Andrews and Stoddard's Latin Grammar the best Grammar of the Latin Language, and shall certainly use my influence in its behalf.—*H. E. J. Clute, Edinboro', Pa.*

After a thorough examination, I have no hesitation in pronouncing it the best Latin Grammar for the purposes of the recitation room that I have ever examined. In its present form it ought certainly to displace a large majority of the Grammars in common use. Its rules of Syntax are expressed with accuracy and precision, and are in fact, what all rules ought to be, reliable guides to the learner.—*James W. Andrews, Principal of Hopewell Academy, Penn.*

Andrews and Stoddard's Latin Grammar, in the arrangement and adaptation to the learner, has excelled all others, and the revised edition is certainly a great improvement, and I do believe is better adapted to the wants of the student than any other. The whole seems to be critically revised and corrected. Prof. Andrews was truly the student's benefactor.—*M. L. Severance, North Troy, Vermont.*

It gives me great pleasure to bear my testimony to the superior merits of the Latin Grammar edited by Professor Andrews and Mr. Stoddard. I express most cheerfully, unhesitatingly, and decidedly, my preference of this Grammar to that of Adam, which has, for so long a time, kept almost undisputed sway in our schools.—*Dr. C. Beck, Cambridge.*

I know of no Grammar published in this country, which promises to answer so well the purposes of elementary classical instruction, and shall be glad to see it introduced into our best schools.—*Charles K. Dillaway, Boston.*

Your new Latin Grammar appears to me much better suited to the use of students than any other grammar I am acquainted with.—*Prof. Wm. M. Hollant, Hartford, Ct.*

## NEW SERIES OF LATIN SCHOOL BOOKS

I have adopted the Latin Grammar of Andrews and Stoddard in the school under my charge, believing it better adapted, upon the whole, for elementary instruction than any similar work which I have examined. It combines the improvements of the recent German works on the subject with the best features of that old favorite of the schools, Dr Adam's Latin Grammar.—*Henry Drisler, Professor of Latin in Columbia College.*

A careful review of the Revised Edition of Andrews and Stoddard's Latin Grammar, shows that this favorite text-book still continues to deserve the affections and confidence of Teachers and Pupils, incorporating as it does the results of Prof. Andrews' own constant study for many years with the investigations of English and German Philologists. No other Grammar is now so well fitted to meet the wants of the country as the rapid demand for it will show beyond doubt.—*A. S. Hartwell, University of St. Louis.*

This Grammar of the Latin Language, now universally pronounced the *very best*, is greatly improved by the corrections, revisions and additions of this revised edition. We do not believe a text-book was ever written which introduced so great an improvement in the method of teaching Latin, as this has done. We wish the revised edition the greatest success, which we are sure it merits.—*Rhode Island Schoolmaster.*

I have examined your revised edition with considerable care, and do not hesitate to pronounce it a great improvement upon the old editions, and as near perfection as we are likely to have. I have no doubt it will come into general use.—*A. Williams, Professor of Latin, Jefferson College, Canonsburg, Pa.*

I have been much interested in the Revised Edition. The improvement is very striking, and I shall no longer think of giving it up and putting Zumpt in its place. I am much pleased with the great improvement in the typography. You have given to our schools a book fifty per cent better in every respect, and I trust you will have your reward in largely increased sales.—*William J. Rolfe, Master of Oliver High School, Lawrence, Ms.*

I can with much pleasure say that your Grammar seems to me much better adapted to the present condition and wants of our schools than any one with which I am acquainted, and to supply that which has long been wanted—a good Latin Grammar for common use.—*F. Gardner, Principal of Boston Latin School.*

The Latin Grammar of Andrews and Stoddard is deserving, in my opinion, of the approbation which so many of our ablest teachers have bestowed upon it. It is believed that, of all the grammars before the public, this has greatly the advantage, in regard both to the excellence of its arrangement, and the accuracy and copiousness of its information.—*H. B. Hackett, Prof. of Biblical Literature in Newton Theological Seminary.*

The universal favor with which this Grammar is received was not unexpected. It will bear a thorough and discriminating examination. In the use of well-defined and expressive terms, especially in the syntax, we know of no Latin or Greek grammar which is to be compared to this.—*American Quarterly Register.*

These works will furnish a series of elementary publications for the study of Latin altogether in advance of any thing which has hitherto appeared, either in this country or in England.—*American Biblical Repository.*

I cheerfully and decidedly bear testimony to the superior excellence of Andrews and Stoddard's Latin Grammar to any manual of the kind with which I am acquainted. Every part bears the impress of a careful compiler. The principles of syntax are happily developed in the rules, whilst those relating to the moods and tenses supply an important deficiency in our former grammars. The rules of prosody are also clearly and fully exhibited.—*Rev. Lyman Coleman, Manchester, Vt.*

This work bears evident marks of great care and skill, and ripe and accurate scholarship in the authors. We cordially commend it to the student and teacher.—*Biblical Repository.*

Andrews and Stoddard's Latin Grammar is what I expected it would be—an excellent book. We cannot hesitate a moment in laying aside the books now in use, and introducing this.—*Rev. J. Penney, D. D., New York.*

Andrews and Stoddard's Latin Grammar bears throughout evidence of original and thorough investigation and sound criticism. It is, in my apprehension, so far as simplicity is concerned, on the one hand, and philosophical views and sound scholarship on the other, far preferable to other grammars; a work at the same time highly creditable to its authors and to our country.—*Professor A. Packard, Bowdoin College, Maine.*

I do not hesitate to pronounce Andrews and Stoddard's Latin Grammar superior to any other with which I am acquainted. I have never seen, any where, a greater amount of valuable matter compressed within limits equally narrow.—*Hon. John Hall, Principal of Ellington School, Conn.*

We have no hesitation in pronouncing this Grammar decidedly superior to any now in use.—*Boston Recorder.*

## Dr. Robinson's Gesenius.

**Robinson's Hebrew Lexicon.** Sixth Edition, Revised and Stereotyped. A Hebrew and English Lexicon of the Old Testament, including the Biblical Chaldee. Translated from the Latin of William Gesenius, late Professor of Theology in the University of Halle-Wittenberg. By EDWARD ROBINSON, D. D., LL. D., Professor of Biblical Literature in the Union Theological Seminary, New York. A new edition, with corrections and large additions, partly furnished by the author in manuscript, and partly condensed from his larger Thesaurus, as compiled by Roediger. These corrections and additions were made by Dr. Gesenius, during an interval of several years, while carrying his Thesaurus through the press, and were transcribed and furnished by him expressly for this edition. They will be found to be very numerous, every page having been materially corrected and enlarged, and a large number of articles having been re-written. It is printed on a new type, the face and cut of which is very beautiful, and has been highly commended and approved.

Dr. Robinson had already been trained to the business of lexicographical labor, when he began the translation of the present work. He is, in an uncommon degree, master of his own native tongue. He has diligence, patience, perseverance—yes, the iron diligence of Gesenius himself. For aught that I have yet been able to discover, all that can reasonably be expected or desired, has been done by the translator; not only as to rendering the work into English, but as to the manner and the accuracy of printing. The work will speak for itself, on the first opening. It does honor, in its appearance, to editors, printers, and publishers. I have only to add my hearty wish, that its beautiful white pages may be consulted and turned over, until they become thoroughly worn with the hands of the purchasers.—*Prof. Stuart, in the Biblical Repository.*

There is no lexicon in English that can be put on a level with Robinson's. I recommend the present as the best Lexicon of the Hebrew and Biblical Chaldee which an English scholar can have.—*Rev. Dr. Samuel Davidson, of London.*

Gesenius' Lexicon is known wherever Hebrew is studied. On the merits of this work criticism has long ago pronounced its verdict of approval.—*London Jewish Chronicle.*

This is a very beautiful and complete edition of the best Hebrew Lexicon ever yet produced. Gesenius, as a Hebrew philologist, is unequalled.—*London Clerical Journal.*

This is decidedly the most complete edition of Gesenius' Manual Hebrew Lexicon.—*London Journal of Sacred Literature.*

## Robinson's Harmony of the Gospels, in Greek.

**A Harmony of the Four Gospels,** in Greek, according to the text of Hahn. Newly arranged, with Explanatory Notes, by EDWARD ROBINSON, D. D., LL. D., Professor of Biblical Literature in the Union Theological Seminary, New York. Revised Edition.

This work of Dr. Robinson confines itself to the legitimate sphere of a Harmony of the Gospels; and we do not hesitate to say that in this sphere it will be found to be all that a Harmony need or can be. The original text is printed with accuracy and elegance. It is a feast to the eyes to look upon a page of so much beauty. Its arrangement is distinguished for simplicity and convenience. No one will ever be able to comprehend the relations of the Gospels to each other, or acquire an exact knowledge of their contents, unless he studies them with the aid of a Harmony. The present work furnishes in this respect just the facility which is needed; and we trust that among its other effects, it will serve to direct attention more strongly to the importance of this mode of study.—*Prof. Hackett, of Newton Theological Seminary.*

## Palmer's Arithmetic.

**Arithmetic,** Oral and Written, practically applied by means of Suggestive Questions. By THOMAS H. PALMER, Author of the Prize Essay on Education, entitled the "Teacher's Manual," "The Moral Instructor," etc.

## Robinson's Harmony of the Gospels, in English.

**A Harmony of the Four Gospels**, in English, according to the common version; newly arranged, with Explanatory Notes. By EDWARD ROBINSON, D. D., LL. D.

The object of this work is to obtain a full and consecutive account of all the facts of our Lord's life and ministry. In order to do this, the four gospel narratives have been so brought together, as to present as nearly as possible the true chronological order, and where the same transaction is described by more than one writer, the different accounts are placed side by side, so as to fill out and supply each other. Such an arrangement affords the only full and perfect survey of all the testimony relating to any and every portion of our Lord's history. The evangelists are thus made their own best interpreters; and it is shown how wonderfully they are supplementary to each other in minute as well as in important particulars, and in this way is brought out fully and clearly the fundamental characteristics of their testimony, unity in diversity. To Bible classes, Sabbath schools, and all who love and seek the truth in their closets and in their families, this work will be found a useful assistant.

I have used "Robinson's English Harmony" in teaching a Bible Class. The result, in my own mind, is a conviction of the great merits of this work, and its adaptation to impart the highest life and interest to Bible Class exercises, and generally to the diligent study of the Gospel. It is much to be desired that every one accustomed to searching the Scriptures should have this invaluable aid.—*Rev. Dr. Skinner, New York.*

## Robinson's Dictionary of the Bible.

**Robinson's Bible Dictionary.** A Dictionary for the use of Schools and Young Persons. By EDWARD ROBINSON, D. D., LL. D. Illustrated with Engravings on wood, and Maps of Canaan, Judea, Asia Minor, and the Peninsula of Mount Sinai, Idumea, etc.

## Elements of Astronomy.

**The Elements of Astronomy;** or The World as it is and as it Appears. By the author of "Theory of Teaching," "Edward's First Lessons in Grammar," etc. Revised in manuscript by George P. Bond, Esq., of the Cambridge Observatory, to whom the author is also indebted for superintending its passage through the press.

## Scott's Family Bible.

**Scott's Family Bible.** Boston Stereotype Edition. 6 vols. royal 8vo., containing all the Notes, Practical Observations, Marginal References, and Critical Remarks, as in the most approved London edition, with a line engraved likeness of the Author, Family Record, etc.

This Edition is the only one that has, or can have, the benefit of the final Additions and Emendations of the Author. The extent of these may be judged from the fact that upwards of *Four Hundred Pages of letter-press were added*; and as they consist chiefly of Critical Remarks, their importance to the Biblical student is at once apparent. The Preface to the entire work contains an elaborate and compendious view of the evidences that the Holy Scriptures were given by inspiration of God. Prefixed to each Book, both in the Old and New Testament, is an Introduction, or statement of its purport and intent. There are also copious Marginal References, with various Tables, a Chronological Index, and a copious Topical Index.

 Orders solicited.



THE  
FIRST PART  
OF  
JACOBS AND DÖRING'S  
LATIN READER:

ADAPTED TO  
ANDREWS AND STODDARD'S  
LATIN GRAMMAR,  
AND TO  
ANDREWS' FIRST LATIN BOOK.

BY  
E. A. ANDREWS, LL. D.

SIXTY-FOURTH EDITION.

BOSTON:  
PUBLISHED BY CROCKER AND BREWSTER,  
51 WASHINGTON STREET.

1865.

Ex. T 918, 65, 1161 -

✓

HARVARD COLLEGE LIBRARY  
BY EXCHANGE

FEB 12 1932

---

Entered, according to Act of Congress, in the year 1849,  
BY CROCKER AND BREWSTER,  
In the Clerk's Office of the District Court of Massachusetts.

---

---

STEREOTYPED AT THE  
BOSTON TYPE AND STEREOTYPE FOUNDRY

## PREFACE.

---

**THE** Latin Reader, a new edition of which is here presented to the public, was originally prepared by its present editor, as the first of a series of elementary works adapted to the Grammar of Andrews and Stoddard. This series now comprises, in addition to the Grammar above mentioned, Questions on the Grammar, Latin Lessons, The Latin Reader, Latin Exercises, A Key to Latin Exercises, Viri Romæ, Cæsar's Commentaries on the Gallic War, Sallust, and Selections from Ovid. In the present edition, the adaptation of this work to the Grammar, and to its place in the series above enumerated, remains unaltered; but, in addition to its original design, the Reader is now intended to constitute the second part of a less extended series, comprising the editor's First Latin Book, the Latin Reader, and the Viri Romæ. The latter series is designed especially for those who commence the study of Latin at a very early age, and also for such as intend to pursue the same study to a limited extent only, or merely as a part of general education.

The references at the foot of the pages relate to the sections and subordinate divisions of Andrews and Stoddard's Latin Grammar. The references to Andrews' First Latin Book may be found at the close of the volume. The marks of reference in the text refer both to the notes at the foot of the page and to those at the end of the book. In the latter series, indeed, other notes are occasionally added, and their place is denoted by quoting the words of the text to which such notes relate.

The following extracts from the preface to the first edition will sufficiently explain the manner in which the Reader was originally prepared by its present editor.

Three things were found to claim particular attention, in preparing a new edition of this work. The first was the arrangement of the Introductory Lessons, so as best to illustrate the principles of the Grammar, to which they were to be adapted. The second was to furnish such grammatical notes and references as should be necessary, in order to explain the more difficult forms and constructions occurring in the work. The third was the preparation of a vocabulary more perfectly adapted, than those usually found in introductory works, to the purpose for which it was intended.

To accomplish the first purpose, it was found necessary to make a few additions to the original work, with the intention of illustrating more fully the principal rules of Latin construction. That the object of the Introductory Lessons may be better understood, and the place which each lesson occupies in syntax more fully apprehended, each section is prefaced by a series of questions relating to those parts of the Grammar intended to be illustrated.

In the notes appended to this edition, the editor has carried into effect a design, which he had long since formed, of explaining the idioms of the language, in introductory works, by references to the Grammar, rather than by remarks couched in different language from that with which the student is already, in some degree, familiar. He has hoped, by this means, to aid the student in forming a clear, connected, and consistent view of the idiomatic peculiarities of the language, and a habit of referring every difficulty, whether in form or construction, to its appropriate place in the Grammar. It is a matter of common observation, that, to most students, the philological notes usually

found in elementary works are in a great degree lost, in consequence of their connection with the grammar not being sufficiently evident. This evil cannot, indeed, be avoided, while the grammar with which the student is furnished does not fully explain the idioms of the language. While referring to the Grammar, the editor has endeavored to keep in view the fundamental principle of education, that the only efficient help which the student can receive, is that which leads him ultimately to exercise his own faculties. While, therefore, the less prominent difficulties are usually explained upon their first occurrence, the student is afterwards, in most cases, left to perceive the additional instances in which the same principle is to be applied. In cases of greater difficulty, however, reference is repeatedly made to the same principle; and this is more particularly the case in regard to idioms which are either imperfectly exhibited, or altogether overlooked, in the grammars heretofore in common use. It is not improbable that, to some teachers, the references may appear too numerous, while, to others, the unexplained difficulties may still seem too formidable for a majority of those for whose use the work is intended. No plan of assistance can be equally well adapted to all students; but the hope is entertained, that a system which sends them back to their Grammar for information, will be liable to as few objections and abuses as any which can be devised.

The preparation of the vocabulary has occasioned more labor than any other part of the Reader; and, in its present form, I trust that it will be found better adapted to its purpose than such vocabularies usually are. The meanings assigned to the words have been selected with careful reference to all the places where those words occur in the Reader. In this part, more than in any other, the former editions of this work were defective, and that in a degree that would scarcely be suspected by one who had not examined them in reference to this subject.

The participles occurring in the Reader may generally be found in the vocabulary ; but in some cases, and especially when regularly formed from verbs of the first conjugation, they have been intentionally omitted, since their formation is as easy as that of any other part of the verb. The definitions of the participles have, in general, been omitted, except in cases in which their meaning cannot be easily inferred from that of their verbs. The formation of the passive voice is seldom given, since its omission can occasion no embarrassment to one who is moderately acquainted with the paradigms of the Grammar. On the other hand, the oblique cases of nouns and pronouns, and the perfect tenses of verbs, when peculiarly irregular, are inserted in their alphabetical order, with a reference to the words from which they are derived. The derivation of words, except when they immediately follow their primitives, is, in general, given in the vocabulary. The quantity of the penult, in all words of more than two syllables, when not determined by general rules, is marked throughout this volume, as well as in the Grammar to which it refers, in the hope that early habits of incorrect pronunciation may, by this means, be in a great measure prevented.

The references, at the foot of the pages, relate to the sections and subdivisions of Andrews and Stoddard's Latin Grammar.

E. A. ANDREWS.

NEW BRITAIN, *Sept.*, 1849.

## INTRODUCTORY EXERCISES.

### SIMPLE SENTENCES.

#### SUBJECT—NOMINATIVE AND VERB.

WHAT is the rule for the agreement of a verb? Gram. § 209, (b.) Of what does a sentence consist? § 200, 5. What is a simple sentence? § 201, 10. Of what does a proposition consist? § 201, 1. What is the subject of a proposition? § 201, 2. What is the predicate? § 201, 3. What is the grammatical subject? § 202, 2. What is the grammatical predicate? § 203, 2. Define moods. § 143. Define the indicative mood. § 143, 1. Define the active voice. § 141, I. 1. Give the personal terminations of the active voice. § 147, 3. What is the connecting vowel of a verb? § 150, 5. How does the present tense represent an action? § 145, I. What are the terminations of the active voice, indicative mood, present tense, in each conjugation? § 152.

Ego amo. Tu mones. Rex<sup>a</sup> regit. Nos audīmus.  
Vos vidētis. Puēri<sup>b</sup> ludunt.

Why are the nominatives *ego*, *tu*, *nos*, and *vos*, usually omitted? § 209, R. 1.

Audio. Amas. Aves<sup>a</sup> volant. Scribimus. Vocātis.  
Reges<sup>a</sup> regunt.

Voco. Jubes. Musa<sup>a</sup> canit. Rusticus<sup>b</sup> arat. Au-  
dītis. Puēri legunt<sup>a</sup>. Crescit arbor.

---

<sup>a</sup> §§ 28 and 78, 2. <sup>b</sup> §§ 28 and 46. <sup>c</sup> §§ 62 and 74. <sup>d</sup> § 29, 1.

Sperāmus. Præceptor<sup>a</sup> docet. Labor<sup>b</sup> vincit. Fata<sup>c</sup>  
vocat. Manus<sup>d</sup> tangunt. Sol lucet.

Tempus<sup>e</sup> fugit. Venit hiems.<sup>f</sup> Mors<sup>g</sup> venit. Latrant  
canes.<sup>h</sup> Fugiant nubes.<sup>i</sup>

How does the imperfect tense represent an action? § 145, II  
What are the terminations of the active voice, indicative mood,  
imperfect tense, in each conjugation? § 152.

Eram.<sup>j</sup> Ambulābas. Silva<sup>k</sup> stabat. Monebāmus.  
Dormiebātis. Fulgēbant stellæ.<sup>l</sup>

What does the future tense denote? § 145, III. What are the  
terminations of the active voice, indicative mood, future tense, in  
each conjugation? § 152.

Vidēbo. Audies. Deus dabit. Uret ignis.<sup>m</sup> Crescent  
arbōres.<sup>n</sup> Tempōra venient.

How does the perfect tense represent an action? § 145, IV.  
What are the terminations of the active voice, indicative mood,  
perfect tense? § 152.

Veni, vidi, vici. Fuisti.<sup>o</sup> Fortūna dedit. Cecinit  
avis. Cepimus. Audivistis.<sup>p</sup> Hostes<sup>q</sup> fugērunt.

How does the pluperfect tense represent an action? § 145, V.  
What are the terminations of the active voice, indicative mood,  
pluperfect tense? § 152.

Fugērat umbra. Dixēras. Hannibal juravērat.<sup>r</sup> Cep-  
erātis. Pucri legērant.

What does the future perfect tense denote? § 145, VI. What  
are the terminations of the active voice, indicative mood, future  
perfect tense? § 152.

<sup>a</sup> §§ 28 and 70.    <sup>e</sup> §§ 66 and 76, 1.    <sup>i</sup> §§ 62 and 73, 1.    <sup>k</sup> §§ 63 and 74.

<sup>b</sup> §§ 58 and 70.    <sup>f</sup> §§ 62 and 77, 2.    <sup>h</sup> § 153.    <sup>l</sup> §§ 61 and 70.

<sup>c</sup> § 46.    <sup>g</sup> §§ 30 and 74.    <sup>m</sup> § 41.    <sup>p</sup> § 150, 3.

<sup>q</sup> §§ 87 and 88, 1.



Risēro. Vidēris, Venērit hora. Pomum cecidērit.  
Ambulaverimus. Canes cucurrerint.

Define the subjunctive mood. § 143, 2. What are the terminations of the active voice, subjunctive mood, present tense, in each conjugation? § 152.

Laboret manus. Faveat Fortūna. Sol<sup>a</sup> fulgeat. Veniat tempus. Canamus. Capiatis. Arbōres cadant.

What are the terminations of the active voice, subjunctive mood, imperfect tense, in each conjugation? § 152.

Philomēla cantāret. Pomum pendēret. Luna micāret. Essētis. Vellēmus.<sup>b</sup> Troja<sup>c</sup> staret.

What are the terminations of the active voice, subjunctive mood, perfect tense? § 152.

Amavērim. Docuēris. Oculus<sup>d</sup> vidērit. Latravērint canes. Arbōres crevērint.

What are the terminations of the active voice, subjunctive mood, pluperfect tense? § 152.

Fuissem.<sup>e</sup> Potuisses.<sup>f</sup> Miles pugnāvisset. Lepōres cucurrissent. Canes momordissent.

Define the imperative mood. § 143, 3.

Surge.<sup>g</sup> Legito.<sup>g</sup> Studēte. Disce. Dicite. Equus currīto. Facitōte.<sup>g</sup> Puēri scribunto.<sup>g</sup>

Define the passive voice. § 141, I. 2. What is frequently omitted or left indefinite in the active voice? What in the passive voice? § 141, R. 2. What are the terminations of the passive voice, indicative mood, present tense, in each conjugation? § 152.

<sup>a</sup> §§ 66, E and 70.

<sup>c</sup> § 29, 2.

<sup>e</sup> § 153.

<sup>g</sup> § 267.

<sup>b</sup> § 178, 1.

<sup>d</sup> § 46.

<sup>f</sup> § 154, R. 7.

Amor. Monēris. Vox<sup>a</sup> auditur. Laudāmur. • Audimini. Tempōra mutantur.

Docēris. Vincitur hostis. Flos<sup>b</sup> carpitur. Fabūla<sup>c</sup> narrātur. Carnīna<sup>d</sup> leguntur.

What are the terminations of the passive voice, indicative mood imperfect tense, in each conjugation? § 152.

Aqua<sup>e</sup> fundebātur. Oppidum<sup>e</sup> defendebātur. Pande-  
bantur portæ. Saxa<sup>e</sup> voluebantur. Bella parabantur.

What are the terminations of the passive voice, indicative mood, future tense, in each conjugation? § 152.

Domus<sup>f</sup> ædificabitur. Narrabuntur fabulæ. Epistōla<sup>e</sup> mittētur. Culpabimini.

What are the terminations of the passive voice, indicative mood, perfect tense? — pluperfect tense? — future perfect tense? § 152.

Auditus es. Naves mersæ sunt. Datæ sunt leges.<sup>a</sup>  
Sparsa erant folia.<sup>e</sup> Hostes victi erant. Missi erimus.

What are the terminations of the passive voice, subjunctive mood, present tense? — imperfect tense? — perfect tense? — pluperfect tense? § 152.

Præmia dentur. Panis emātur. Premierētur caseus.  
Vehērer. Tegerētur caput. Victus sit miles. Hostes  
capti essent.

What are the terminations of the passive voice, imperative mood? § 152.

Laudātor<sup>e</sup> industria. Puniuntor fures.

Oves non ubique tondentur. Aliter psittacus loquitur,  
aliter homo.<sup>h</sup> Oculi sæpe mentiuntur.

<sup>a</sup> §§ 62 and 78.

<sup>d</sup> §§ 66 and 71.

<sup>e</sup> § 267.

<sup>b</sup> §§ 58 and 75.

<sup>e</sup> § 46.

<sup>h</sup> §§ 31, 1, and 69, E. 2.

<sup>c</sup> § 41.

<sup>f</sup> §§ 88 and 89.

PREDICATE-NOMINATIVE.

What is the rule for the predicate-nominative? § 210.

Eurōpa est *peninsula*.

Ossa<sup>a</sup> ejus<sup>b</sup> *lapis* fiunt.

Ego *poeta*<sup>c</sup> salūtor.

Inertia est *vitium*.

*Homo* sum.

Ebrietas<sup>d</sup> est *insania*.

*Dux*<sup>e</sup> electus est Q. Fabius.

AGREEMENT OF ADJECTIVES.

What is the rule for the agreement of adjectives? § 205.  
What is the logical subject of a proposition? § 202, 3. What is the logical predicate? § 203, 3.

Fugāces<sup>f</sup> labuntur anni.

Fugit irreparabile tempus.

Venit glaciālis hiems.<sup>g</sup>

Silva vetus<sup>h</sup> stabat.

Culpa tua<sup>i</sup> est.

Dira parantur bella.

Nulla<sup>j</sup> mora est.

Brevis est voluptas.<sup>k</sup>

Parvæ res crescunt.

Brevis est via.

Terra est rotunda.

Vera amicitia est sempiterna.

<sup>a</sup> §§ 61, and 75, E. 1.

<sup>b</sup> § 211.

<sup>c</sup> § 28.

<sup>d</sup> §§ 62 and 72.

<sup>e</sup> §§ 30 and 78.

<sup>f</sup> §§ 112 and 78.

<sup>g</sup> §§ 62 and 77, 2.

<sup>h</sup> § 113, 3.

<sup>i</sup> § 139.

<sup>j</sup> § 107.

Fames et sitis sunt<sup>a</sup> molestæ.<sup>b</sup>  
 Plurimæ<sup>c</sup> stellæ sunt soles.  
 Ebrietas est vitanda.<sup>d</sup>  
 Nemo semper<sup>e</sup> felix est.  
 Non<sup>f</sup> omnes milites<sup>g</sup> sunt fortes.  
 Maximum<sup>h</sup> animal<sup>i</sup> terrestre est elephas.<sup>j</sup>  
 Fortes<sup>k</sup> laudabuntur, ignavi<sup>l</sup> vituperabuntur.  
 Ursi interdum bipèdes<sup>m</sup> ingrediuntur.  
 Aquilæ semper solæ prædantur.  
 Bonus<sup>n</sup> laudatur, improbus vituperatur.  
 Omnes morièmur,<sup>o</sup> alii<sup>p</sup> citius,<sup>q</sup> alii seriùs.<sup>r</sup>  
 Avârus nunquam erit contentus.

### THE ACCUSATIVE AFTER ACTIVE VERBS.

What is the rule for the object of an active verb? § 229

*Diem*<sup>s</sup> perdidi.  
 Terra parit *flores*.  
 Crocodilus<sup>t</sup> ova<sup>u</sup> parit.  
 Elephantus<sup>v</sup> odit<sup>w</sup> *murem*<sup>x</sup> et *suem*.<sup>y</sup>  
 Camêli diu *sitim*<sup>z</sup> tolérant.  
 Accipitres<sup>aa</sup> non edunt *corda*<sup>ab</sup> avium.  
 Lanæ nigræ *nullum*<sup>ac</sup> *colorem* bibunt.  
 Senes<sup>ad</sup> minimè<sup>ae</sup> sentiunt *morbos contagiōsos*.  
 Cervi *cornua sua*<sup>af</sup> quotannis amittunt.

<sup>a</sup> § 209, R. 12.

<sup>b</sup> § 205, R. 2.

<sup>c</sup> § 125, 5.

<sup>d</sup> § 274, R. 8.

<sup>e</sup> § 277, I.

<sup>f</sup> § 73.

<sup>g</sup> §§ 66 and 70.

<sup>h</sup> §§ 62, E. 1, and 72, E. 2.

<sup>i</sup> § 205, R. 7, (1.)

<sup>j</sup> § 210, R. 3, (2.)

<sup>k</sup> § 209, R. 1.

<sup>l</sup> § 107.

<sup>m</sup> § 194, 2.

<sup>n</sup> § 90, E.

<sup>o</sup> § 46.

<sup>p</sup> § 183, 3, N. 3.

<sup>q</sup> §§ 67, E. 4, and 76, E. 3.

<sup>r</sup> §§ 30, and 76, E. 3.

<sup>s</sup> § 79, 2.

<sup>t</sup> §§ 58 and 71, E. 1.

<sup>u</sup> §§ 61 and 71, E. 2.

<sup>v</sup> § 78, 2, (2.)

<sup>w</sup> § 208.

Ceres<sup>a</sup> *frumentum* invēnit; Bacchus *vinum*;<sup>b</sup> Mercurius *litteras*.<sup>b</sup>

Canes soli<sup>c</sup> *dominos suos*<sup>d</sup> benē<sup>e</sup> novēre,<sup>f</sup> soli *nomina*<sup>g</sup> *sua*<sup>d</sup> agnoscunt.

Hystrix *aculeos* longē<sup>e</sup> jaculātur.

Sturni<sup>h</sup> et psittāci *humānas voces*<sup>i</sup> imitantur.

Miltiades *Athēnas*<sup>j</sup> totamque *Grāciam* liberāvit.

### APPOSITION.

What is the rule for words in apposition? § 204.

Plurimi<sup>k</sup> Scythæ, *bellicosissimi*<sup>l</sup> *homīnes*, lacte<sup>m</sup> vescuntur. Delphīnus, *animal*<sup>n</sup> homīni<sup>o</sup> *amīcum*, cantu<sup>r</sup> gaudet.

Carthāgo<sup>p</sup> atque Corinthus,<sup>q</sup> *opulentissimæ*<sup>r</sup> *urbes*,<sup>r</sup> eōdem anno<sup>s</sup> a Romānis<sup>t</sup> eversæ sunt.

Quām brevi<sup>u</sup> tempōre<sup>v</sup> popūli Romāni, omnium gentium<sup>w</sup> *victōris*, libertas fracta est!

Mithridātem, Ponti *regem*, Tigrānes, *rex Armenius*, excēpit.

### GENITIVE AFTER NOUNS.

What is the rule for the genitive after nouns? § 211.

Crescit amor *nummi*.

Honos est *præmium*<sup>x</sup> *virtutis*.

<sup>a</sup> § 73, E. 2.

<sup>b</sup> § 229, R. 3, 1.

<sup>c</sup> § 107.

<sup>d</sup> § 208.

<sup>e</sup> § 192, II. 1.

<sup>f</sup> § 183, 3, N. 3.

<sup>g</sup> §§ 66 and 71.

<sup>h</sup> § 46.

<sup>i</sup> §§ 62 and 78.

<sup>j</sup> § 96.

<sup>k</sup> § 125, 5.

<sup>l</sup> § 124.

<sup>m</sup> § 245, 1.

<sup>n</sup> §§ 66 and 70.

<sup>o</sup> § 222, 3.

<sup>p</sup> § 247, 1, (2.)

<sup>q</sup> § 29, 2.

<sup>r</sup> §§ 62 and 77.

<sup>s</sup> § 253.

<sup>t</sup> § 248, 1.

<sup>u</sup> § 113, 1.

<sup>v</sup> § 83, II. 3.

<sup>w</sup> § 210.

Sol est lux *mundi*.

Semirāmis erat *Nini* uxor.

Infinita est multitudo<sup>a</sup> *morbōrum*.

*Litterārum* usus est antiquissimus.

Asia et Africa greges *ferōrum asinōrum* alit.<sup>b</sup>

Magna est *linguārum* inter<sup>c</sup> homines variētas.

Canis vestigia *ferārum* diligentissimē scrutātur.

Nemo non<sup>c</sup> benignus est *sui* iudex.

*Leōnum animi* index<sup>d</sup> cauda.<sup>e</sup>

### GENITIVE AFTER ADJECTIVES.

What is the rule for the genitive after adjectives? § 213.  
after partitives? § 212.

Semper *fragilitātis* *humānæ* sis<sup>f</sup> memor.

Elephanti *frigōris*<sup>g</sup> impatientes sunt.

Stultissima<sup>h</sup> *animalium*<sup>i</sup> sunt lanāta.

Velocissimum<sup>j</sup> *omnium animalium* est delphinus.

Neque *stultōrum* quisquam<sup>k</sup> beātus, neque *sapientium*  
non beātus.

*Gallōrum omnium* fortissimi sunt Belgæ.

### DATIVE.

What is the rule for the dative after verbs? § 223. — after  
adjectives? § 222, 3.

Arma<sup>l</sup> fecit *Vulcānus Achilli*.

Redditur *terræ* corpus.

Oves nobis suam<sup>m</sup> lanam præbent.

<sup>a</sup> §§ 59, 2, and 69, E. 1.

<sup>b</sup> § 209, R. 12, (2.)

<sup>c</sup> § 277, R. 4.

<sup>d</sup> § 210.

<sup>e</sup> § 209, R. 4.

<sup>f</sup> § 260, R. 6.

<sup>g</sup> §§ 66 and 76.

<sup>h</sup> § 83, II. 1.

<sup>i</sup> § 205, R. 12.

<sup>j</sup> § 96.

<sup>k</sup> § 208.

<sup>l</sup> § 235.

Tristitiam et metum<sup>a</sup> tradam *ventis*.

Natūra *animalibus* varia tegumenta<sup>b</sup> tribuit, testas, coria, spinas, villos, setas, pennas, squamam.

*Homini soli*<sup>c</sup> avaritia et ambitio<sup>d</sup> data est.<sup>e</sup>

Inter omnes bestias<sup>f</sup> simia *homini* simillima<sup>g</sup> est.

*Leōni*<sup>h</sup> vis<sup>i</sup> summa est in pectōre.

*Antiquissimis*<sup>j</sup> *hominibus*<sup>k</sup> specus erant pro domibus.<sup>l</sup>

Gallinaei *leonibus*<sup>m</sup> *terrōri*<sup>n</sup> sunt.

Homo furiosus ne<sup>o</sup> *libēris* quidem<sup>p</sup> *suis* parit.

Grata<sup>q</sup> *mihi* tua epistōla fuit.

### ACCUSATIVE AFTER PREPOSITIONS.

What is a preposition? § 195. What is the rule for the accusative after prepositions? § 235.

Ad *finem* propēro.

Apud *Romānos* mortui<sup>o</sup> plerūque cremabantur.

Culices<sup>p</sup> acida<sup>r</sup> petunt; ad *dulcia* non advōlant.

Nulla habēmus arma contra *mortem*.

Vir<sup>r</sup> generōsus initis est erga *victos*.<sup>o</sup>

Germāni habitant trans *Rhenum*.

Nulla est firma amicitia inter *malos*.

Camēlus naturāle odium adversus *equos* gerit.

Pictæ vestes jam apud *Homērum* commemorantur.

Comētæ ob *raritatem* et *speciem* sunt mirabiles.<sup>n</sup>

Navigatio<sup>d</sup> juxta *litus* sæpe est periculōsa.

<sup>a</sup> § 278.

<sup>b</sup> § 102, III. 4.

<sup>c</sup> § 107.

<sup>d</sup> § § 59, 1, and 69.

<sup>e</sup> § 209, R. 12, (2.)

<sup>f</sup> § 212, R. 2, N. 4.

<sup>g</sup> § 125, 2.

<sup>h</sup> § 226.

<sup>i</sup> § 85.

<sup>j</sup> § 124.

<sup>k</sup> § 241.

<sup>l</sup> § 227.

<sup>m</sup> § 279, 3, (a.) & (d.)

<sup>n</sup> § 205, N. 1.

<sup>o</sup> § 215, R. 7, (1.)

<sup>p</sup> § 78, 2, (2.)

<sup>q</sup> § 215, R. 7, (2.)

<sup>r</sup> § 48, 2.

Apud *Æthiopes* maximi elephanti in silvis<sup>a</sup> vagantur.  
Hippopotāmus segētes<sup>b</sup> circa *Nilum* depascitur.<sup>c</sup>

## IN AND SUB.

What is the rule for *in* and *sub*? § 235, (2.)

*Aquilæ* nidificant<sup>c</sup> in *rupibus* et *arboribus*.<sup>d</sup>

*Coccyx* semper parit in *aliēnis* *nidis*.

In *senectūte*<sup>e</sup> hebescunt<sup>f</sup> sensus; visus, auditus debili  
tātur.<sup>g</sup>

In *Indiā* gignuntur maxīma animalia.

*Hyænæ* plurimæ in *Africā* gignuntur.

In *Africā*, nec<sup>h</sup> cervi, nec apri, nec ursi reperiuntur.

In *Syriā* nigri leōnes reperiuntur.

Circa *Cyllēnen*,<sup>i</sup> montem in *Arcadiā*, merulæ candidæ  
nascuntur.

*Serus* in *cælum* redeas.<sup>j</sup>

Victi *Persæ* in *naves* confugerunt.

*Numa Pompilius* annum in *duodēcim menses* distribuit.

*Pontius Thelesinus* *Romānos* sub *jugum* misit.

*Gallia* sub *septentrionibus* posita est.

## ABLATIVE AFTER PREPOSITIONS.

What is the rule for the ablative after prepositions? § 241.

*Littēræ* a *Phœnicibus*<sup>k</sup> inventæ sunt.

*Carthāgo*, *Corinthus*, *Numantia*, et multæ aliæ urbes,  
a *Romānis*<sup>l</sup> eversæ sunt.

<sup>a</sup> § 235, (2.)

<sup>b</sup> §§ 61, 1, and 73.

<sup>c</sup> § 145, I. 1.

<sup>d</sup> § 278.

<sup>e</sup> §§ 67, 2, and 76, E. 2. <sup>f</sup> § 260, R. 6.

<sup>g</sup> § 187, II. 2.

<sup>h</sup> § 278, R. 7.

<sup>i</sup> § 44.

<sup>j</sup> § 248, I.



Quidam<sup>a</sup> homīnes nati sunt cum *dentibus*.<sup>b</sup>

Xerxes cum *paucissimis militibus*<sup>c</sup> ex *Græciæ* aufūgit.<sup>d</sup>

Metellus priūsus<sup>e</sup> elephantos ex *primo Punico bello* duxit in *triumpho*.

Cantābit vacuus coram *latrōne* viātor.

Sidēra ab *ortu* ad *occāsum* commeant.

Britannia a *Phænicibus* inventa est.

Apes sine *rege* esse<sup>f</sup> non possunt.

Infans<sup>g</sup> nihil<sup>h</sup> sine *aliēnā ope* potest.

Dulce est pro *patriā* mori.<sup>i</sup>

Venēnum aliquando pro *remedio* fuit.

Aqua Trebiæ fluminis erat *pectoribus* tenuis.

#### ABLATIVE WITHOUT A PREPOSITION.

What is the rule for nouns denoting the *cause, manner, &c.*? § 247. What is the rule for *utor, &c.*? § 245, I. — for *nitor, innitor, &c.*? § 245, II. — for verbs signifying to *abound, &c.*? § 250, 2, (2.) — for a noun denoting the *time* at or within which any thing is said to be or to be done? § 253. — for a limiting noun denoting a *property, character, or quality*? § 211, R. 6. — for the *price* of a thing? § 252.

Apri in morbis sibi<sup>j</sup> medentur *hedērā*.

Pyrrhus rex<sup>k</sup> *tactu* pollicis in dextro pede<sup>l</sup> *lienōsis*<sup>j</sup> medebātur.

*Oleo* insecta exanimantur.

Feræ domantur *fame* atque *verberibus*.<sup>m</sup>

Anacreon poēta<sup>n</sup> *acīno* uvæ passæ exstinctus est.

<sup>a</sup> § 207, R. 33.

<sup>b</sup> § 64, 1.

<sup>c</sup> § 249, III.

<sup>d</sup> § 196, I. 1.

<sup>e</sup> § 205, R. 15.

<sup>f</sup> § 271.

<sup>g</sup> §§ 30 and 77, 2.

<sup>h</sup> § 232, (2.)

<sup>i</sup> § 269.

<sup>j</sup> § 223, R. 2.

<sup>k</sup> § 279, 9.

<sup>l</sup> §§ 58, and 73, E. 1.

<sup>m</sup> § 60, 2.

Crocodilus *pelle durissimâ*<sup>a</sup> contra omnes ictus munitur.  
 In Africâ<sup>b</sup> elephanti<sup>c</sup> capiuntur *foveis*.  
 Elephanti spirant, bibunt, odorantur *proboscide*.  
 Populi quidam<sup>d</sup> *locustis* vescuntur.  
 Dentes *usu*<sup>e</sup> atteruntur, sed *igne*<sup>f</sup> non cremantur.  
 Mures Alpini *binis pedibus* gradiuntur, *prioribusque* ut  
*manibus* utuntur.  
 Leænæ *jubâ* carent.  
 Elephanti maxime *annibus* gaudent.<sup>g</sup>  
 Apes *tinnitu* æris gaudent *eoque* convocantur.  
 Quibusdam in locis<sup>h</sup> ansæres bis *anno* velluntur.  
 Color lusciniarum *autumno* mutatur.  
*Hæmæ* ursi in antris dormiunt.  
 Nemo mortalium<sup>i</sup> *omnibus horis* sapit.  
 Primores dentes *septimo mense* gignuntur; *septimo* iudem  
 decidunt<sup>j</sup> *anno*.  
 Antipater Sidonius, poeta, quotannis, *die natali suo*,  
*febre* corripiebatur.  
*Æstâte* dies sunt longiores quàm *hieme*.  
 Reperiuntur interdum cervi *candido colore*.<sup>j</sup>  
 Isocrates orator unam orationem *viginti talentis* ven-  
 didit.  
 Luscinia candida, *sex sestertiis* Romæ venit.  
 Leones facile per triduum *cibo* carent.

## INFINITIVE.

Upon what may the infinitive depend? § 270. After what  
 classes of verbs is the infinitive used without a subject? § 271.

<sup>a</sup> § 124.<sup>d</sup> § 207, R. 33.<sup>e</sup> § 142, 2.<sup>f</sup> § 163, E. 1.<sup>b</sup> § 254, R. 3.<sup>c</sup> § 87.<sup>h</sup> § 212.<sup>j</sup> § 211, R. 6.<sup>e</sup> § 99.<sup>f</sup> § 63, 1.

Whose action must an infinitive denote, when used after a verb without a subject? § 271, R. 3.

Te cupio *vidēre*.

Volui *dormire*.

Aude *contemnere* opes.

Cannina<sup>a</sup> possūmus *donare*.

Potēram<sup>b</sup> *contingere* ramos.

Nihil<sup>c</sup> amplius *scribere* possum.

Ego cupio ad te *venire*.

*Intelligere* non possum.

Cessātor *esse* noli.

Cur timet flavum Tibērim *tangere*?

Philippus volēbat<sup>d</sup> *amari*.

Alexander *metui* volēbat.

Tecum<sup>e</sup> *vivere* amo.

Natūram *mutare* pecunia nescit.

Benè *ferre* disce magnam fortunam.

Angustam pauperiem *pati* puer discat.<sup>f</sup>

*Dici* beātus<sup>g</sup> ante obitum nemo debet.

Æquam memento<sup>h</sup> rebus in arduis *servare* mentem.

Aurum vestibus<sup>i</sup> *intexere* invēnit rex Attālus.

Non omnes homīnes æquo amōre<sup>j</sup> *complecti* possūmus.

Illecēbras voluptātis *vitare* debēmus.

Romæ elephantes per funes *incedere* docebantur.<sup>k</sup>

What is the rule for the infinitive as a subject? § 269.

*Errare* est<sup>l</sup> humānum.<sup>l</sup>

Turpe<sup>m</sup> est<sup>n</sup> beneficium *repetere*.

<sup>a</sup> § § 66 and 71.

<sup>b</sup> § 154, R. 7.

<sup>c</sup> § 94.

<sup>d</sup> § 145, II.

<sup>e</sup> § 133, 4.

<sup>f</sup> § 260, R. 6.

<sup>g</sup> § 210, R. 1.

<sup>h</sup> § 183, 3.

<sup>i</sup> § 224.

<sup>j</sup> § 247.

<sup>k</sup> § 209, R. 3, (5.)

<sup>l</sup> § 205, R. 8.

Beneficiis<sup>a</sup> gratiam non *referre* etiam turpius est.  
 Parentes suos<sup>t</sup> non *amāre* est impium.

### GERUNDS AND GERUNDIVES.

By what cases are gerunds followed? § 275, I. What is the rule for the genitive of gerunds and gerundives? § 275, III. R. 1.

Plurimæ sunt illecēbræ *peccandi*.

Artem *scribendi* Phœnices, artem acu<sup>s</sup> *pingendi* Phryges<sup>d</sup> invenērunt.

Cupiditas *vivendi* nunquam immensa esse debet.

Honestissimā<sup>s</sup> est contentio beneficiis<sup>s</sup> beneficia *vincendi*.

Homo natūrā<sup>s</sup> est cupidus nova semper *videndi* et *audiendi*.

Libri sunt inutiles ignāro<sup>s</sup> *legendi*.

Initum<sup>t</sup> est consilium urbis *delendæ*,<sup>t</sup> civium *trucidandorum*, nominis Romāni *exstinguendi*.

What is the rule for the *dative* of gerunds and gerundives? § 275, III. R. 2.

Olim calāmus adhibebātur<sup>s</sup> *scribendo*.

Aqua marīna inutilis est *bibendo*.

Culex habet telum et<sup>t</sup> *fodiendo* et<sup>t</sup> *sorbendo* idoneum.

What is the rule for the *accusative* of gerunds and gerundives? § 275, III. R. 3.

Non omnes æqualiter<sup>t</sup> ad *discendum* proni sumus.

<sup>a</sup> § 223.

<sup>b</sup> § § 208, and 269, R. 1.

<sup>c</sup> § 247

<sup>d</sup> § 78.

<sup>e</sup> § 205, N. 1.

<sup>f</sup> § 249, II.

<sup>g</sup> § 222, 3.

<sup>h</sup> § 182, R. 3.

<sup>i</sup> § 275, II.

<sup>j</sup> § 145, II. 1.

<sup>k</sup> § 278, R. 7.

<sup>l</sup> § 192 II. 2

Omnes Græciæ civitâtes pecuniam ad *ædificandam*<sup>a</sup> classem dedērunt.

What is the rule for the *ablative* of gerunds and gerundives ?  
§ 275, III. R. 4.

Funem abrumpes nimiùm<sup>b</sup> *tendendo*.

*Docendo* discimus.

Mens alitur *discendo* et *cogitando*.

Lacedæmonii exercēbant<sup>c</sup> juvēnes, *venando*, *currendo*,  
*esuriendo*, *sitiendo*, *algendo*, *æstuando*.

Simiæ catūlos sæpe<sup>\*</sup> *complectendo* necant.

Amicus amicum semper aliquâ re juvābit, aut re, aut consilio, aut *consolando* certè.\*

## COMPOUND SENTENCES.

What is a compound sentence ? § 201, 12. How may the members of a compound sentence be connected ? § 203, III. 3.

## CONJUNCTIONS.

What is the rule for copulative and disjunctive conjunctions ?  
§ 278.

Sol ruit *et* montes umbrantur.

Vir<sup>d</sup> bonus *et* prudens dici delector ego.

Immensa est, finem<sup>e</sup>*que* potentia Dei non habet.

Accipere præstat<sup>f</sup> *quàm* facere injuriam.

Rapere *atque* abire semper assuevit lupus.

Semper honos, nomen<sup>g</sup>*que* tuum, laudes<sup>g</sup>*que* manēbunt.

---

\* What does this adverb modify ?

<sup>a</sup> § 275 II.

<sup>c</sup> § 145, II. 1.

<sup>e</sup> § 198, II. 1.

<sup>b</sup> § 192 II. 4, (b.)

<sup>d</sup> § 210.

<sup>f</sup> § 209, R. 3, (5.)

Sapientem *neque*<sup>a</sup> paupertas, *neque*<sup>a</sup> mors, *neque*<sup>a</sup> vincula terrent.

Juno erat Jovis *et* soror *et* conjux.

Nox<sup>b</sup> erat *et* fulgēbat luna.

In praelio cita mors venit, *aut* victoria læta.

Marius *et* Sylla civile bellum gessērunt.<sup>c</sup>

Leti vis rapuit, rapiet*que* gentes.

Non fornōsus erat, *sed*<sup>d</sup> erat facundus Ulysses.

*Si*<sup>e</sup> divitiæ felicitatem præstant, avaritia prima virtus est.

#### ADVERBS.

*Quoties* litēras tuas lego, omnem mihi<sup>f</sup> præteritōrum temporū memoriā in mentem revōco.

Magna debēmus suscipere, *dum* vires suppētunt.

Cervi, *quāmdiu* cornibus carent, noctu ad pabula procēdunt.

Quidam crocodīlum,<sup>g</sup> *quāmdiu* vivat,<sup>h</sup> crescēre<sup>i</sup> existimant, vivit autem<sup>j</sup> multos annos.<sup>k</sup>

Gloria virtūtem, *tanquam* umbra, sequitur.

#### COMPARISON.

What are the two ways of expressing a comparison by means of the comparative degree? § 256, 1, & 2.

Canes Indici<sup>l</sup> grandiores sunt *quā*m cetēri.<sup>m</sup>

• Nullum malum est vehementius<sup>n</sup> et importunius<sup>n</sup> *quā*m invidia.<sup>n</sup>

<sup>a</sup> § 278, R. 7.

<sup>b</sup> § § 62, and 78, 2, & 4.

<sup>c</sup> § 209, R. 12.

<sup>d</sup> § 198, 9.

<sup>e</sup> § 198, 5.

<sup>f</sup> § 211, R. 5, (1.)

<sup>g</sup> § 239.

<sup>h</sup> § 266, 1.

<sup>i</sup> § 272.

<sup>j</sup> § 279, 3, & (c.)

<sup>k</sup> § 236.

<sup>l</sup> § 128, 1. 2.

<sup>m</sup> § 278.

<sup>n</sup> § 124.

Interdum ferārum . anīmos mitiōres \* invenīmus *quā*m hominū.<sup>b</sup>

Latro feræ est similior *quā*m homīni.<sup>c</sup>

Major est anīmi voluptas *quā*m corpōris.<sup>b</sup>

In montibus aēr<sup>d</sup> purior est et tenuior *quā*m in vallibus.

What is the rule for the *ablative* after comparatives? § 256.

Nihil est *clementiā* divinius.

Aurum gravius est *argento*.

Adāmas durior est *ferro*; ferrum<sup>e</sup> durius cetēris *metallis*.

Luna terræ propior est *sole*.

Quid magis est durum *saxo*, quid mollius *aquā*?

### RELATIVE PRONOUNS.

What is the rule for the construction of relatives? § 206.

Non omnis ager, *qui* seritur, fert' fruges.<sup>c</sup>

Psittacus, *quem* India mittit, reddit verba, *quæ* accēpit.

Achilles, *cujus* res gestas Homēri carmina celēbrant, ad Hellespontum sepultus est.

Myrmecides quidam quadrigam fecit ex ebore,<sup>a</sup> *quam* musca alis<sup>t</sup> integēbat.

*Qui* bonis<sup>j</sup> rectè utitur, ei<sup>k</sup> bona mala fiunt.<sup>l</sup>

Beneficium reddit, *qui* ejus<sup>m</sup> benè memor est.

Grues<sup>n</sup> in itineribus ducem, *quem* sequantur,<sup>o</sup> eligunt

Copias suas Cæsar in proximum collem subduxit, equitatumque, *qui* sustinēret<sup>o</sup> hostium impetum, misit.

\* § 124.

j § 179.

k § 206, (3.), (a.)

b § 211, R. 7.

c § 94.

l § 180.

c § 278. -

a § 71, E. 3.

m § 213.

d § 5.

t § 247.

n §§ 67, E. 4, and 76, E. 3.

e § 200, R. 4.

j § 245, 1.

o § 264, 5.

## SUBJUNCTIVE MOOD.

What mood does *cùm* take? § 263, 5. What is the rule for *cùm* in narration? § 263, 5, R. 2.

Platea, *cùm* devorātis se *implēvit* conchis,\* testas evōmit.

Ceres frumenta<sup>b</sup> invēnit, *cùm* antea homīnes glandīb<sup>c</sup> vescerentur.

Nave<sup>d</sup> primus<sup>e</sup> in Græciam Danāus advēnit, *cùm* antea ratīb<sup>f</sup> navigarētur.<sup>g</sup>

Alexander, rex<sup>h</sup> Macedoniæ, *cùm* Thebas cepisset, Pindāri vatis<sup>i</sup> familiæ<sup>j</sup> pepercit.

What is the general rule for the subjunctive after particles? § 262.

Tanta est in Indiâ ubertas soli, *ut*<sup>k</sup> sub unâ ficu<sup>l</sup> turmæ equitū<sup>m</sup> condantur.

Ursi per hiēm<sup>n</sup> tam gravi somno<sup>o</sup> premuntur, *ut*<sup>p</sup> ne<sup>q</sup> vulnerīb<sup>r</sup> quidem<sup>s</sup> excitentur.

Delphīni tantâ interdum vi e mari<sup>t</sup> exsiliunt, *ut*<sup>u</sup> vela<sup>v</sup> navium transvōlent.

In Indiâ serpentes ad tantam magnitudīnem adolescunt, *ut* intēgros *hauriant* cervos taurosque.

Fac,<sup>w</sup> *ut* homīnes animū tuū pluris<sup>x</sup> faciant, quā omnia, quæ illis<sup>y</sup> tribuēre possis.<sup>z</sup>

\* § 249, 1.

<sup>b</sup> § 102, 4.

<sup>c</sup> § 245, 1.

<sup>d</sup> § § 62 and 74.

<sup>e</sup> § 205, R. 15.

<sup>f</sup> § 247.

<sup>g</sup> § 209, R. 3, (2.)

<sup>h</sup> § 204.

<sup>i</sup> § 223, R. 2.

<sup>j</sup> § 262, R. 1.

<sup>k</sup> § 235, (2.)

<sup>l</sup> § 31.

<sup>m</sup> § 236, R. 5.

<sup>n</sup> § 279, 3.

<sup>o</sup> § 82, E. 1.

<sup>p</sup> § 233.

<sup>q</sup> § 162, 4.

<sup>r</sup> § 214.

<sup>s</sup> § 223.

<sup>t</sup> § 266, 1.



Alexander edixit, *ne* quis ipsum<sup>a</sup> præter Apellem pingēret.<sup>b</sup>

Pythagorēis interdictum fuit, *ne* fabis<sup>c</sup> vescerentur.

Ocūli palpēbris<sup>d</sup> sunt muniti, *ne* quid incīdat.<sup>e</sup>

Nihil ferē<sup>f</sup> tam reconditum est, *quin*<sup>g</sup> quærendo<sup>h</sup> inveniri possit.<sup>i</sup>

Nunquam tam manē egredior, neque tam vespēri domum<sup>j</sup> revertor, *quin*<sup>k</sup> te in fundo conspīcer<sup>l</sup> fodere,<sup>m</sup> aut arāre,<sup>n</sup> aut aliquid facere.<sup>o</sup>

Xerxes non dubitābat, *quin*<sup>p</sup> copiis suis Græcos facīle superatūrus esset.<sup>q</sup>

In what mood is the verb put in dependent clauses containing an indirect question? § 265.

Quæritur, unus *ne* sit<sup>r</sup> mundus, an plures.<sup>s</sup>

Disputābant vetēres philosophi, casu *ne* factus sit mundus, an mente divinā.

Augustus cum amicis suis consultābat, *utrū* imperium servāret, an deponēret.

Perpēram quæritur, *num* in amīci gratiam jus violārī possit.<sup>t</sup>

Ciconiæ *quonam* e loco veniant, aut in *quas* se regiōes confērant, incōpertum est.<sup>u</sup>

Quis numerāre potest, *quoties* per totam vitam lacrymas fuderit?

What is the rule for the infinitive with the accusative? § 272.

Aristotēles tradit, in Latmo, Cariæ monte, hospites a scorpionibus<sup>v</sup> non lædi, indigēnas interīmi.

<sup>a</sup> § 207, R. 28.

<sup>b</sup> § 258, 2, (2.)

<sup>c</sup> § 245, I.

<sup>d</sup> §§ 13 and 15.

<sup>e</sup> § 258, 1, (2.)

<sup>f</sup> § 277, R. 1.

<sup>g</sup> § 262, R. 10, 2.

<sup>h</sup> § 275, III. R. 4.

<sup>i</sup> § 258, 1, (1.)

<sup>j</sup> § 237, R. 4.

<sup>k</sup> § 272, R. 5.

<sup>l</sup> § 258, 2, (1.)

<sup>m</sup> § 110.

<sup>n</sup> § 209, R. 3, (5.)

<sup>o</sup> § 248, 1.

M. Varro narrat, a cunicūlis<sup>a</sup> *suffossum*<sup>b</sup> in Hispaniā *oppidum*.<sup>c</sup> a talpis in Thessaliā; ab ranis *incōlas* urbis in Galliā *pulsos*,<sup>b</sup> ab locustis in Africā; ex Gyāro insulā *incōlas* a muribus *fugātos*,<sup>b</sup> in Italiā *Amŷclas*<sup>c</sup> a serpentibus *delētas esse*.

Observātum est,<sup>a</sup> *pestilentiam* semper a meridiānis partibus ad occidentem *ire*.

Homērus *Pygmæos*, populum ad oceānum, a gruibus *infestāri* prodidit; Aristotēles *eosdem* in cavernis *vivēre* narrat.

Postēri aliquando querentur nostrā culpā *mores eversos esse*.

Virgilius per testamentum<sup>a</sup> *jussērāt carmīna sua cremāri*; *id*<sup>a</sup> Augustus *fieri* vetuit.

Sertorius cervam alēbat candidam, *quam*<sup>c</sup> Hispaniæ gentes *fatidicam esse* credēbant.

Illiuste est inter philosophos nomen Anaxagoræ,<sup>a</sup> *quem* vetēres nunquam in vitā *rīsisse* ferunt.

### PARTICIPLES.

What is the rule for the agreement of participles? § 205. By what cases are participles followed? § 274, 1. What is said of the time of the present, perfect, and future active participles? § 274, 2.

Exempla fortūnæ *variantis* sunt innumēra.

Galli diem *venientem* cantu<sup>a</sup> nuntiant.

Cecrops urbem<sup>a</sup> a se<sup>a</sup> *conditam* appellābat Cecropiam.<sup>a</sup>

<sup>a</sup> § 248, 1.

<sup>b</sup> § 270, R. 3.

<sup>c</sup> § 239.

<sup>a</sup> § 209, R. 3, (5.)

<sup>a</sup> § 247, R. 4.

<sup>a</sup> § 206, (13.)

<sup>a</sup> § 44.

<sup>a</sup> § 247.

<sup>a</sup> § 230.

Augustus primus<sup>a</sup> Romæ<sup>b</sup> tigrin<sup>c</sup> ostendit *mansuefactam*.

Gymnosophistæ in Indiâ toto die<sup>d</sup> *ferventibus* arênis<sup>e</sup> insistunt, Solem<sup>f</sup> *intuentes*.

Epimenides puer,<sup>g</sup> æstu<sup>h</sup> et itinere fessus, septem et quinquaginta annos<sup>i</sup> in specu dormivisse dicitur.

Julius Cæsar simul dictâre,<sup>j</sup> et *legentem*<sup>k</sup> audire solēbat.

Leo *prostrâti*<sup>l</sup> parcit.

Aves aduncos ungues *habentes* carne<sup>m</sup> vescuntur, nec unquam congregantur.

Canis venaticus venatorem *comitantem* loro<sup>n</sup> ad ferarum lustra trahit.

Beneficium non in eo<sup>o</sup> consistit, quod datur, sed in ipso *dantis*<sup>p</sup> animo.

Struthiocameli Africi altitudinem equitis equo<sup>q</sup> *insidentis* excēdunt.

Interdum<sup>r</sup> delphini conspecti sunt, *defunctum* delphinum *portantes*, et quasi<sup>s</sup> funus *agentes*.

Multa, quæ de infantibus ferarum lacte *nutritis* produntur, fabulosa videntur.

Homo quidam, lapide *ictus*, oblitus est litēras;<sup>t</sup> alius, ex præalto tecto *lapsus*, matris et affinium nomina dicere non potuit.

L. Siccus Dentatus, centies vices *præliatus*, quadraginta quinque cicatrices adverso corpore<sup>u</sup> habēbat, nullam in tergo.<sup>v</sup>

<sup>a</sup> § 205, R. 15.

<sup>b</sup> § 221, I.

<sup>c</sup> § 80, I., E. 2.

<sup>d</sup> § 236

<sup>e</sup> § 224

§ 220.

<sup>f</sup> § 204.

<sup>h</sup> § 247.

<sup>i</sup> § 271.

<sup>j</sup> § 205, R. 7, (1.)

<sup>k</sup> § 223, R. 2.

<sup>l</sup> § 245, I.

<sup>m</sup> § 205, R. 7, (2.)

<sup>n</sup> § 277.

<sup>o</sup> § 216.

<sup>p</sup> § 254, R. 3.

Leões *satiātī* innoxii sunt.

Elephantes nemini \* nocent, nisi *laccessiti*.

Elephantes amnem <sup>b</sup> *transitūri* <sup>c</sup> minimos præmittit t.

Pavo *laudātus* <sup>c</sup> *gemmātam* pandit caudam.

Gallus, ab adversario <sup>d</sup> *victus*, <sup>e</sup> occultātur\* *silens*, et servitium patitur.

Leo *vulnerātus* <sup>e</sup> percussorem intelligit, et in quantalibet multitudine appētit.

Olōres iter *facientes* colla impōnunt *præcedentibus*; <sup>f</sup> fessos duces ad terga recipiunt.

Testudīnes in mari <sup>f</sup> *degentes* conchylīis <sup>f</sup> vivunt; in terram *egressæ*, herbis. <sup>f</sup>

Sarmatæ, longinqua itinēra *factūri*, inediā pridie præpārānt equos, potum exiguum *impertientes*; atque ita longissimam viam continuo cursu conficiunt.

Elephanti, equitātu *circumventi*, infirmos aut fessos *vulneratosque* in medium agmen recipiunt.

Multos *morientes* cura sepultūræ angit.

Danāus, ex Ægypto in Græciam *advectus*, rex <sup>h</sup> Argivōrum factus est.

Alexander, Bucephālo equo *defuncto*, duxit exequias, urbemque Bucephālon *appellātam* ejus tumulo <sup>i</sup> circumdedit.

P. Catiēnus Plotinus patrōv *am a se* dilexit, ut, heres omnibus ejus bonis <sup>j</sup> *institūtus* in rogam ejus se conjiceret <sup>k</sup> et concremarētur. <sup>l</sup>

---

\* *occultātur*, instead of *seculat*, 'hides himself. § 248, I. R. 1, (2.)

<sup>a</sup> § 223, R. 2.

§ 224

<sup>i</sup> § 224, R. 1.

<sup>b</sup> § 233.

<sup>j</sup> § 87, E. 1.

<sup>j</sup> § 211, R. 5.

<sup>c</sup> § 274, 3.

<sup>e</sup> § 45, II. 4.

<sup>k</sup> § 262.

<sup>d</sup> § 248, I.

<sup>h</sup> 210.

<sup>l</sup> § 278.

Erinacei *volutāti* super poma, humi<sup>a</sup> *jacentia*, illa spinis<sup>b</sup> *affixa* in cavas arbōres portant.

Indicum mare testudines tantæ magnitudinis<sup>c</sup> alit, ut singulæ tugurio *tegendo*<sup>d</sup> sufficiant.<sup>e</sup>

Leōnes, senes *facti*, appētunt homīnes, quoniam ad *persequendas*<sup>f</sup> feras vires non suppētunt.

Struthiocamēlis<sup>g</sup> ungulæ sunt cervinis similes, *comprehendendis*<sup>d</sup> lapidibus utiles, quos in fugâ contra *sequentes*<sup>h</sup> jaculantur.

### ABLATIVE ABSOLUTE.

What is the rule for the ablative absolute? § 257.

*Senescente Lunâ*,<sup>\*</sup> ostrea tabescēre dicuntur, *crescente eadem*, gliscunt. Cepe contrā, *Lunâ deficiente*, revirescēre, *adolescente*, inarescēre dicūtur.

*Geryōne*<sup>\*</sup> *interempto*, Hercūles in Italiam<sup>i</sup> venit.

*Sabinis*<sup>\*</sup> *debellātis*, Tarquinius triumphans Romam<sup>j</sup> rediit.

*Jasōne*<sup>\*</sup> *Lycio interfecto*, canis, quem habēbat, cibum capēre noluit, inediâque confectus est.

Regis Lysimāchi canis, *domīno accensæ pyræ*<sup>b</sup> *imposito*, in flammis se conjēcit.

*Nicomēde rege interfecto*, equus ejus vitam finivit inediâ.

Chilo, unus e septem sapientibus,<sup>k</sup> *filio victōre*<sup>l</sup> Olympiæ,<sup>m</sup> præ gaudio exspirāvit.

---

\* What is denoted in this case by the ablative absolute?

<sup>a</sup> § 221, 1, R. 3.

<sup>f</sup> § 275, II., & III. R. 3.

<sup>j</sup> § 237.

<sup>b</sup> § 224.

<sup>g</sup> § 226.

<sup>k</sup> § 212, R. 2, N. 4

<sup>c</sup> § 211, R. 6.

<sup>h</sup> § 205, R. 7, (1.)

<sup>l</sup> § 257, R. 7, (a.)

<sup>d</sup> § 275 II., and III. R. 2.

<sup>e</sup> § 237, R. 5.

<sup>m</sup> § 221, 1.

<sup>e</sup> § 262

Apes, *aculeo amisso*, statim emōri existimantur. Eādem, *rege interfecto* aut morbo *consumpto*, fame<sup>a</sup> luctūque moriuntur.

Pavo, *caudā amissā*, pudibundus ac mœrens quærit latēbram.

Erinacei, ubi sensēre venantem, *contracto ore pedibusque*, convolvuntur<sup>\*</sup> in formam pilæ, ne quid<sup>b</sup> comprehendi possit<sup>c</sup> præter aculeos.

---

<sup>\*</sup> *convolvuntur*, for *se convolvunt*, roll themselves. § 248, I. R. 1, (2.)

<sup>a</sup> § 247.

<sup>b</sup> § 138.

<sup>c</sup> § 262.

## FABLES FROM ÆSOP.

---

### 1. ACCIPĪTER ET COLUMBÆ.

COLUMBÆ milvii metu\* accipitrem rogavērunt, ut eas defendēret.\* Ille annuit. At in<sup>b</sup> columbāre receptus, uno die<sup>c</sup> majōrem stragem edidit, quā<sup>d</sup> milvius longo tempōre<sup>e</sup> potuisset<sup>f</sup> edēre.

Fabūla docet, malōrum<sup>g</sup> patrocinium<sup>h</sup> vitandum<sup>i</sup> esse.<sup>j</sup>

### 2. MUS ET MILVIUS.

Milvius laqueis<sup>k</sup> irretitus muscūlum<sup>l</sup> exorāvit, ut eum, corrōsis plagis,<sup>m</sup> liberāret.\* Quo<sup>n</sup> facto, milvius liberātus murem arripuit et<sup>o</sup> devorāvit.

Hæc fabūla ostendit,<sup>p</sup> quam gratiam mali<sup>q</sup> pro beneficiis reddere<sup>r</sup> soleant.\*

### 3. HÆDUS ET LUPUS.

Hædus, stans in<sup>s</sup> tecto domūs, lupo<sup>t</sup> prætereunti<sup>u</sup>

\* Supply *ductæ*. § 247, R. 2, (b.)

\* § 262.

\* § 274, R. 8.

\* § 229, R. 5.

<sup>b</sup> § 235, (2.)

<sup>b</sup> § 272.

\* § 271.

<sup>c</sup> § 253.

<sup>c</sup> § 247.

\* § 265.

<sup>d</sup> §§ 154, R. 7, and 260, II.

<sup>d</sup> § 231, and R. 3, (b.)<sup>p</sup> § 225.

<sup>e</sup> § 205, R. 7, (1.)

<sup>e</sup> § 257, and R. 1.

<sup>e</sup> § 182, and R. 3.

<sup>f</sup> § 239.

<sup>f</sup> § 278.

maledixit. Cui<sup>a</sup> lupus, *Non tu*, inquit,<sup>b</sup> *sed tectum mihi maledicit.*<sup>c</sup>

Sæpe locus et tempus homines timidos audaces reddit.<sup>d</sup>

#### 4. GRUS ET PAVO.

Pavo, coram grue pennas suas<sup>e</sup> explicans, *Quanta est,*<sup>d</sup> inquit,<sup>b</sup> *formositas mea et tua deformitas!* At grus evolvans, *Et quanta est*, inquit, *levitas mea et tua tarditas!*

Monet hæc fabula, ne ob aliquod bonum, quod<sup>f</sup> nobis<sup>a</sup> natura tribuit, alios<sup>g</sup> contemnâmus,<sup>h</sup> quibus natura alia<sup>i</sup> et<sup>j</sup> fortasse majora dedit.

#### 5. PAVO.

Pavo graviter<sup>k</sup> conquerebatur<sup>l</sup> apud Junonem, dominam<sup>m</sup> suam, quod vocis suavitas sibi negata esset,<sup>n</sup> dum lusciniâ, avis tam parum decora, cantu excellat.<sup>n</sup> Cui Juno, *Et merito*, inquit; *non enim<sup>o</sup> omnia bona<sup>i</sup> in unum conferri oportuit.*<sup>p</sup>

#### 6. ANSÆRES ET GRUES.

In<sup>r</sup> eodem quondam prato pascebantur<sup>r</sup> ansæres et grues. Adveniente domino<sup>r</sup> prati, grues facile avolabant; sed ansæres, impediti corporis gravitate,<sup>s</sup> deprehensi et<sup>t</sup> inactati sunt.

Sic sæpe paupères, cum potentioribus in eodem crimine deprehensi, soli dant<sup>u</sup> pœnam, dum illi salvi evadunt.

<sup>a</sup> § 223.

<sup>b</sup> § 279, 6.

<sup>c</sup> § 209, R. 12, (7.) & (a.)

<sup>d</sup> § 209, R. 12, (2.)

<sup>e</sup> § 208.

<sup>f</sup> § 206

<sup>g</sup> § 205, R. 7, (1.)

<sup>h</sup> § 273, 2.

<sup>i</sup> § 205, R. 7, (2.)

<sup>j</sup> § 278.

<sup>k</sup> § 192, II. 2.

<sup>l</sup> § 145, II. 1.

<sup>m</sup> § 204.

<sup>n</sup> § 266, 3.

<sup>o</sup> § 279, 3, (a.) & (c.)

<sup>p</sup> § 273, 4.

<sup>q</sup> § 235, (2.)

<sup>r</sup> § 257.

<sup>s</sup> § 247.

<sup>t</sup> § 145, I. 1



## 7. CAPRA ET LUPUS.

Lupus capram<sup>a</sup> in altâ rupe stantem conspicâtus, *Cur non, inquit, relinquis muda illa et sterilia loca, et huc descendis in herbidos campos, qui tibi letum pabulum offerrunt?* Cui respondit capra: *Mihi<sup>b</sup> non est in animo, dulcia<sup>c</sup> tutis<sup>c</sup> præponere.<sup>d</sup>*

## 8. VENTER ET MEMBRA.

Membra quondam dicébant ventri: *Nosne<sup>e</sup> te semper<sup>e</sup> ministerio<sup>e</sup> nostro alémus,<sup>f</sup> dum ipse summo otio<sup>f</sup> fruëris? Non faciémus.\** Dum igitur ventri<sup>g</sup> cibum subducunt, corpus debilitâtur, et membra<sup>h</sup> serò invidiæ<sup>i</sup> suæ poenituit.

## 9. CANIS ET BOVES.

Canis jacēbat<sup>m</sup> in præsepī<sup>n</sup> bovesque latrando<sup>o</sup> a pabulo arcēbat. Cui unus boum,<sup>p</sup> *Quanta ista<sup>q</sup>, inquit, invidia est, quòd non patëris, ut eo cibo<sup>r</sup> vescāmur,<sup>s</sup> quem tu ipse capere nec velis<sup>t</sup> nec possis!*

Hæc fabula invidiæ indölem declārat.

## 10. VULPES ET LEO.

Vulpes, quæ nunquam leönem vidērat, quum ei<sup>u</sup> fortè occurrisset,<sup>v</sup> ita est perterrīta, ut<sup>w</sup> pæne morerētur<sup>x</sup> formid-

\* Supply *hoc*.

<sup>a</sup> § 274, 1.

<sup>b</sup> § 226.

<sup>c</sup> § 205, R. 7, (2.)

<sup>d</sup> § 269.

<sup>e</sup> § 279, 3, (a.) & (c.)

<sup>f</sup> § 279, 15, (a.)

<sup>g</sup> § 247.

<sup>h</sup> § 209, R. 1, (a.) & (b.)

<sup>i</sup> § 245, 1.

<sup>j</sup> § 224, R. 2.

<sup>k</sup> § 229, R. 6.

<sup>l</sup> § 215, (1.)

<sup>m</sup> § 145, II. 1.

<sup>n</sup> § 82, E. 1.

<sup>o</sup> § 275, II. R. 4.

<sup>p</sup> § 212.

<sup>q</sup> § 207, R. 25.

<sup>r</sup> § 245, 1.

<sup>s</sup> § 262.

<sup>t</sup> § 266, 1.

<sup>u</sup> § 224.

<sup>v</sup> § 263, R. 2.

<sup>w</sup> § 262, R. 1.

ine.<sup>a</sup> Eundem conspicātā<sup>b</sup> itērum, timuit quidem,<sup>c</sup> sed nequāquam,<sup>d</sup> ut antea.\* Tertiò illi<sup>e</sup> obviām facta, ausa<sup>f</sup> est etiam propiūs † accedēre, eunque<sup>g</sup> allōqui.

## 11. CANCRI.

Cancer dicēbat<sup>h</sup> filio: *Mi<sup>i</sup> fili,<sup>i</sup> ne<sup>k</sup> sic obliquis semper gressibus<sup>o</sup> incēde, sed rectā viā<sup>a</sup> perge.* Cui ille, *Mi pater,* respondit, *libenter tuis præceptis<sup>i</sup> obsēquar, si te prius idem facientem vidēro.<sup>m</sup>*

Docet hæc fabūla, adolescentiām<sup>n</sup> nullā re<sup>a</sup> magis, quàm exemplis<sup>o</sup>, instrui.<sup>p</sup>

## 12. BOVES.

In eōdem prato pascebantur<sup>h</sup> tres boves in maximā<sup>q</sup> concordiā, et sic ab omni<sup>r</sup> ferārum incursione tuti erant. Sed dissidio<sup>r</sup> inter illos orto, singūli a feris<sup>r</sup> petiti et laniāti sunt.

Fabūla docet, quantum boni<sup>n</sup> sit<sup>o</sup> in concordiā.

## 13. ASINUS.

Asinus, pelle<sup>m</sup> leōnis indūtus, territābat homīnes et bestias, tanquam leo esset.<sup>x</sup> Sed fortè, dum se celerius<sup>v</sup>

\* What do *nequāquam* and *antea* modify?

† What is understood after *propiūs*?

<sup>a</sup> § 247.	<sup>j</sup> § 52.	<sup>r</sup> § 279, 7, (a.)
<sup>b</sup> § 274, 1.	<sup>k</sup> § 267, R. 1.	<sup>s</sup> § 257.
<sup>c</sup> § 279, 3, (a.) & (d.)	<sup>l</sup> § 223, R. 2.	<sup>t</sup> § 248, 1.
<sup>d</sup> § 277.	<sup>m</sup> § 145, VI.	<sup>u</sup> § 212, R. 3.
<sup>e</sup> § 228.	<sup>n</sup> § 239.	<sup>v</sup> § 265.
<sup>f</sup> § 142, 2.	<sup>o</sup> § 278.	<sup>w</sup> § 249, 1.
<sup>g</sup> § 233.	<sup>p</sup> § 272.	<sup>x</sup> § 263, 2.
<sup>h</sup> § 145, II. 1.	<sup>q</sup> § 125, 5.	<sup>y</sup> § 256, R. 9, (a.)
<sup>i</sup> § 139.		

novet, aures eminēbant; unde agnītus in pistrinum abductus est, ubi pœnas petulantīæ dedit.

Hæc fabūla stolidos<sup>a</sup> notat, qui immeritis honoribus<sup>b</sup> superbiunt.

#### 14. MULIER ET GALLINA.

Mulier quædam habēbat gallinam, quæ ei quotidie ovum pariēbat aureum. Hinc suspicārī<sup>c</sup> cœpit, illam auri massam intus celāre,<sup>d</sup> et gallinam occidit. Sed nihil in eā repērit, nisi quod<sup>e</sup> in aliis gallinis reperiri<sup>f</sup> solet. Itaque dum majoribus divitiis<sup>g</sup> inhiābat, etiam minores<sup>h</sup> perdidit.

#### 15. VIATORES ET ASINUS.

Duo<sup>a</sup> qui unâ iter faciēbant, asinum oberrantem in solitudine conspicāti, accurrunt læti, et uterque eum sibi vindicāre cœpit, quod eum prior<sup>b</sup> conspexisset.<sup>c</sup> Dum verò contendunt et rixantur, nec<sup>d</sup> a<sup>e</sup> verberibus abstinent, asinus aufūgit, et neuter eo<sup>f</sup> potitur.

#### 16. CORVUS ET LUPUS.

Corvus partem prædæ petēbat a lupis,<sup>1</sup> quod eos totum diem<sup>m</sup> comitātus esset.<sup>a</sup> Cui illi, *Non tu nos*, inquit, *sed prædam sectātus es, idque eo animo,<sup>b</sup> ut ne nostris quidem<sup>n</sup> corporibus<sup>o</sup> parcēres,<sup>p</sup> si exanimarentur.<sup>q</sup>*

---

\* With what noun does *minōres* agree?

<sup>a</sup> § 205, R. 7, (1.)

<sup>b</sup> § 247.

<sup>c</sup> § 271.

<sup>d</sup> § 272.

<sup>e</sup> § 206, (4.)

<sup>f</sup> § 224.

<sup>g</sup> § 205, R. 15.

<sup>h</sup> § 266, 3.

<sup>i</sup> § 198, II. 1, & (c.)

<sup>j</sup> § 242, and R. 1.

<sup>k</sup> § 245, 1.

<sup>l</sup> § 231, R. 2.

<sup>m</sup> § 236.

<sup>n</sup> § 279, 3.

<sup>o</sup> § 223, R. 2.

<sup>p</sup> § 261, 1.

Meritò in actionibus non spectātur, quid fiat,<sup>a</sup> sed quo animo fiat.<sup>a</sup>

### 17. PASTŌRES ET LUPUS.

Pastōres cæsā ove<sup>a</sup> convivium celebrābant. Quod<sup>c</sup> quum lupus cernēret,<sup>d</sup> *Ego, inquit, si agnum rapuissem,<sup>e</sup> quantus tumultus fieret!*<sup>f</sup> *At isti<sup>g</sup> impūne ovem comēdunt!*<sup>h</sup> Tum unus illōrum,<sup>i</sup> *Nos enim,<sup>k</sup> inquit, nostrā, non aliēnā ove<sup>l</sup> epulāmur*

### 18. CARBONARIUS ET FULLO.

Carbonarius, qui spatiōsam habēbat domum, invitāvit fullōnem, ut ad se commigrāret.<sup>j</sup> Ille respondit: *Quenam inter nos esse possit<sup>k</sup> sociētas? quum tu vestes, quas ego nītidas reddidissem,<sup>l</sup> fuligīne et macūlis inquinatūrus esses.<sup>m</sup>*

Hæc fabūla docet dissimilia<sup>n</sup> non debēre<sup>o</sup> conjungi.<sup>p</sup>

### 19. TUBĪCEN.

Tubicen ab hostibus<sup>q</sup> captus, *Ne<sup>r</sup> me, inquit, interficite; nam inermis sum, neque<sup>s</sup> quidquam habeo præter hanc tubam.* At hostes, *Propter hoc ipsum, inquit,<sup>t</sup> te interimēmus, quòd, quum ipse pugnandi<sup>u</sup> sis<sup>v</sup> imperitus, alios ad pugnam incitāre soles.*

Fabūla docet, non solum maleficos<sup>w</sup> esse puniendos,<sup>x</sup> sed etiam eos,<sup>y</sup> qui alios ad malè faciendum<sup>z</sup> irritent.<sup>1</sup>

<sup>a</sup> § 265.

<sup>b</sup> § 257.

<sup>c</sup> § 206, (13.)

<sup>d</sup> § 263, 5.

<sup>e</sup> § 261, 1.

<sup>f</sup> § 207, R. 25.

<sup>g</sup> § 212.

<sup>h</sup> § 198, 7, & (a.)

<sup>i</sup> § 245, II. 4.

<sup>j</sup> § 273, 2.

<sup>k</sup> § 260, II. R. 5.

<sup>l</sup> § 266, 1.

<sup>m</sup> § 260, II. R. 7, (2.)

<sup>n</sup> § 205, R. 7, (2.)

<sup>o</sup> § 272.

<sup>p</sup> § 271.

<sup>q</sup> § 248, 1.

<sup>r</sup> § 267, R. I.

<sup>s</sup> § 198, 1, & (a.)

<sup>t</sup> § 279, 6.

<sup>u</sup> § 275, III. R. 1.

<sup>v</sup> § 205, R. 7, (1.)

<sup>w</sup> § 274, R. 8.

<sup>x</sup> § 278.

<sup>y</sup> § 275, III., R. 3.

## 20. ACCIPITRES ET COLUMBÆ.

Accipitres quondam acerrimè inter se belligerabant. Hos columbæ in gratiam reducere\* conatæ effecerunt,<sup>1</sup> ut illi pacem inter se<sup>c</sup> facerent. Quâ<sup>d</sup> firmatâ, accipitres vim suam in ipsas columbas convertērunt.

Hæc fabula docet, potentiōrum discordias<sup>a</sup> imbecillioribus<sup>f</sup> sæpe prodesse.

## 21. MULIER ET GALLINA.

Mulier vidua gallinam habēbat, quæ ei quotidie unum ovum pariēbat. Illa existimābat,\* si gallinam diligentius sagināret,<sup>e</sup> fore,<sup>h</sup> ut illa bina<sup>i</sup> aut terna ova quotidie pareret. Quum autem cibo superfluo gallina pinguis esset<sup>j</sup> facta, planè ova parere<sup>e</sup> desiit.<sup>f</sup>

Hæc fabula docet, avaritiam sæpe damnōsam<sup>h</sup> esse.

## 22. VULPES ET UVA.

Vulpes uvam in vite conspicatâ ad illam subsiliit omnium virium suarum contentiōne,<sup>i</sup> si eam fortè attingere posset.<sup>f</sup> Tandem defatigata inâni labōre discēdens dixit: *At nunc etiam acerbæ sunt, nec<sup>m</sup> eas in viâ repertas<sup>n</sup> tollērem.*<sup>o</sup>

Hæc fabula docet, multos eâ contemnere, quæ se<sup>p</sup> assēqui posse despērent.

---

\* What is the object of *existimabat*? § 229, R. 5.

<sup>a</sup> § 271.

<sup>b</sup> § 273, 1, (b.)

<sup>c</sup> § 208.

<sup>d</sup> § 257.

<sup>e</sup> § 239.

§ 224.

<sup>g</sup> § 260.

<sup>h</sup> § 268, R. 4, (b.)

<sup>i</sup> § 119, III.

<sup>j</sup> § 263, 5, & R. 2.

<sup>k</sup> § 205, N. 1, & 2.

<sup>l</sup> § 247.

<sup>m</sup> § 278, R. 4.

<sup>n</sup> § 274, 3, (a.)

<sup>o</sup> § 261.

<sup>p</sup> § 271, R. 3.

<sup>q</sup> § 162, 7.

## 23. VULPES ET LEENA.

Vulpes leænæ exprobrabat, quòd nonnisi unum catulum pareret.\* Huic dicitur respondisse, *Unum, sed leonem.*

Hæc fabula, non copiam sed bonitatem rerum æstimandam<sup>b</sup> esse, docet.

## 24. MURES.

Mures aliquando habuerunt consilium, quomodo sibi<sup>c</sup> a fele cavērent.<sup>d</sup> Multis aliis<sup>e</sup> propositis, omnibus<sup>f</sup> placuit, ut ei<sup>g</sup> tintinnabulum annecteretur; sic enim ipsos<sup>h</sup> sonitu admonitos eam fugere posse.<sup>i</sup> Sed quum jam inter mures quæreretur,<sup>j</sup> qui feli<sup>k</sup> tintinnabulum annecteret,<sup>l</sup> nemo repertus est.

Fabula docet, in suadendo<sup>m</sup> plurimos esse audaces,<sup>n</sup> sed in ipso periculo timidos.<sup>o</sup>

## 25. CANIS MORDAX.

Canis<sup>p</sup> mordaci paterfamilias jussit tintinnabulum ex ære appendi,<sup>q</sup> ut omnes eum cavere possent.<sup>r</sup> Ille verò æris tinnitu<sup>s</sup> gaudēbat, et, quasi<sup>t</sup> virtutis suæ præmium<sup>u</sup> esset,<sup>v</sup> alios canes præ se contemnere coepit. Cui unus senior, *O te<sup>w</sup> stolidum*, inquit, *qui ignorare<sup>x</sup> vidēris, isto tinnitu pravitatem morum tuorum indicari!*<sup>y</sup>

---

\* What is the subject-nominative of *esset*?

\* § 266, 3.

<sup>b</sup> § 208, (4.)

<sup>c</sup> § 262.

<sup>d</sup> § 274, R. 8.

<sup>e</sup> § 270, R. 2.

<sup>f</sup> § 247, 1, (2.)

<sup>g</sup> § 223.

<sup>h</sup> § 263, 5, R. 2.

<sup>i</sup> § 263, 2.

<sup>j</sup> § 265.

<sup>k</sup> § 275, III. R. 4.

<sup>l</sup> § 210.

<sup>m</sup> § 205, R. 7, (2.)

<sup>n</sup> § 205, N. 1.

<sup>o</sup> § 238, 2.

<sup>p</sup> § 223, R. 2.

<sup>q</sup> § 278.

<sup>r</sup> § 271.

<sup>s</sup> § 224.

<sup>t</sup> § 273, 2.

<sup>u</sup> § 272.

Hæc fabula scripta est in<sup>a</sup> eos, qui sibi<sup>b</sup> insignibus flagiti-  
 orum suorum placent.

## 26. CANIS ET LUPUS.

Lupus canem videns benè saginatum, *Quanta est, inquit, felicitas tua! Tu, ut videtur, lautè vivis, at ego fame enëcor. Tum canis, Licet, inquit, mecum<sup>c</sup> in urbem venias,<sup>d</sup> et eadem felicitate<sup>e</sup> fruāris.* Lupus conditionem accēpit. Dum unā eunt, animadvertit lupus in collo canis attritos<sup>f</sup> pilos. *Quid hoc est?\** inquit.† *Num jugum sustines? cervix enim tua tota est glabra. Nihil est, canis respondit. Sed interdū me alligant, ut noctu sim vigilantior; atque hæc sunt vestigia collāris, quod cervici<sup>g</sup> circumdārī solet.* Tum lupus, *Vale, inquit, amice!<sup>h</sup> nihil<sup>i</sup> moror felicitatem servitūte emptam!*

Hæc fabula docet, libēris<sup>j</sup> nullum commōdum tanti<sup>k</sup> esse, quod servitūtis calamitatem compensāre possit.<sup>l</sup>

## 27. LUPUS ET GRUS.

In faucibus lupi os inhæsērat. Mercēde igitur conducit gruem, qui illud extrahat.<sup>m</sup> Hoc<sup>n</sup> grus longitudine colli facīle effēcit. Quum autem mercēdem postulāret, subridens lupus et dentibus infrendens, *Num tibi, inquit, parva merces<sup>o</sup> videtur,‡ quod caput incolūme ex lupi faucibus extraxisti?*

\* What is the predicate-nominative of *est*?

† What is the object of *inquit*?

‡ What is the subject of *videtur*? § 202, III. R. 3.

<sup>a</sup> § 235, (2.)

<sup>f</sup> § 270, R. 3.

<sup>k</sup> § 214.

<sup>b</sup> § 223, R. 2.

<sup>g</sup> § 224, R. 1.

<sup>l</sup> § 264, 1.

<sup>c</sup> § 133, 4.

<sup>h</sup> § 240.

<sup>m</sup> § 264, 5.

<sup>d</sup> § 262, R. 4.

<sup>i</sup> § 214, R. 2, N. 2.

<sup>n</sup> § 206, (13.) (<sup>a</sup>.)

<sup>e</sup> § 245, I.

<sup>j</sup> § 211, R. 5.

<sup>o</sup> § 210.

28. AGRICŌLA ET ANGUIS.

Agricŏla anguem repērit frigōre pæne extinctum. Misericordiā<sup>a</sup> motus eum fovit sinu,<sup>b</sup> et subter alas<sup>c</sup> recondidit. Mox anguis recreātus vires<sup>d</sup> recēpit, et agricŏlæ<sup>e</sup> pro beneficio letāle vulnus infixit.

Hæc fabŭla docet, qualem mercēdem mali pro beneficiis reddere soleant.<sup>f</sup>

29. ASINUS ET EQUUS.

Asinus equum beātum<sup>g</sup> prædicābat, qui tam copiōse pascerētur,<sup>h</sup> quum sibi post molestissimos labōres ne paleæ quidem satis præberentur.<sup>i</sup> Fortè autem bello<sup>j</sup> exorto equus in prælium agitur, et circumventus<sup>k</sup> ab hostibus, post incredibiles labōres tandem, multis vulneribus confossus, collabitur. Hæc omnia asinus conspicātus, *O me stolidum*, inquit, *qui beatitudinem ex<sup>m</sup> præsentis temporis fortunā æstimaverim!*<sup>l</sup>

30. AGRICŌLA ET FILII.

Agricŏla senex, quum mortem sibi<sup>n</sup> appropinquāre sentīret, filios convocāvit, quos, ut fieri solet,<sup>o</sup> interdum discordāre<sup>p</sup> novērat, et fascem virgulārum afferri<sup>q</sup> jubet. Quibus<sup>r</sup> allātis, filios hortātur, ut hunc fascem frangerent.<sup>s</sup> Quod<sup>t</sup> quum facere non possent, distribuit singūlas virgas,

---

\* What is here denoted by the ablative absolute? § 257.

<sup>a</sup> § 247, R. 2, (b.)

<sup>g</sup> § 230

<sup>m</sup> § 195, R. 2.

<sup>b</sup> § 254, R. 3.

<sup>h</sup> § 264, 8, (1.)

<sup>n</sup> § 209, R. 3, (6.)

<sup>c</sup> § 235, (4.)

<sup>i</sup> § 279, 3.

<sup>o</sup> § 272.

<sup>d</sup> § 85.

<sup>j</sup> § 263, 5.

<sup>p</sup> § 273, 2

<sup>e</sup> § 224.

<sup>k</sup> § 257.

<sup>q</sup> § 206, (13.)

<sup>f</sup> § 265.

<sup>l</sup> §§ 248, I., and 274, 1.



iisque celeriter fractis, docuit \* illos, quàm firma res † esset. concordia, quàmque imbecillis discordia.

### 31. EQUUS ET ASINUS.

Asinus onustus sarcinis equum rogavit, ut aliquâ parte onëris se<sup>e</sup> levâret,<sup>d</sup> si se<sup>e</sup> vivum videre vellet.<sup>e</sup> Sed ille asini preces repudiavit. Paulò post igitur asinus labøre consumptus in viâ corruit, et efflavit animam. Tum agitator omnes sarcinas, quas asinus portavêrat, atque insuper etiam pellerq asino<sup>f</sup> detractam in equum imposuit. Ibi ille serò priorem superbiam deplorans, *O me<sup>g</sup> miserum,* inquit, *qui parvulum onus in me recipere noluerim,<sup>h</sup> quum nunc cogar tantas sarcinas ferre, unâ cum pelle comitis mei, cujus preces tam superbè contempseram.*

### 32. MULIER ET ANCILLÆ.

Mulier vidua, quæ texendo<sup>i</sup> vitam sustentabat, solēbat ancillas suas de nocte excitare ad opus, quum primum galli cantum audivisset. At illæ diuturno labøre fatigatæ statuērunt gallum interficere.<sup>j</sup> Quo<sup>k</sup> facto, deteriore conditione<sup>l</sup> quàm prius † esse cœperunt. Nam domina, de horâ noctis incerta,<sup>m</sup> nunc famulas sæpe jam primâ nocte excitabat.

\* What is the accusative of the "thing" after *docuit*? § 231, R. 3, (b.)

† What is the subject-nominative of *esset*?

‡ Supply *futrant*

• § 251

§ 224, R. 2.

§ 271, and R. 3.

• § 265.

§ 238, 2.

§ 206, (13.) (a.)

• § 208, (1.)

§ 264, 8, (1.)

§ 211, R. 6, (3.)

• § 273, 2.

§ 275, III. R. 4.

§ 213, R. 4, and (4.)

• § 266, 1.

## 33. TESTŪDO ET AQUILA.

Testudo aquilam magnopere orābat, ut sese<sup>a</sup> volāre doceret.<sup>b</sup> Aquila ei ostendēbat quidem, eam<sup>c</sup> rem<sup>d</sup> petere natūrā<sup>e</sup> suæ contrariam; sed illa nihilo<sup>f</sup> minus instābat, et obsecrābat aquilam,<sup>g</sup> ut se<sup>h</sup> volūcrem facere vellet.<sup>i</sup> Itaque ungūlis arreptam<sup>\*</sup> aquila sustulit in sublime, et demisit illam, ut per aërem ferrētur. Tum in saxa incidens comminūta interiit.

Hæc fabula docet, multos cupiditatibus suis<sup>j</sup> occaecatos consilia prudentiorum respuere, et in exitium ruere stultitiā<sup>k</sup> suā.

## 34. LUSCINIA ET ACCIPITER.

Accipiter esuriens rapuit lusciniā. Quæ, quum intelligeret sibi<sup>l</sup> mortem<sup>m</sup> impendere, ad preces conversa orat accipitrem,<sup>n</sup> *ne se perdat sine causā. Se enim<sup>o</sup> avidissimum ventrem illius non posse<sup>p</sup> explere, et suadere adeo, ut grandiores aliquas volūcres venētur.<sup>q</sup>* Cui accipiter, *Insanire<sup>r</sup>,<sup>s</sup> inquit, si partem prædam amittere, et incerta<sup>t</sup> pro certis<sup>u</sup> sectari vellem.<sup>v</sup>*

## 35. SENEX ET MORS.

Senex in silvâ ligna ceciderat,<sup>w</sup> iisque<sup>x</sup> sublatis domum

---

\* With what does *arreptam* agree?

- |   |                          |                                |
|---|--------------------------|--------------------------------|
| <sup>a</sup> § § 133, R. 2, and 208, (1.) | <sup>h</sup> § 208, (1.) | <sup>u</sup> § 270, R. 2, (b.) |
| <sup>b</sup> § 209, R. 2, (1.) (b.)       | <sup>i</sup> § 273, 2.   | <sup>v</sup> § 261, 1.         |
| <sup>c</sup> § 239.                       | <sup>j</sup> § 208.      | <sup>w</sup> § 205, R. 7, (2.) |
| <sup>d</sup> § 229.                       | <sup>k</sup> § 247.      | <sup>x</sup> § 145, V.         |
| <sup>e</sup> § 222, 3.                    | <sup>l</sup> § 224.      | <sup>y</sup> § 257.            |
| <sup>f</sup> § 256, R. 16.                | <sup>m</sup> § 198, 7.   | <sup>z</sup> § 237, R. 4.      |
| <sup>g</sup> § 231, R. 3, (b.)            |                          |                                |

redire cœpit. Quum aliquantum<sup>a</sup> viæ<sup>b</sup> progressus esset, et<sup>c</sup> onēre et viā defatigātus fascem deposuit, et secum<sup>d</sup> ætātis et inopiæ mala<sup>e</sup> contemplātus Mortem clarā voce invocāvit, quæ ipsum ab omnibus his malis<sup>f</sup> liberāret.<sup>g</sup> Tum Mors senis precibus auditis<sup>h</sup> subitō adstīit,<sup>i</sup> et, quid vellet,<sup>j</sup> percunctātur.<sup>k</sup> At Senex, quem<sup>l</sup> jam votōrum<sup>m</sup> suōrum poenitēbat,<sup>n</sup> *Nihil*,<sup>†</sup> inquit, *sed requiro, qui<sup>m</sup> onus paulūlūm allēvet,<sup>e</sup> dum ego rursus subeo.* ‡

## 36. INIMICI.

In eādē navi vehebantur duo,<sup>a</sup> qui inter se<sup>b</sup> capitalia odia exercēbant. Unus eōrum<sup>c</sup> in prorā, alter in puppi residēbat. Ortā tempestāte ingenti, quum omnes de vitā desperārent, interrōgat || is, qui in puppi sedēbat, gubernatōrem, *Utram partem navis<sup>p</sup> prius submersum iri existimāret.*<sup>q</sup> Cui gubernātor, *Proram*,<sup>¶</sup> respondit. Tum ille, *Jam mors mihi non molesta est, quum inimici mei mortem adspectūrus sim.*<sup>r</sup>

## 37. HINNULEUS ET CERVUS.

Hinnuleus quondam patrem suum his verbis interrogasse<sup>a</sup> dicītur: *Mi<sup>t</sup> pater, quum multo<sup>b</sup> sis major canibus<sup>c</sup>*

\* Supply *seni*.† Supply *volo*.‡ Supply *id*.|| What is the accusative of the "thing" after *interrōgat*? § 231, R. 3¶ To what does *prora* correspond? § 204, R. 11.<sup>a</sup> § 236.<sup>t</sup> § 265.<sup>p</sup> § 212.<sup>b</sup> § 212, R. 3.<sup>j</sup> § 229, R. 6.<sup>e</sup> § 258, R. 1, (a.)<sup>c</sup> § 278, R. 7.<sup>k</sup> § 215, (1.)<sup>f</sup> § 260, R. 7, (2.)<sup>d</sup> § 133, R. 4.<sup>i</sup> § 209, R. 3, (4.)<sup>g</sup> § 162, 7.<sup>e</sup> § 274, 1.<sup>m</sup> § 206, (4.)<sup>h</sup> § 139.<sup>l</sup> § 251, R. 1<sup>n</sup> § 205, R. 7, (1.)<sup>q</sup> § 256, R. 16.<sup>m</sup> § 264, 5.<sup>e</sup> § 235, R. 2.<sup>r</sup> § 256.<sup>k</sup> § 257.

*et tam ardua cornua habeas,\* quibus a te vim propulsare possis,<sup>b</sup> qui fit,\* ut canes tantopere metuas? Ibi cervus ridens, Mi nate, inquit, vera memoras; mihi<sup>c</sup> tamen, nescio quo pacto, semper accidit,\* ut auditâ canum<sup>d</sup> voce, in fugam statim convertar.*

Hæc fabula docet, naturâ<sup>e</sup> formidolosos nullis rationibus fortes<sup>f</sup> reddi posse.

### 38. HÆDUS ET LUPUS.

Quum hædus evasisset lupum, et confugisset in caulam ovium,<sup>g</sup> *Quid<sup>h</sup> tu, stulte, inquit ille,† hic te salvum futurum<sup>i</sup> speras, ubi quotidie pecudes rapi et diis mactari videas? Non curo, inquit hædus; nam si moriendum<sup>k</sup> sit, quanto<sup>l</sup> præclarius<sup>m</sup> mihi<sup>n</sup> erit, meo cruore aspergi aras<sup>o</sup> deorum immortalium, quàm irrigari siccas lupi fauces.*

Hæc fabula docet, bonos mortem, quæ<sup>p</sup> omnibus<sup>q</sup> inminet, non timere,<sup>r</sup> si cum honestate et laude conjuncta sit.<sup>s</sup>

### 39. CORVUS ET VULPES.

Corvus alicunde caseum rapuerat, et cum illo in altam arborem subvolarat.<sup>t</sup> Vulpecula illum caseum appetens corvum blandis verbis adoritur; quumque primum formam

\* What is the subject of this verb?

† To what does *ille* relate? § 207, R. 23.

\* § 278.

<sup>b</sup> § 266, 1.

<sup>c</sup> § 223.

<sup>d</sup> § 83, II. 2, E.

<sup>e</sup> § 249, II.

<sup>f</sup> § 210, R. 1.

<sup>g</sup> § 83, II. 2.

• <sup>h</sup> § 231, R. 5, (a.)

<sup>i</sup> § 270, R. 3.

<sup>j</sup> § 266, 1.

<sup>k</sup> § 225, III., R. 1.

<sup>l</sup> § 256, R. 16.

<sup>m</sup> § 205, R. 8.

<sup>n</sup> § 222, 3.

<sup>o</sup> § 239.

<sup>p</sup> § 206.

<sup>q</sup> § 224.

<sup>r</sup> § 272.

<sup>s</sup> § 260.

<sup>t</sup> § 162, 7.

ejus<sup>a</sup> pennarumque nitōrem laudāasset, *Poi*, inquit, *te avium<sup>b</sup> regem esse dicērem,<sup>c</sup> si cantus pulchritudini<sup>d</sup> tuæ responderet.<sup>e</sup>* Tum ille laudibus vulpis inflātus etiam cantu se valēre demonstrāre voluit. Ita verō<sup>f</sup> e rostro aperto caseus delapsus est, quem vulpes arreptum devorāvit.

Hæc fabūla docet, vitandas<sup>g</sup> esse adulatōrum voces, qui blanditiis suis nobis<sup>h</sup> insidiantur.

#### 40. LEO.

Societātem junxērunt leo, juvenca, capra, ovis. Prædā<sup>a</sup> autem, quam cepērunt, in quatuor partes æquāles divisā, leo, *Prima*, ait, *mea est; \* debētur\* enim hæc præstantiæ meæ. Tollam et secundam, quam merētur robur meum. Tertiam vindicat sibi<sup>b</sup> egregius labor meus. Quartam, qui sibi arrogāre voluerit,<sup>c</sup> is<sup>d</sup> sciat,<sup>e</sup> se habitūrum<sup>f</sup> me inimicum sibi.\** Quid facerent<sup>g</sup> imbecillēs bestiæ, aut quæ† sibi leōnem infestum habēre vellet?<sup>h</sup>

#### 41. MUS ET RUSTICUS.

Mus a rustico<sup>a</sup> in<sup>b</sup> caricarum acervo deprehensus tam acri morsu ejus digitos vulnerāvit, ut<sup>c</sup> ille eum dimitteret, dicens: *Nihil, mehercūle, tam pusillum est, quod de salutē desperāre debeat,<sup>d</sup> modò<sup>e</sup> se defendere et vim depulsare velit.*

\* What is the subject of this verb?

† Supply *bestia*.

<sup>a</sup> § 208, (6.) (a.)

<sup>b</sup> § 83, II. 2.

<sup>c</sup> § 261, 1.

<sup>d</sup> § 223.

<sup>e</sup> § 279, 3, (a.) & (c.)

<sup>f</sup> § 274, R. 8.

<sup>g</sup> § 224

<sup>h</sup> § 257.

<sup>i</sup> § 208.

<sup>j</sup> § 266, 1.

<sup>k</sup> § 206, (3.) (a.)

<sup>l</sup> § 260, R. 6.

<sup>m</sup> § 270, R. 3.

<sup>n</sup> § 222, 3.

§ 260.

<sup>p</sup> § 248, 1.

<sup>q</sup> § 279, 10.

<sup>r</sup> § 262, R. 1

<sup>s</sup> § 264, 1.

<sup>t</sup> § 263, 2.

## 42. VULTUR ET AVICŪLÆ.

Vultur aliquando avicūlas invitāvit<sup>a</sup> ad convivium, q. cū illis datūrus esset<sup>b</sup> die<sup>c</sup> natāli suo. Quæ quum ad tempus adessent, eas carpere et occidere, epulasque sibi de invitātis instruere cœpit.

## 43. RANÆ.

Ranæ lætabantur, quum nuntiātum esset Solem uxōrem duxisse.<sup>d</sup> Sed una ceteris<sup>e</sup> prudentior, *O vos<sup>f</sup> stolidos*, inquit; *nonne meministis,<sup>g</sup> quantopere nos sæpe unius Solis æstus exruciet?*<sup>h</sup> *Quid igitur fiet, quum liberos etiam procreaverit?*<sup>i</sup>

## 44. RANÆ ET JUPĪTER.

Ranæ aliquando regem sibi a Jove<sup>j</sup> petivisse dicuntur. Quarum ille precibus exorātus trabem ingentem in lacum dejecit. Ranæ sonitu perterritæ primūm refugere,<sup>k</sup> deinde verò trabem in aquā natantem conspicatæ magno cum contemptu<sup>l</sup> in eā consederunt, aliumque sibi novis clamoribus regem expetiverunt. Tum Jupīter eārum stultitiam punitūrus<sup>m</sup> hydrum illis misit, a quo<sup>n</sup> quum plurimæ captæ perirent, serò eas stolidārum precum pœnituit.

## 45. LUPI ET PASTŌRES.

Quum Philippus, rex Macedoniæ, cum Atheniensibus fœdus initūrus esset eā conditione,<sup>o</sup> ut oratōres suos

<sup>a</sup> § 145, IV.<sup>b</sup> § 266, 3.<sup>c</sup> § 253.<sup>d</sup> § 272.<sup>e</sup> § 256.<sup>f</sup> § 238, 2.<sup>g</sup> § 183, 3, N. 3.<sup>h</sup> § 265.<sup>i</sup> § 145, VI.<sup>j</sup> § 85.<sup>k</sup> § 209, R. 5.<sup>l</sup> § 247, 2.<sup>m</sup> § 274, R. 6.<sup>n</sup> § 248, I.<sup>o</sup> § 249 II.

ipsi \* tradērent, Demosthēnes popūlo narrāvit fabūlam, quā iis<sup>b</sup> callidum regis consilium ante oculos poneret.<sup>c</sup> Dixit enim lupos quondam cum pastoribus pactos esse,<sup>d</sup> se nunquam in postērum<sup>e</sup> greges esse impugnatūros, si canes ipsis dederentur. Placuisse stultis pastoribus conditionem; sed quum lupi caulas excubiis<sup>f</sup> nudatas vidissent, eos<sup>g</sup> impetu facto<sup>h</sup> omnem gregem dilaniasse.

#### 46. PUER MENDAX.

Puer oves pascens crebrò per lusum magnis clamoribus opem rusticorum imploraverat, lupos gregem suum aggressos esse fingens. Sæpe autem frustratus eos, qui auxilium<sup>i</sup> latūri<sup>j</sup> advenērant, tandem lupo revērâ irruente, multis cum lacrymis<sup>k</sup> vicinos orare coepit, ut sibi<sup>l</sup> et gregi<sup>m</sup> subvenirent. At illi eum pariter ut antea ludere<sup>n</sup> existimantes<sup>o</sup> preces ejus et lacrymas neglexērunt, ita ut lupo libère in oves grassaretur, plurimasque earum<sup>p</sup> dilaniaret.

#### 47. CORVUS.

Corvus, qui caseum fortè<sup>r</sup> repererat, gaudium altâ voce<sup>s</sup> significavit. Quo<sup>t</sup> sono<sup>u</sup> allecti plures corvi famelici advolaverunt,<sup>v</sup> impetūque in illum facto, opimam ei<sup>w</sup> dapem eripuērunt.

---

\* Supply *ad eum*.

\* § 223.

<sup>b</sup> § 211, R. 5, (1.)

<sup>c</sup> § 264, 5.

<sup>d</sup> § 272.

<sup>e</sup> § 205, R. 7, (1.)

<sup>f</sup> § 251.

<sup>g</sup> § 278.

<sup>h</sup> § 257.

<sup>i</sup> § 274, 1.

<sup>j</sup> § 274, 6.

<sup>k</sup> § 247, 2.

<sup>l</sup> § 208, (1.)

<sup>m</sup> § 244.

<sup>n</sup> § 268.

\* § 274, 2.

<sup>p</sup> § 212.

<sup>q</sup> § 192, 1. 3.

<sup>r</sup> § 247.

<sup>s</sup> § 206, (17.)

<sup>t</sup> § 224, R. 2.

## 48. CORNIX ET COLUMBA.

Cornix Columbæ gratulabātur\* fœcunditatem, q̄d isngūlis mensibus pullos excluderet.<sup>b</sup> At illa, *Ne mei*, inquit, *dolōris causam commemorēs.*<sup>c</sup> Nam quos<sup>d</sup> pullos edūco, eos dominus raptos aut ipse comēdit, aut aliis comedendos<sup>e</sup> vendit. Ita mihi mea fœcunditas novum semper luctum parit.

## 49. LEO, ASINUS, ET VULPES.

Vulpes, asinus, et leo venātum<sup>f</sup> ivērant.<sup>g</sup> Amplā prädā factā, leo asinum illam partiri jubet.<sup>h</sup> Qui quum singūlis singūlas partes ponēret æquāles, leo eum correptum dilaniāvit, et vulpeculæ partiendi<sup>i</sup> negotium tribuit. Illa astutior leōni<sup>j</sup> partem maxīmam apposit, sibi vix minīmam reservans particulam. Tum leo subridens ejus prudentiam laudāre, et unde hoc didicērit<sup>k</sup> interrogāre, cœpit. Et vulpes, *Hujus me*, inquit, *calamitas docuit*,<sup>l</sup> *quid minōres potentioribus debeant.*<sup>m</sup>

## 50. MUSCÆ.

Effūsa mellis copia est : Muscæ advōlant : †  
Pascuntur. At mox impeditis cruribus  
Revolāre<sup>n</sup> nequeunt.<sup>o</sup> *Heu misēram*, inquiunt, *vicem !*<sup>p</sup>

\* What is the accusative of the "thing" after *docuit* ?

† Supply *ad mel*.

\* § 223, and (1.)

<sup>b</sup> § 266, 3.

<sup>c</sup> § 260, R. 6.

<sup>d</sup> § 206, (3.)

<sup>e</sup> § 274, R. 7, (a.)

<sup>f</sup> § 276, II.

<sup>g</sup> § 209, R. 12.

<sup>h</sup> § 273, 2.

<sup>i</sup> § 275, III., R. 1.

<sup>j</sup> § 224.

<sup>k</sup> § 265.

<sup>l</sup> § 271.

<sup>m</sup> § 182, R. 3, N.

<sup>n</sup> § 238, 2.



*Cibus iste blandus, qui pellexit suaviter,  
Nunc fraudulentus quàm crudeliter necat!*  
Perfida voluptas fabulâ hac depingitur.

## 51. CANCER.

Mare cancer olim deseruit, in litore  
Pascendi<sup>a</sup> cupidus. Vulpes hunc simul adspicit  
Jejuna, simul accurrit,<sup>\*</sup> et prædam capit.  
*Næ, dixit ille, jure plector, qui, salo<sup>b</sup>*  
*Quum fuërim natus, voluërim<sup>c</sup> solo ingrëdi!*  
Suus unicuique<sup>d</sup> præfinitus est locus,  
Quem præterire sine periculo non licet.<sup>e</sup>

## 52. CULEX ET TAURUS.

In cornu tauri parvulus quondam culex  
Consedit; seque<sup>f</sup> dixit, mole si suâ  
Eum<sup>g</sup> gravâret, avolatûrum<sup>h</sup> illico.  
At ille:<sup>i</sup> *Nec te considerentem sensëram.*

## 53. DE VITIIS HOMINUM.

Peras imposuit Jupiter nobis duas:  
Propriis replëtam<sup>†</sup> vitiis post tergum dedit,  
Aliënis ante pectus suspendit gravem.<sup>†</sup>  
Hac re vidëre nostra mala non possumus;  
Alii simul delinquant, censôres sumus.

\* Supply *ad eum*.† Supply *peram*.<sup>a</sup> § 275, III., R. 1.<sup>d</sup> § 279, 14.<sup>e</sup> § 208, (6,) (a.)<sup>b</sup> § 254, R. 3.<sup>g</sup> § 273, 4, (a.)<sup>h</sup> § 270, R. 3.<sup>c</sup> § 264, 8, (1.)<sup>f</sup> § 272.<sup>i</sup> § 229, R. 3.

## MYTHOLOGY.

---

1. CADMUS, Agenōris filius,<sup>a</sup> quod dracōnem, Martis filium, fontis cujusdam in Bœotiâ custōdem,<sup>a</sup> occidērat, omnem suam prolem interemptam vidit, et ipse cum Harmoniâ,<sup>b</sup> uxōre suâ, in Illyriam fugit, ubi ambo<sup>c</sup> in dracōnes conversi sunt.

2. Amŷcus, Neptūni filius, rex Bebryciæ, omnes, qui in ejus regna venissent,<sup>d</sup> cogēbat cæstibus secum contendere, et victos occidēbat. Hic quum Argonautas ad certāmen provocāset,<sup>d</sup> Pollux cum eo contendit, et eum interfecit.

3. Otos et Ephialtes, Aloëi filii,<sup>e</sup> mirâ magnitudīne<sup>f</sup> fuisse<sup>g</sup> dicuntur. Nam singulis mensibus<sup>h</sup> novem digitis<sup>i</sup> crescēbant. Itaque quum essent<sup>j</sup> annōrum novem,<sup>j</sup> in cœlum ascendere sunt conāti. Huc sibi aditum sic faciēbant,<sup>j</sup> ut montem Ossam super Pelion ponērent, aliosque præterga montes exstruērent. Sed Apollinis sagittis interempti sunt.

4. Dædalus, Euphēmi filius, artifex peritissimus, ob

---

<sup>a</sup> § 204.

<sup>b</sup> § 249, III.

<sup>c</sup> § 264, 12.

<sup>d</sup> § 263, 5, R. 2.

<sup>e</sup> § 204, R. 5.

<sup>f</sup> § 211, R. 6.

<sup>g</sup> § 211, R. 8, (2.)

<sup>h</sup> § 253.

<sup>i</sup> § 236.

<sup>j</sup> § 145, II.

<sup>k</sup> § 205, R. 2, (1.)

cædem Athēnis<sup>a</sup> commissam in Cretam<sup>b</sup> abiit ad regem Minōem. Ibi labyrinthum extruxit. A Minōē<sup>c</sup> aliquando in custodiam conjectus, sibi et Icāro filio alas cerā<sup>d</sup> aptavit, et cum eo<sup>e</sup> avolavit. Dum Icārus altius<sup>f</sup> evolābat, cerā solis calōre calefactā, in mare decīdit, quod ex eo Icarium pelāgus<sup>g</sup> est appellātum. Dædalus autem in Siciliam pervēnit.

5. Æsculapius, Apollinis filius, medicus præstantissimus, Hippolyto, Thesei filio, vitam reddidisse dicitur. Ob id facinus Jupiter eum fulmine percussit. Tum Apollo, quod filii mortem in Jove ulcisci non potērat, Cyclōpes, qui fulmina fecerant, interēmit. Ob hoc factum, Apollinem Jupiter Admēto, regi Thessaliæ, in servitūtem dedit.

6. Alcestim,<sup>a</sup> Peliae filiam, quum multi in matrimonium petērent, Pelias promisit, se<sup>b</sup> filiam ei esse datūrum, qui feras curru junxisset.<sup>c</sup> Admētus, qui eam perditē amābat, Apollinem rogāvit, ut se in hoc negotio adjuvaret. Is quum ab Admēto, dum ei<sup>d</sup> serviēbat, liberaliter esset tractātus, aprum ei et leōnem curru junxit,<sup>e</sup> quibus ille Alcestim avexit. Idem gravi morbo implicītus, munus ab Apolline accēpit, ut præsens pericūlum effugēret, si quis sponte pro eo morerētur.<sup>f</sup> Jam quum neque pater, neque mater Admēti pro eo mori voluissent,<sup>g</sup> uxor se Alcestis morti obtūlit, quam Hercūles fortē adveniēns Orci manibus<sup>h</sup> eripuit et Admēto reddidit.

7. Cassiōpe filiae suæ Andromēdæ formam Nereīdum

<sup>a</sup> § 254.

<sup>b</sup> § 237, R. 5.

<sup>c</sup> § 248, I.

<sup>d</sup> § 247.

<sup>e</sup> § 249, III.

<sup>f</sup> § 256, R. 9, & (a.)

<sup>g</sup> § 210.

<sup>h</sup> § 80, I., E. 2.

<sup>i</sup> § 266, 2.

<sup>j</sup> § 266, 2, R. 4.

<sup>k</sup> § 223, R. 2.

<sup>l</sup> § 227.

<sup>m</sup> § 260, II.

<sup>n</sup> § 209, R. 12.

<sup>o</sup> § 224, R. 2.

formæ anteposuit.\* Ob hoc crimen illæ a Neptūno<sup>1</sup> postulavērunt,\* ut Andromēda ceto immāni, qui oras populabātur, objicerētur.<sup>c</sup> Quæ quum ad saxum alligāta esset, Perseus ex Libyā, ubi Medūsam occidērat, advolāvit, et, belluā<sup>d</sup> devictā et interemptā, Andromēdam liberāvit.

8. Quam quum abducere vellet victor, Agēnor, cui antea desponsāta fuērat, Perseo insidias struxit, ut eum interficēret, sponsamque eripēret. Ille, re<sup>e</sup> cognītā, caput Medūsæ insidiantibus ostendit, quo viso,† omnes in saxa mutāti sunt. Perseus autem cum Andromēdā<sup>f</sup> in patriam rediit.

9. Ceyx, Hespēri filius, quum in naufragio periisset, Alcyōne, conjūgis morte auditā, se in mare præcipitāvit. Tum deōrum misericordiā ambo in aves sunt mutāti, quæ Alcyōnes appellantur. Hæ aves pariunt hiberno tempore. Per illos dies<sup>g</sup> mare tranquillum esse<sup>h</sup> dicītur; unde nautæ tranquillos et serēnos dies Alcyonēos appellāre solent.

10. Tantālus, Jovis filius, tam carus fuit diis,<sup>a</sup> ut Jupiter ei consilia sua concredēret,<sup>i</sup> eumque ad epūlas deōrum admittēret. At ille, quæ<sup>j</sup> apud Jovem audivērat, cum mortalibus communicābat. Ob id crimen dicītur<sup>k</sup> apud infēros in aquā collocātus esse, semperque sitire. Nam, quoties haustum aquæ sumptūrus<sup>l</sup> est, aqua recēdit. Tum etiam poma ei<sup>m</sup> super caput pendent; sed, quoties ea decerpere conātur, rami vento moti recēdunt. Alii

\* What is the accusative of the "thing"? § 231, R. 3, (b.)

† What does this ablative absolute denote? § 257.

<sup>a</sup> § 224.

<sup>j</sup> § 249, III.

<sup>j</sup> § 206, (4.)

<sup>b</sup> § 231, R. 2.

<sup>i</sup> § 236, R. 5.

<sup>k</sup> § 271, R. 2.

<sup>c</sup> § 273, 2.

<sup>l</sup> § 53.

<sup>l</sup> § 274, R. 6.

<sup>d</sup> § 257.

<sup>f</sup> § 145, II. 1.

<sup>m</sup> § 211, R. 5, (1.)

<sup>e</sup> § 257, R. 5.

saxum ejus capiti \* inpendere dicunt, cujus animam timens perpetuo metu cruciatur.

11. In nuptiis Pelei et Thetidis omnes dii invitati erant præter Discordiam. Hæc irâ commota malum misit in medium, cui<sup>a</sup> inscripta erant verba: *Pulcherrima me habeto*. Tum Juno, Venus et Minerva illud simul appetebant; magnâque inter eas discordiâ exortâ, Jupiter Mercurio<sup>b</sup> imperat, ut deas ad Paridem, Priami filium, duceret,<sup>c</sup> qui in monte Idâ greges pascēbat; hunc earum litem dirempturum esse.<sup>d</sup> Huic<sup>e</sup> Juno, si se pulcherrimam judicasset,<sup>f</sup> omnium terrarum regnum est pollicita; Minerva ei splendidam inter homines famam promisit; Venus autem<sup>g</sup> Helēnam,<sup>h</sup> Ledaë et Joyis filiam, se<sup>i</sup> ei in conjugium dare<sup>j</sup> spondit. Paris, hoc dono<sup>k</sup> prioribus<sup>l</sup> anteposito, Venērem pulcherrimam esse judicavit. Postea Venēris hortatu Lacedæmōnem<sup>m</sup> profectus, Helēnam conjugio<sup>n</sup> suo<sup>o</sup> Menelao eripuit. Hinc bellum Trojanum originem cepit, ad quod tota ferè Græcia, duce<sup>p</sup> Agamemnone, Menelai fratre, profecta est.

12. Thetis, Pelei conjux, quum sciret Achillem filium suum citò periturum esse, si Græcorum exercitum ad Trojam sequeretur,<sup>q</sup> eum misit in insulam Scyron, regique Lycomædi commendavit. Ille eum muliebri habitu<sup>r</sup> inter filias suas servabat. Græci autem quum audivissent eum ibi occultari,<sup>s</sup> unus eorum<sup>t</sup> Ulysses, rex Ithacæ, in regio<sup>u</sup> vestibulo munera feminea<sup>v</sup> in calathiscis posuit, simulque

<sup>a</sup> § 224.

<sup>b</sup> § 229.

<sup>o</sup> § 257, R. 7.

<sup>b</sup> § 223, R. 2.

<sup>c</sup> § 239.

<sup>p</sup> § 247.

<sup>c</sup> § 273, 2.

<sup>f</sup> § 272.

<sup>q</sup> § 268.

<sup>d</sup> § 270, R. 2, (a.) & (b.)<sup>k</sup> § 257.

<sup>r</sup> § 212.

<sup>e</sup> § 223.

<sup>i</sup> § 237.

<sup>s</sup> § 211, R. 4, (a.)

<sup>j</sup> § 266, 2, R. 4.

<sup>m</sup> § 224, R. 2.

<sup>t</sup> § 260, II.

<sup>l</sup> § 279, 3, (a.) & (c.)<sup>n</sup> § 208, (7.)

clypeum et hastam, mulieresque advocâri jussit.\* Quæ dum omnia contemplabantur, subitò tubicen cecinit; quo sono audito, Achilles arma arripuit. Unde eum<sup>b</sup> virum<sup>c</sup> esse intellectum est.

13. Quum totus<sup>d</sup> Græcōrum exercitus Aulide<sup>e</sup> convenisset, adversa tempestas eos ob iram Diānæ retinēbat. Agamemnon enim,<sup>f</sup> dux illius expeditionis, cervam deæ<sup>g</sup> sacram<sup>d</sup> vulneraverat, superbiusque<sup>h</sup> in Diānam locutus erat. Is quum haruspices convocasset, responderunt,<sup>i</sup> iram<sup>j</sup> deæ expiārī<sup>k</sup> non posse, nisi filiam suam Iphigeniam ei immolasset. Hanc ob causam Ulysses Argos profectus mentitur Agamemnonem filiam Achilli in matrimonium promisisse. Sic eam Aulidem<sup>l</sup> abduxit. Ubi quum pater eam immolārē vellet, Diāna virginem miserāta cervam ei<sup>m</sup> supposuit. Iphigeniam ipsam per nubes in terram Tauricam detulit, ibique<sup>n</sup> templi sui sacerdotem<sup>o</sup> fecit.

14. Trojā eversā, quum Græci domum<sup>p</sup> redire vellent, ex Achilles tumulo vox dicītur fuisse audita, quæ Græcos monēbat, ne fortissimum virum sine honōre relinquerent.<sup>q</sup> Quare Græci Polyxēnam, Priāmi filiam, quæ virgo fuit formosissima, ad sepulcrum ejus immolavērunt.

15. Promētheus, Iapēti filius, primus<sup>r</sup> homīnes ex luto finxit, iisque<sup>s</sup> ignem e cœlo in ferulā attulit, monstravitque quomodo cinēre obrūtum servārent.<sup>t</sup> Ob hanc rem Vulcānus eum in monte Caucāso Jovis jussu clavis ferreis

\* § 273, 2.

<sup>b</sup> § 269.

<sup>c</sup> § 210.

<sup>d</sup> § 279, 7, (a.)

<sup>e</sup> § 254.

<sup>f</sup> § 279, 3 (a.) & (c.)<sup>i</sup> § 237.

<sup>g</sup> § 222, 3.

<sup>h</sup> § 256, R. 9, & (a.)

<sup>i</sup> § 209, R. 2, (1,) (b.)

<sup>j</sup> § 266, 2.

<sup>k</sup> § 271.

<sup>l</sup> § 224.

<sup>m</sup> § 230.

<sup>n</sup> § 237, R. 4.

<sup>o</sup> § 262.

<sup>p</sup> § 205, R. 15.

<sup>q</sup> § 265.

alligāvit ad saxum, et aquilam ei<sup>a</sup> apposuit, quæ cor exedēret.<sup>b</sup> Quantum verò interdiu exedērat, tantum nocte crescēbat. Hanc aquilam insequenti tempore Hercūles transfixit sagittis, Prometheumque liberāvit.

16. Pluto, inferōrum deus, a Jove fratre petēbat,<sup>c</sup> ut sibi Proserpīnam, Jovis et Cerēris filiam, in matrimonium daret. Jupīter negāvit quidem Cerērem<sup>d</sup> passūram esse, ut filia in tenēbris Tartāri morarētur;<sup>e</sup> sed fratri permisit, ut eam, si posset, rapēret.<sup>f</sup> Quare Proserpīnam, in nemōre Ennæ in Siciliâ flores legentem, Pluto quadrigis ex terræ hiātu proveniens rapuit.

17. Ceres quum nesciret ubi filia esset,<sup>g</sup> eam per totum orbem terrarum quæsivit. In quo itinere ad Celeum venit, regem Eleusiniōrum, cujus uxor Metanira puērum Triptolēmum pepererat, rogavitque ut se tanquam nutricem in domum recipērent.<sup>h</sup> Quo facto, quum Ceres alumnum suum immortālem reddere vellet, eum interdiu lacte divīno alēbat, noctu clam igne obruēbat. Itaque mirum in modum crescēbat. Quod quum mirarentur parentes, eam observavērunt. Qui quum vidērent Cerērem puērum in ignem mittere,<sup>i</sup> pater exclamāvit. Tum dea Celeum exanimāvit; Triptolēmo autem currum draconibus<sup>j</sup> junctum tribuit, frugesque mandāvit, quas per orbem terrarum vectus dissemināret.<sup>k</sup>

18. Althæa, Thestii filia, ex Œneo pepērit Meleāgrum. Ei Parcæ ardentem titiōnem dedērunt, præfantes<sup>l</sup> Meleāgrum tam diu victūrum,<sup>m</sup> quā diu is titio foret<sup>n</sup> incolūmis.

<sup>a</sup> § 224.

<sup>b</sup> § 264, 5.

<sup>c</sup> § 145, II, 1.

<sup>d</sup> § 239.

<sup>e</sup> § 273, 4.

<sup>f</sup> § 265.

<sup>g</sup> § 273, 2.

<sup>h</sup> § 272, R. 5.

<sup>i</sup> § 223.

<sup>j</sup> § 274, 2.

<sup>k</sup> § 270, R. 3.

<sup>l</sup> § 266, 2.

Hunc\* itaque Althæa diligenter in arcâ clausum servavit. Interim Diâna Ceneo<sup>a</sup> irata quia ei sacra annua non fecerat, aprum mirâ magnitudine<sup>b</sup> misit, qui agrum Calydonium vastaret.<sup>c</sup> Quem Meleâger cum juvenibus<sup>d</sup> ex omni Græciâ delectis interfecit, pellemque ejus Atalantæ donavit. Cui<sup>e</sup> quum Althææ fratres eam eripere vellent, illa Meleâgri auxilium imploravit, qui avunculos occidit. Tum Althæa, gravi irâ<sup>f</sup> in filium commota, titiōnem illum<sup>g</sup> fatalem in ignem conjecit. Sic Meleâger periit. At sorores ejus, dum fratrem insolabiliter lugent, in aves mutatæ sunt.

19. Eurôpam, Agenôris filiam, Sidoniam, Jupiter in taurum mutatus Sidône<sup>h</sup> Cretam transvexit, et ex eâ procreavit Minœm, Sarpedonem, et Rhadamanthum. Hanc ut reducèrent Agênor filios suos misit, conditione addita, ut nec ipsi redirent,† nisi sororem invenissent.<sup>i</sup> Horum unus, Cadmus nomine,<sup>j</sup> quum erraret, Delphos<sup>k</sup> venit, ibique responsum accēpit, bovem præcedentem sequeretur;<sup>l</sup> ubi ille decubuisset,<sup>m</sup> ibi urbem condēret.‡ Quod quum faceret,<sup>n</sup> in Bœotiam venit. Ibi aquam<sup>o</sup> quærens ad fontem Castalium draconem invēnit, Martis filium, qui aquam custodiēbat.<sup>p</sup> Hunc Cadmus interfecit, dentesque ejus sparsit et aravit. Unde Sparti enati sunt. Pugnâ inter illos exortâ, quinque superfuērunt, ex quibus quinque nobiles Thebanorum stirpes originem duxerunt.

\* Supply *titiōnem*.

† On what proposition does this subjunctive depend? § 257, R. 1.

‡ Connected to *sequeretur* by *et* understood. § 278, R. 6.

<sup>a</sup> § 222, 3.

<sup>f</sup> § 247, R. 2.

<sup>h</sup> § 237.

<sup>b</sup> § 211, R. 6.

<sup>g</sup> § 207, R. 24.

<sup>i</sup> § 262, R. 4.

<sup>c</sup> § 264, 5.

<sup>k</sup> § 255.

<sup>m</sup> § 145, II.

<sup>d</sup> § 249, III.

<sup>l</sup> § 266, 1.

<sup>n</sup> § 274, 1.

<sup>e</sup> § 224, R. 2.

<sup>j</sup> § 250.



20. Quum Bacchus, Jovis ex Semēle filius, exercitum in Indiam ducēret, Silēnus ab agmīne aberrāvit. Quem<sup>a</sup> Midas, rex Mygdoniæ, hospitio<sup>b</sup> liberaliter accēpit, eīque ducem dedit, qui eum ad Bacchum reducēret.\* Ob hoc beneficium Bacchus Midæ optiōnem dedit, ut quicquid vellet<sup>c</sup> a se petēret.\* Ille petiit, ut quidquid tetigisset<sup>d</sup> aurum fiēret.<sup>e</sup> Quod quum impetrāset,\* quidquid tetigērat aurum fiēbat. Primò gavīsus est hāc virtūte<sup>f</sup> suā; mox intellexit nihil<sup>g</sup> ipsi hoc munēre<sup>h</sup> perniciosius esse. Nam etiam cibus et potio in aurum mutabātur.<sup>i</sup> Quum jam fame cruciarētur, petit a Baccho, ut donum suum revocāret.<sup>j</sup> Quem<sup>k</sup> Bacchus jussit in flumīne Pactōlo se abluēre, quumque aquam tetigisset, facta<sup>l</sup> est colōre<sup>m</sup> aureo.

21. Schœneus Atalantam filiam formosissimam dicītur habuisse, quæ cursu viros superālat.<sup>n</sup> Hæc quum a pluribus<sup>o</sup> in conjugium peterētur, pater ejus condiōnem proposuit, ut, qui eam ducēre vellet,<sup>p</sup> prius cursu cum eā contendēret;<sup>q</sup> si victus esset,<sup>r</sup> occiderētur.<sup>s</sup> Multos quum superāset et interfecisset, tandem ab Hippomēne victa est. Hic enim a Venēre tria mala aurea accepērat. Dum currēbant, horum unum post altērum projēcit, iisque<sup>t</sup> Atalantæ cursum tardāvit. Nam dum mala colligit, Hippomēnes ad metam pervēnit. Huic itāque Schœneus filiam uxōrem dedit. Quam quum in patriam ducēret, oblītus Venēris beneficio se vicisse,<sup>u</sup> grates ei non egit. Hanc

---

\* Why is this verb in the subjunctive ?

<sup>a</sup> § 206, (17.)

<sup>j</sup> § 272.

<sup>k</sup> § 209, R. 2, (1.) (b.)

<sup>b</sup> § 247.

<sup>l</sup> § 256, 2.

<sup>m</sup> § 211, R. 6.

<sup>c</sup> § 266, 1.

<sup>n</sup> § 209, R. 12, (2.)

<sup>o</sup> § 145, II. 1.

<sup>d</sup> § 262.

<sup>p</sup> § 258, I. 2, R. 1.

<sup>q</sup> § 248, I.

<sup>e</sup> § 247, 1, (2.)

<sup>r</sup> § 273, 2.

<sup>s</sup> § 268, 2.

ob<sup>a</sup> causam Hippomēnes mutātus est in leōnem, Atalanta in leānam.

22. Nisus, rex Megarensium, in capite crinem purpureum habuisse dicitur, ei<sup>b</sup>que prae<sup>c</sup>dictum<sup>b</sup> fuit, tam diu eum regnatūrum,<sup>c</sup> quā diu eum crinem custodisset.<sup>d</sup> Hunc Minos, rex Cretensium, bello<sup>e</sup> aggressus est. Qui quum urbem Megaram oppugnāret, Scylla, Nisi filia, amore ejus correpta est, et, ut ei victoriam parāret,<sup>f</sup> patri<sup>g</sup> dormienti fatālem crinem prae<sup>c</sup>idit. Ita Nisus a Minōe victus et occisus est. Quum autem Minos in Cretam rediret,<sup>h</sup> Scylla eum rogāvit, ut eam secum avehēret.<sup>i</sup> Sed ille negāvit Cretam tantum scelus<sup>\*</sup> esse recepturam. Tum illa se in mare prae<sup>c</sup>ipitat, navemque persequitur. Nisus in aquilam marinam conversus est, Scylla in piscem, quem Cirim vocant.<sup>j</sup> Hodiēque, siquando illa avis hunc piscem conspexerit,<sup>k</sup> mittit se in aquam, raptumque unguibus dilaniat.

- 23. Amphion, Jovis et Antiōpes filius, qui Thebas muris cinxit, Niōben, Tantāli filiam, in matrimonium duxit. Ex quā procreāvit filios septem totidemque filias. Quem partum Niōbe Latōnæ libēris anteposuit, superbiusque<sup>l</sup> locūta est in Apollinem et Diānam. Ob id Apollo filios ejus venantes sagittis interfecit, Diāna autem filias.<sup>m</sup> Niōbe libēris<sup>n</sup> orbāta in saxum mutāta esse dicitur, ejusque lacrymæ hodiēque manāre narrantur. Amphion autem, quum templum Apollinis expugnāre vellet, ab Apolline sagittis est interfectus.

\* The crime for the criminal. § 324, 2.

<sup>a</sup> § 279, 10, (a.)

<sup>f</sup> § 258, 2.

<sup>i</sup> § 260.

<sup>b</sup> § 205, R. 8, (a.)

<sup>g</sup> § 224.

<sup>k</sup> § 256, R. 9, & (a.)

<sup>c</sup> § 270, R. 3.

<sup>h</sup> § 145, II. 4.

<sup>l</sup> § 229, R. 3, 1.

<sup>d</sup> § 266, 1.

<sup>j</sup> § 230.

<sup>n</sup> § 251.

<sup>e</sup> § 247.

24. Phineus,\* Agenōris filius, ab Apollīne futurārum<sup>b</sup> rerum scientiam acceperat. Quum verò hominibus deōrum consilia enuntiāret,\* Juppiter eum excēcāvit, et immisit ei<sup>c</sup> Harpyias,<sup>d</sup> quæ Jovis canes esse dicuntur, ut cibum ab ore ei<sup>c</sup> auferrent. Ad quem quum Argonautæ venissent, ut eum iter<sup>f</sup> rogārent,<sup>e</sup> dixit se<sup>h</sup> illis iter demonstratūrum esse;<sup>i</sup> si eum poenā<sup>j</sup> liberārent. Tum Zetes et Calais, Aquilōnis filii, qui pennas in capite et in pedibus habuisse<sup>i</sup> dicuntur, Harpyias fugavērunt in insulas Strophādas, et Phineum poenā<sup>j</sup> liberāvērunt.

---

\* What does this imperfect tense denote ?

<sup>a</sup> § 293, N.

<sup>c</sup> § 224, R. 2.

<sup>h</sup> § 266, 2.

<sup>b</sup> § 162, 19.

<sup>f</sup> § 231.

<sup>i</sup> § 268, 2.

<sup>c</sup> § 224.

<sup>e</sup> § 258, 2, and (3.)

<sup>j</sup> § 251.

<sup>d</sup> § 9, 1.

## ANECDOTES OF EMINENT PERSONS.

---

1. THALES interrogātus\* an facta hominum deos\* latērent,<sup>b</sup> respondit, ne<sup>c</sup> cogitāta † quidem.

2. Solon, qui Atheniensibus leges scripsit, dicēbat neminem,<sup>d</sup> dum vivēret,<sup>e</sup> beātum habēri posse, quod omnes ad ultimum usque diem ancipiti fortunæ obnoxii essent.<sup>f</sup>

3. Pythagoræ philosophi tanta fuit apud discipulos suos auctoritas, ut, quæ ab eo audivissent,<sup>g</sup> ea in dubitationem adducere non auderent. Rogāti autem<sup>h</sup> ut causam redderent<sup>i</sup> eorum, quæ dixissent,<sup>j</sup> respondēbant, *Ipsū dixisse.*<sup>k</sup> Ipse autem erat Pythagoras.

4. Bias unus ex septem Sapientibus,<sup>l</sup> quum patriam Priēnen ab hostibus expugnātam et eversam fugeret, interrogātus, cur nihil ex bonis<sup>m</sup> suis secum ferret,<sup>n</sup> *Ego verò,*<sup>o</sup> respondit, *bona mea mecum porto omnia.*

5. Democritus, cui pater ingentes divitias reliquerat, omne ferè patrimonium<sup>p</sup> suum civibus donāvit, ne<sup>q</sup>

\* What is the accusative after *interrogātus*? § 234, I.

† Supply *latent*.

<sup>a</sup> § 232, (2.)

<sup>b</sup> § 265.

<sup>c</sup> § 279, 3, & (d.)

<sup>d</sup> § 239.

<sup>e</sup> § 266, 2.

<sup>f</sup> § 266, 1.

<sup>g</sup> § 273, 2.

<sup>h</sup> § 263, 2.

<sup>i</sup> § 212, R. 2, N. 4.

<sup>j</sup> § 100, 6.

<sup>k</sup> § 262.

<sup>l</sup> § 266, 3.

domesticarum rerum curâ a philosophiæ studio avocaretur.

6. Etiam Crates Thebanus bona sua inter Thebanos divisit, nihil sibi servans præter peram et baculum. Hæc enim Cynicorum instrumenta erant. A quo consilio quum amici et propinqui eum avocare studerent, eos correpto baculo<sup>a</sup> fugavit, nihil pulchrius esse arbitratus, quam ab omnibus curis<sup>b</sup> vacuum<sup>\*</sup> uni philosophiæ operam dare.<sup>c</sup>

7. Anaxagoras, quum a longinquâ peregrinatione scientiæ<sup>d</sup> augendæ causâ susceptâ in patriam redisset, agrosque suos neglectos et desertos videret, *Non essem,*<sup>e</sup> inquit, *salvus, nisi ista<sup>f</sup> periissent.*<sup>g</sup>

8. Carneades usque ad extrêmam senectam nunquam cessavit a philosophiæ studio. Sæpe ei accidit,† ut, quum cibi<sup>h</sup> capiendi causâ accubisset, cogitationibus<sup>i</sup> inhærens manum ad cibos appositos porrigere oblivisceretur.<sup>j</sup>

9. Idem adversus Zenonem Stoicum scripturus caput hellebōro purgabat,<sup>k</sup> ne corrupti humores sollertiam et acumen mentis impedirent.<sup>l</sup>

10. Anaxagoras philosophus, morte<sup>m</sup> filii auditâ, vultu nihil<sup>n</sup> immutâtō dixit: *Sciēbam me mortālem genuisse.*

11. Archytas Tarentinus, quum ab itinere reversus agros suos villici socordiâ neglectos videret, *Graviter te castigārem,*<sup>o</sup> inquit, *nisi irātus essem.*<sup>p</sup>

12. Plato quoque, quum in servum vehementius ‡ exar-

<sup>\*</sup> Supply *hominem* or *se*. § 269, R. 1.

† What is the subject of *accidit*?

‡ What peculiar meaning has this comparative? § 256, R. 9, (a.)

<sup>a</sup> § 257.

<sup>b</sup> § 261, 1.

<sup>c</sup> § 145, II. 1.

<sup>d</sup> § 213, R. 4, (4.)

<sup>e</sup> § 207, R. 25.

<sup>f</sup> § 262.

<sup>g</sup> § 278.

<sup>h</sup> § 224.

<sup>i</sup> § 234, II.

<sup>j</sup> § 275, III., R. 1.

<sup>k</sup> § 262, R. 3.

sisset, veritus ne<sup>a</sup> vindictæ modum excederet, Speusippo<sup>b</sup> adstanti mandavit, ut de illius pœnâ statuëret.<sup>c</sup>

13. Idem discendi<sup>d</sup> cupiditate<sup>e</sup> ductus Ægyptum peragravit, et a sacerdotibus illius regionis geometriam et astronomiam didicit. Idem in Italiam trajecit, ut ibi Pythagoræ philosophiam et instituta disceret.

14. Athenienses Socratem damnaverunt, quod novos deos introducere videbatur. Protagoram quoque<sup>f</sup> philosophum, qui ausus<sup>g</sup> fuerat scribere, se ignorare an dii essent,<sup>h</sup> Athenienses ex urbe pepulerunt.

15. Xanthippe, Socratis uxor, morosa admōdum fuisse fertur. Quam ejus indolem quum perspexisset Alcibiades, Socratem interrogavit, quid esset,<sup>i</sup> quod mulierem tam acerbam et jurgiōsam non exigēret<sup>j</sup> domo.<sup>k</sup> Tum ille, *Quoniam, inquit, dum illam domi<sup>l</sup> perpetior, insuesco, ut ceterorum quoque foris petulantiam et injurias facilius feram.*

16. Xenocrates philosophus, quum maledicōrum quorundam sermōni<sup>m</sup> interesset, neque quidquam ipse loqueretur,<sup>n</sup> interrogātus, cur solus taceret,<sup>o</sup> respondit: *Quia dixisse<sup>p</sup> me<sup>q</sup> aliquando pœnituit, tacuisse<sup>r</sup> nunquam.*

17. Hegesias philosophus in disputationibus suis mala et cruciatus vitæ tam vividis coloribus repræsentabat, ut multi, qui eum audiverant,<sup>s</sup> sponte se occiderent. Quare a Ptolemæo<sup>t</sup> rege ulterius his de rebus disserere est prohibitus.

<sup>a</sup> § 262, R. 7.

<sup>b</sup> § 223, R. 2.

<sup>c</sup> § 273, 2.

<sup>d</sup> § 275, III., R. 1.

<sup>e</sup> § 247, R. 2, (b.)

<sup>f</sup> § 279, 3, & (d.)

<sup>g</sup> § 142, 2.

<sup>h</sup> § 265.

<sup>i</sup> § 264, 7, N. 3.

<sup>j</sup> § 255, R. 1.

<sup>k</sup> § 221, R. 3.

<sup>l</sup> § 224.

<sup>m</sup> § 278.

<sup>n</sup> § 215, and R

<sup>o</sup> § 229, R. 6.

<sup>p</sup> § 145, V.

<sup>q</sup> § 248, I.

18. Gorgiæ Leontino,<sup>a</sup> qui eloquentiâ<sup>b</sup> et eruditîone omnes<sup>c</sup> suæ ætâtis homînes superâre existimabâtur, uni-versa Græcia in templo Apollinis Delphîci statuam auream collocâvit.

19. Idem, quum annum centesimum septimum ageret, interrogâtus, quapropter tam diu vellet<sup>d</sup> in vitâ remanere, respondit: *Quia nihil habeo, quod senectutem meam accūsem.*<sup>e</sup>

20. Illustrissîmi sæpe viri humîli loco<sup>f</sup> nati fuērunt. Socrâtes, quem oracûlum Apollinis sapientissimum omni-um homînum<sup>g</sup> judicâvit, obstetricis filius fuit. Euripîdes, poëta tragicus, matrem habuit, quæ olêra venditâbat; et Demosthënis, oratōris eloquentissîmi, patrem cultellos ven didisse<sup>h</sup> narrant.

21. Homêrus, princeps poëtârûm Græcōrum, dolore absumptus esse creditur, quòd quæstiōnem a piscatoribus ipsi propositam solvere non posset.<sup>i</sup>

22. Simonîdes, poëta præstantissîmus, gloriâtur in quo-dam poëmâte, se<sup>j</sup> octoginta annos<sup>k</sup> natum in certâmen musicum descendisse et victoriam inde retulisse. Idem aliquandiu vixit apud Hipparchum, Pisistrâti filium, Athenârûm tyrannum. Inde Syracûsas se contulit ad Hierōnem regem, cum quo familiariter vixisse dicîtur. Primus<sup>l</sup> car-mîna statuto pretio<sup>m</sup> scripsit; quare eum Musam venâlem reddidisse dicunt.

23. Quum Æschÿlus Atheniensis, qui parens<sup>n</sup> tragœ-diæ dicîtur, in Siciliâ versarêtur, ibique in loco aprico

<sup>a</sup> § 223.

<sup>b</sup> § 250.

<sup>c</sup> § 279, 7, (a.)

<sup>d</sup> § 265

<sup>e</sup> § 264 7, N. 3.

<sup>f</sup> § 246.

<sup>g</sup> § 212.

<sup>h</sup> § 279, 11.

<sup>i</sup> § 266, 3.

<sup>j</sup> § 272.

<sup>k</sup> § 236.

<sup>l</sup> § 205, R. 15.

<sup>m</sup> § 252.

<sup>n</sup> § 210.

serēret, aquila testudinem glabro ejus capiti<sup>a</sup> innisit quod pro saxo habuit. Quo ictu ille exstinctus est.

24. Euripides, qui et ipse magnum inter poetas tragicos nomen habet, a cœnâ domum rediens a canibus laceratus est.

25. Athenienses quondam ab Euripide postulabant, ut ex tragœdiâ sententiam quandam<sup>b</sup> tolleret. Ille autem in scenam progressus dixit, se fabûlas componere solere, ut populum doceret, non ut a populo disceret.

26. Philippides, comœdiarum scriptor, quum in poetarum certamine præter spem vicisset,<sup>c</sup> et illâ victoriâ impensè gauderet, eo ipso gaudio repente exstinctus est.

27. Pindarus, poeta Thebanus, Apollini gratissimus fuisse dicitur. Quare sæpe a sacerdotibus in templum Delphicum ad cœnam vocabatur, parsque ei tribuebatur donorum,<sup>d</sup> quæ sacrificantes<sup>e</sup> deo obtulerant. Ferunt etiam Pana<sup>f</sup> Pindari hymnis<sup>g</sup> tantopere fuisse lætatum, ut eos in montibus et silvis caneret. Quum Alexander, rex Macedoniæ, Thebas diriperet, unius Pindari domo<sup>h</sup> et familiaris pepercit.

28. Diogenes Cynicus Myndum profectus, quum videret magnificas portas et urbem exiguam, Myndios monuit, ut portas clauderent,<sup>i</sup> ne urbs egrederetur.

29. Demosthenes Atheniensis incredibili studio et labore eò pervenit, ut, quum<sup>j</sup> multi eum ingenio<sup>k</sup> parum valere existimarent, omnes ætatis suæ oratores superaret eloquentiâ. Nunquam tamen ex tempore dicebat, neque in concione volēbat assurgere, nisi rem, de quâ ageretur,<sup>l</sup>

<sup>a</sup> § 224.

<sup>b</sup> § 207, R. 33, (a.)

<sup>c</sup> § 263, 5.

<sup>d</sup> § 212.

<sup>e</sup> § 205, R. 7, (1.)

<sup>f</sup> § 80, 1.

<sup>g</sup> § 247, 1, (2.)

<sup>h</sup> § 223, R. 2.

<sup>i</sup> § 218, R. 2.

<sup>j</sup> § 263, 5, R. 1.

<sup>k</sup> § 250.

<sup>l</sup> § 261, 1.



accuratè antea meditatus esset.\* Unde plerique eum timidum esse existimabant. Sed in hac re Periclis consuetudinem imitabatur, qui non facîle de quâque re dicere, nec existimationem suam fortunæ committere solēbat.

30. Pericles in concionem iturus, quum animo perpenderet, quantum periculi<sup>b</sup> inconsideratè dicta<sup>c</sup> hominibus afferrent, solēbat precari a diis,<sup>d</sup> ne quod ipsi<sup>e</sup> verbum imprudenti excideret, quod reipublicæ officere posset.<sup>f</sup>

31. Minos, Cretensium rex, sæpe se in speluncam quandam conferēbat, ibique se cum Jove collōqui legesque ab eo accipere dicebat. Etiam Lycurgus Lacedæmonius<sup>g</sup> persuāsit, se leges suas ab Apollīne didicisse.

32. Quum Lycurgus, Lacedæmoniōrum legislātor, Delphis<sup>h</sup> in templum Apollinis intrasset, ut a deo<sup>i</sup> oraculum peteret, Pythia eum his verbis allocūta est: *Nescio utrūm<sup>j</sup> deus an homo appellandus sis; sed deus<sup>k</sup> potiùs vidēris esse.*

33. Leonidas, rex Lacedæmoniōrum, quum Persæ dicerentur sagittarum multitudine solem obscuratūri, respondisse fertur: *Meliùs itaque in umbrā pugnabimus.*

34. Cyrus omnium suorum militum nomina memoriâ tenēbat. Mithridates autem, rex Ponti, duarum et viginti gentium, quæ sub regno ejus erant, linguas ita didicerat, ut cum omnibus, quibus imperābat, sine interprete loqui posset.

35. Themistocles interroganti,<sup>l</sup> utrūm<sup>m</sup> Achilles esse mallet, an Homērus,<sup>n</sup> respondit: *Tu verò malleſne te in Olympico certamine victorem renuntiari,<sup>o</sup> an præco esse, qui victorum nomina proclāmat?*

\* § 260, II.

<sup>b</sup> § 212, R. 3.

<sup>c</sup> § 205, R. 7, (2.)

<sup>d</sup> § 231, R. 2, & 3, (b.)

<sup>e</sup> § 224, R. 1.

<sup>f</sup> § 266, 1.

<sup>g</sup> § 223, R. 2.

<sup>h</sup> § 254.

<sup>i</sup> § 265, R. 2.

<sup>j</sup> § 210.

<sup>k</sup> § 205, R. 7, (1.)

<sup>l</sup> § 271.

36. Epaminondas, Thebanōrum imperātor, in bello adversus Lacedæmonios, animos suōrum religiōne excitandos<sup>a</sup> ratus, arma in templis affixa nocte detraxit, persuasitque militibus, quum illa abesse<sup>b</sup> vidērent, deos iter suum sequi,<sup>b</sup> ut ipsis<sup>c</sup> prœliantibus adessent.

37. Idem in pugnâ ad Mantinēam graviter vulnerātus est. Quum animam recepisset, interrogāvit circumstantes amicos, an clypeus salvus esset;<sup>d</sup> deinde, an hostes fusi essent. Illi utrumque affirmāvērunt. Tum demum hastam e corpore edūci jussit. Quo facto<sup>e</sup> statim exspirāvit.

38. Epaminondas tantâ fuit abstinentiâ<sup>f</sup> et integritate, ut post plurima bella, quibus Thebanōrum potentiam incredibiliter<sup>g</sup> auxerat, nihil in supellectili habēret præter ahēnum et veru.

39. Lysander, dux Lacedæmoniōrum, militem quendam viâ<sup>h</sup> egressum castigābat. Cui dicenti, ad nullius rei rapinam se ab agmine recessisse, respondit: *Ne<sup>i</sup> speciem quidem rapturi<sup>j</sup> præbeas<sup>k</sup> volo.*

40. Iphicrātes, dux Atheniensium, quum præsidio tenēret Corinthum, et sub adventum hostium ipse vigilias circumiret, vigilem, quem dormientem invenerat, hastâ transfixit. Quod factum<sup>l</sup> quibusdam<sup>m</sup> ei<sup>n</sup> ut sævum exprobrantibus, *Qualem<sup>n</sup> invēni, inquit, talem reliqui.*

41. Quum quidam Thrasybūlo, qui civitatem Atheniensium a tyrannōrum dominatione liberāvit, dixisset. *Quantas tibi gratias Athēnæ debent!* ille respondit: *Dii*

<sup>a</sup> § 270, R. 3.

<sup>b</sup> § 272.

<sup>c</sup> § 224.

<sup>d</sup> § 265.

<sup>e</sup> § 257.

<sup>f</sup> § 211, R. 6.

<sup>g</sup> § 192, II. 2.

<sup>h</sup> § 242.

<sup>i</sup> § 279, 3.

<sup>j</sup> § 205, R. 7, (1.)

<sup>k</sup> § 273, 4, (a.)

<sup>l</sup> § 274, 1.

<sup>m</sup> §§ 223 and 274.

<sup>n</sup> § 206, (16.)

*faciant,\* ut quantas<sup>b</sup> ipse patriæ debeo gratias, tantas ei videar<sup>c</sup> retulisse.*

42. Philippus, rex Macedonum, monentibus eum quibusdam, ut Pythiam quendam cavēret,<sup>d</sup> fortem militem, sed ipsi<sup>e</sup> alienatum, quòd tres filias ægrè alēret,<sup>f</sup> nec a rege adjuvarētur, dixisse fertur: *Quid?<sup>g</sup> si partem corporis habērem<sup>h</sup> ægram, abscindērem potius, an curārem?* Deinde Pythiam ad se vocatum, acceptā difficultate rei domesticæ, pecuniā<sup>i</sup> instruxit. Quo facto nullum rex militem Pythiā<sup>j</sup> fidiōrem habuit.

43. Mulier quædam ab eodem Philippo, quum a convivio temulentus<sup>k</sup> recedēret, damnata, *A Philippo*, inquit, *temulento ad Philippum sobrium provoco.*

44. Philippus, rex Macedoniæ, prædicare<sup>l</sup> solēbat, se oratoribus Atheniensium maximam gratiam habere.<sup>m</sup> *Nam conviciis suis*, inquit, *efficiunt, ut quotidie melior<sup>n</sup> evadam, dum eos dictis<sup>o</sup> factisque mendacii<sup>p</sup> arguere conor.*

45. Ejusdem regis epistola fertur scripta ad Aristotēlem philosophum, quā filium sibi<sup>q</sup> natum esse nuntiavit. Erat illa epistola verbis concepta ferè his: *Filium mihi<sup>r</sup> genitum esse scito.<sup>s</sup> Quod<sup>t</sup> equidem diis habeo gratiam: non tam quòd natus est, quàm quòd ei contigit nasci temporibus vitæ tuæ. Spero enim fore,<sup>u</sup> ut a te educatus et eruditus dignus evadat et nobis<sup>v</sup> et rebus, quas ipsi relicturi sumus.*

\* § 260, II. R. 6.

<sup>b</sup> § 206, (16.)

<sup>c</sup> § 273, 1.

<sup>d</sup> § 273, 2.

<sup>e</sup> § 224, R. 2.

<sup>f</sup> § 266, 3.

<sup>g</sup> § 229, R. 3, 2.

<sup>h</sup> § 261, 1.

<sup>i</sup> § 249.

<sup>j</sup> § 256, 2.

<sup>k</sup> § 128, 4.

<sup>l</sup> § 271.

<sup>m</sup> § 272.

<sup>n</sup> § 210, R. 1.

<sup>o</sup> § 247.

<sup>p</sup> § 217.

<sup>q</sup> § 223.

<sup>r</sup> § 162, 4.

<sup>s</sup> § 206, (14.)

<sup>t</sup> § 268, R. 4, (b.)

<sup>u</sup> § 244.

46. Alexander Macēdo, Philippi filius, quum puer a præceptōre suo audivisset innumerabiles mundos esse, *Heu me<sup>a</sup> misērum*, inquit, *qui ne uno<sup>b</sup> quidem adhuc positus sum!*

47. Quum Alexander quondam Macedōnum quorundam benevolentiam largitionibus sibi conciliāre conātus esset, Philippus eum his verbis increpuit: *Sperasne eos tibi<sup>c</sup> fidēles esse futūros, quos pecuniā tibi conciliavēris?*<sup>d</sup> *Scito amōrem non auro emi sed virtutibus.*

48. Alexandro<sup>e</sup> Macedōni, Asiā<sup>f</sup> debellātā, Corinthii per legātos<sup>g</sup> gratulāti sunt, regemque civitatē<sup>h</sup> suā donavērunt. Quod officii genus quum Alexander risisset, unus ex legātis, *Nulli unquam*, inquit, *civitatem dedimus alii quā<sup>i</sup> tibi<sup>j</sup> et Hercūli.* Quo audito, Alexander honōrem sibi delātum lubentissimē accēpit.

49. Quum Alexander Græciæ popūlis<sup>k</sup> imperāset, ut divinos ipsi honōres decernērent,<sup>l</sup> Lacedæmonii his verbis utebantur: *Quoniam Alexander deus esse voluit, esto<sup>m</sup> deus*; Laconicā brevitāte regis notantes vecordiam.

50. Lysimāchus, rex Thraciæ, Theodōrum Cyrenæum, virum libertātis<sup>n</sup> amantissimum et regiæ dominationi<sup>o</sup> infestum, cruci affigi jussit. Cui ille, *Hujus modi minis*, inquit, *purpurātos tuos terreas.*<sup>p</sup> *Meā<sup>q</sup> quidem nihil<sup>r</sup> intērest, humine<sup>s</sup> an sublimē putrescam.*

51. Mausōlus, rex Cariæ, Artemisiam habuit conjūgem. Hæc, Mausōlo defuncto, ossa cineremque mariti

<sup>a</sup> § 238, 2.

<sup>b</sup> § 245, 1.

<sup>c</sup> § 222, 3.

<sup>d</sup> § 266, 2.

<sup>e</sup> § 223, R. 2.

<sup>f</sup> § 257.

<sup>g</sup> § 247, R. 4.

<sup>h</sup> § 249, 1.

<sup>i</sup> § 278.

<sup>j</sup> § 273, 2.

<sup>k</sup> § 267.

<sup>l</sup> § 213.

<sup>m</sup> § 260, R. 6.

<sup>n</sup> § 219, R. 1.

<sup>o</sup> § 219, R. 5.

<sup>p</sup> § 221, 1., R. 3.

contūsa et odoribus\* mixta cum aquâ potābat. Extruxit quoque, ad conservandam ejus memoriam, sepulcrum illud nobilissimum, ab ejus nomīne appellātum, quod inter septem orbis terrarum miracūla numerātur. Quod quum Mausōli manibus dicāret, certāmen instituit, præmiis amplissimis ei propositis, qui defunctum regem optīmè laudāset.<sup>b</sup>

52. Dionysius, qui a patre Syracusarum et pæne totus Siciliae tyrannidem acceperat, senex patriā<sup>c</sup> pulsus Corinthi<sup>d</sup> pueros litteras docuit.<sup>e</sup>

53. Mithridates, rex Ponti, sæpe venenum hausērat, ut sibi a clandestinis cavēret insidiis. Hinc factum est, ut quum a Pompeio superātus mortem sibi consciscere vellet, ne velocissima quidem venēna ei nocērent.<sup>f</sup>

54. Quum Gyges, rex Lydiae ditissimus, oraculum Apollinis interrogāret, an quisquam mortalium<sup>g</sup> se esset\* felicior, deus, Aglaūm quendam Psophidium feliciorem, prædicāvit. Is autem erat Arcādum pauperrimus, parvuli agelli possessor, cujus terminos quāmvīs senex nunquam excessērat, fructibus<sup>h</sup> et voluptatibus angusti ruris contentus.

55. Pyrrhus, rex Epīri, quum in Italiā esset, audivit, Tarentinos quosdam juvēnes in convivio parum honorificè de se locutos esse. Eos igitur ad se arcessitos percunctātus est, an dixissent\* ea, quæ ad aures suas pervenissent.<sup>i</sup> Tum unus ex his,<sup>j</sup> *Nisi, inquit, vinum nobis defecisset, multo<sup>k</sup> etiam plura et graviōra in te locutūri erāmus.*<sup>l</sup> Hæc criminis excusatio iram regis in risum convertit.

\* Why is this verb in the subjunctive ?

<sup>a</sup> § 245, II. 2.

<sup>e</sup> § 231.

<sup>i</sup> § 266, 1.

<sup>b</sup> § 266, 3.

<sup>f</sup> § 262, R. 3.

<sup>j</sup> § 212, N. 4.

<sup>c</sup> § 251.

<sup>g</sup> § 212.

<sup>k</sup> § 256, R. 16.

<sup>d</sup> § 221, 1

<sup>h</sup> § 244.

<sup>l</sup> § 274, R. 6.

56. Marsyas, frater Antigōni, regis Macedoniæ, quum eausam habēret cum privāto quodam, fratrem rogāvit, ut de eā domi cognoscēret. At ille, *In foro potiūs,\** inquit. *Nam si culpā<sup>a</sup> vacas, innocentia tua ibi meliūs apparēbit; sin damnandus es, nostra justitia.\**

57. Clara sunt apud Catanenses nomīna fratrum Anāpi<sup>b</sup> et Amphinōmi,<sup>b</sup> qui patrem et matrem humēris per medios<sup>c</sup> ignes Ætnæ portârunt, eosque cum vitæ suæ periculō e flammis eripuerunt.

58. Spartānus quidam quum rideretur, quòd claudus in pugnam iret,<sup>d</sup> *At mihi,*<sup>e</sup> inquit, *pugnāre,<sup>f</sup> non fugēre est oppositum.*

59. Spartānus quidam in magistrātūs petitiōne ab æmūlis victus, maximæ sibi lætitiæ esse,<sup>g</sup> dixit, quòd patria sua<sup>h</sup> *et*<sup>i</sup> meliōres cives habēret.<sup>d</sup>

60. Quum homo quidam, qui diu in uno pede stare didicērat, Lacedæmonio cuidam dixisset, se non arbitrāri Lacedæmoniōrum<sup>j</sup> quemquam tamdiu idem facere posse, ille respondit: *At amēres te\* diutiūs.*

61. Diagōras Rhodius, quum tres ejus filii in ludīs Olympīcis victōres renuntiāti essent, tanto affectus est gaudio,<sup>k</sup> ut in ipso stadio, inspectante populo, in filiōrum manibus animam redderet.

62. Scipio Africānus nunquam ad negotia publicā accēdēbat, antequā in templo Jovis precātus esset.<sup>l</sup>

63. Scipio dicere solēbat, hosti non solūm dandam<sup>m</sup>

\* What is to be supplied?

<sup>a</sup> § 250.

<sup>f</sup> § 269.

<sup>j</sup> § 212.

<sup>b</sup> § 204, R. 10.

<sup>g</sup> § 227.

<sup>k</sup> § 249, I.

<sup>c</sup> § 205, R. 17.

<sup>h</sup> § 208, (1.)

<sup>l</sup> § 263, 3.

<sup>d</sup> § 266, 3.

<sup>i</sup> § 256, 2.

<sup>m</sup> § 274, R. 8.

<sup>e</sup> § 224.

esse viam fugiendi, sed etiam muniendam. Similiter Pyrrhus, rex Epiri, fugienti hosti<sup>a</sup> pertinaciter instandum esse<sup>b</sup> negabat; non solum, ne fortius ex necessitate resisteret,<sup>\*</sup> sed ut postea quoque facilius acie<sup>c</sup> cederet, ratus victores fugientibus non usque ad<sup>d</sup> perniciem instaturos esse.

64. Metellus Pius, in Hispaniâ bellum gerens interrogatus, quid postero die facturus esset?<sup>\*</sup> *Tunicam meam*, inquit, *si id eloqui posset*,<sup>d</sup> *comburerem*.<sup>d</sup>

65. L. Mummius, qui, Corintho captâ, totam Italiam tabulis<sup>e</sup> statuisque exornavit, ex tantis manubiis<sup>f</sup> nihil in suum usum convertit, ita ut, eo defuncto, non esset<sup>\*</sup> unde ejus filia dotem acciperet.<sup>g</sup> Quare senatus ei ex publico dotem decrevit.

66. Scipio Africanus major Ennii poetæ imaginem in sepulcro gentis Corneliæ collocari jussit, quod† Scipionum res gestas carminibus suis illustraverat.

67. M. Cato, Catonis Censorii filius, in acie cadente equo prolapsus, quum se recollegisset,<sup>\*</sup> animadvertissetque gladium excidisse<sup>h</sup> vaginâ,<sup>i</sup> rediit<sup>j</sup> in hostem: acceptisque aliquot vulneribus, recuperato demum gladio ad suos reversus est.

68. Q. Metellus Macedonicus in Hispaniâ quinque cohortes, quæ hostibus<sup>k</sup> cesserant, testamentum facere jussas ad locum<sup>l</sup> recuperandum misit; minatus eos nonnisi post victoriam receptum iri.

\* Why is this verb in the subjunctive?

† Is the writer answerable for the validity of this reason? § 266, 3.

<sup>a</sup> § 224.

<sup>b</sup> § 249, 1.

<sup>c</sup> § 242.

<sup>d</sup> § 239, R. 3.

<sup>e</sup> § 212, N. 4.

<sup>f</sup> § 182, R. 3.

<sup>g</sup> § 255, R. 3, (a.) & (b.)

<sup>h</sup> § 264, 6, & R. 3.

<sup>i</sup> § 223.

<sup>j</sup> § 261, 1.

<sup>k</sup> § 268, 2.

<sup>l</sup> § 275, III. R. 3.

69. Publius Decius consul,\* quum in bello contra Latīnos Romanōrum aciem cedentem vidēret, capite pro reipublicæ salūte devōto, in medium hostium agmen irruit, et magnā strage editā plurimis telis obrūtus cecidit. Hæc ejus mors Romanōrum aciem restituit, iisque victoriam parāvit.

70. L. Junius Brutus,\* qui Romam a regibus liberāvit, filios suos, qui Tarquinius regem expulsum restituere conāti erant, ipse capitis<sup>b</sup> damnāvit, eosque virgis cæsos secūri<sup>c</sup> percūti jussit.<sup>d</sup>

71. Q. Marcius Rex consul, quum filium unicum, juvenem summæ pietātis<sup>e</sup> et magnæ spei, morte amisisset, dolorem suum ita coërcuit, ut a rogo adolescentis protēnus curiam petēret, ibique munēris sui negotia strenuē obiret.

72. In bello Romanōrum cum Perseo, ultimo Mædoniæ rege, accidit,<sup>f</sup> ut serēnâ nocte subitō luna deficēret. Hæc res ingentem apud milites terrōrem excitāvit, qui existimābant hoc omīne futūram cladem portendi.\* Tum verò Sulpicius Gallus, qui erat in eo exercitu, in concione militum causam hujus rei tam disertè exposuit, ut postēro die omnes intrepido animo pugnam committerent.

73. L. Siccus Dentatus ob insignem fortitudinem appellatus est Achilles Romanus. Pugnasse is dicitur centum et viginti præliis;<sup>g</sup> cicatricem aversam nullam, adversas quinque et quadraginta tulisse; coronis<sup>h</sup> esse donatus aureis duodeviginti, obsidionali unâ, muralibus tribus, civicis quatuordecim, torquibus tribus et octoginta, armillis plūs centum sexaginta, hastis duodeviginti. Phal-

\* What time is denoted by this verb? § 268.

<sup>a</sup> § 279, 9, (a.)

<sup>d</sup> § 273, 2.

<sup>e</sup> § 254, R. 3.

<sup>b</sup> § 217, R. 3, (a.)

<sup>c</sup> § 211, R. 6.

<sup>f</sup> § 249, L.

<sup>e</sup> § 79, 2, and 82, E. 2.

<sup>g</sup> § 232, R. 3.



ēris idem donātus est quinquies viciesque. Triumphāvit cum imperatoribus suis triumphos<sup>a</sup> novem.

74. Hannibālem in Italiam proficiscentem tria millia<sup>b</sup> Carpetanōrum reliquērunt. Quorum exemplum ne cetēri quoque barbāri sequerentur, edixit eos a se esse dimissos, et insūper in fidem ejus rei alios etiam, quorum fides ipsi<sup>c</sup> suspecta erat, domum remisit.

75. Hannibal quum elephantos compellere non posset, ut præaltum flumen transirent, neque rates haberet, quibus eos trajiceret,<sup>d</sup> jussit ferocissimum elephantōrum sub aure vulnerari, et eum, qui vulnerasset,<sup>e</sup> se in flumen conjicere illudque tranāre. Tum elephāntus exasperātus ad persequendum doloris sui auctōrem tranāvit amnem,<sup>f</sup> et reliqui quoque eum secūti sunt.

---

<sup>a</sup> § 232, (1.)

<sup>b</sup> § 118, 6, & (a.)

<sup>c</sup> § 222, 3.

<sup>d</sup> § 264, 5.

<sup>e</sup> § 266, 2.

<sup>f</sup> § 233.

# AN EPITOME OF ROMAN HISTORY

FROM THE EARLIEST TIMES TO  
THE EMPERORS.

---

## LIBER PRIMUS.

1. ANTIQUISSIMIS temporibus Saturnus<sup>\*</sup> in Italiam venisse dicitur. Ibi haud procul a Janicūlo arcem condidit, eamque Saturniam appellāvit. Hic Itālos primus<sup>a</sup> agriculturam docuit.<sup>b</sup>

2. Postea Latinus in illis regionibus imperāvit. Sub hoc rege Troja in Asiā eversa est. Hinc Ænēas, Anchīsæ filius, cum multis Trojānis,<sup>c</sup> quibus<sup>d</sup> ferrum Græcōrum pepercerat, aufūgit, et in Italiam pervēnit. Ibi Latinus rex ei benignè recepto filiam Laviniam in matrimonium dedit. Ænēas urbem condidit, quam in honōrem conjūgis Lavinium<sup>e</sup> appellāvit.

3. Post Ænēæ mortem Ascanius, Ænēæ filius, regnum accēpit. Hic sedem regni in alium locum transtūlit, urbemque condidit in monte Albāno, eamque Albam<sup>e</sup> Longam nuncupāvit. Eum secūtus est Silvius, qui post Ænēæ mortem a Lavinia genitus erat. Ejus

---

<sup>a</sup> § 205, R. 15.

<sup>b</sup> § 231.

<sup>c</sup> § 249, III.

<sup>d</sup> § 223, R. 2.

<sup>e</sup> § 230.

postēri omnes usque ad Romam conditam\* Albæ<sup>b</sup> regnavērunt.

4. Unus horum regum, Romūlus Silvius, se Jove<sup>c</sup> majōrem esse dicēbat,<sup>d</sup> et, quum tonāret, militibus imperāvit, ut clypeos hastis percutērent, dicebatque hunc sonum multo clariōrem esse quān tonitruū. Fulmine actus,<sup>e</sup> et in Albānum lacum prācipitātus est.

5. Silvius Procas, rex Albanōrum, duos filios relinquit Numitōrem<sup>f</sup> et Amulium.<sup>g</sup> Horum minor<sup>h</sup> natu,<sup>i</sup> Amulius, fratri optiōnem dedit, utrū regnū habēre vellet,<sup>j</sup> an bona, quæ pater reliquisset.<sup>k</sup> Numitor paterna bona prætūlit; Amulius regnum obtinuit.

6. Amulius, ut regnum firmissimè possidēret, Numitōris filium per insidias interēmit, et filiam fratris Rheam Silviam Vestālem virginem fecit. Nam his Vestæ sacerdotibus non licet viro<sup>l</sup> nubere. Sed hæc a Marte geminos filios Romūlum et Remum pepērit. Hoc<sup>m</sup> quum Amulius comperisset, matrem in vincūla conjecit, puēros autem in Tibērim abjici jussit.

7. Fortè Tibēris aqua ultra ripam se effudērat, et, quum puēri in vado essent positi, aqua refluens eos in sicco<sup>n</sup> relinquit. Ad eōrum vagitum lupa accurrit, eosque uberibus suis aluit. Quod<sup>o</sup> videns Faustūlus quidam, pastor illius regiōnis, puēros sustūlit, et uxōri Accæ Laurentiæ nutriendos<sup>p</sup> dedit.

8. Sic Romūlus et Remus pueritiam inter pastōres

\* Supply *loco*.

<sup>a</sup> § 274, R. 5.

<sup>b</sup> § 221.

<sup>c</sup> § 256, 2.

<sup>d</sup> § 145, II. 1.

<sup>e</sup> § 209, R. 4.

<sup>f</sup> § 204, R. 10.

<sup>g</sup> § 212.

<sup>h</sup> § 250, 1.

<sup>i</sup> § 265.

<sup>j</sup> § 266, 1.

<sup>k</sup> § 223, R. 2.

<sup>l</sup> § 206, (13.)

<sup>m</sup> § 274, 2, 3 7.

transegērunt. Quum adolevissent, et fortè comperissent, quis ipsōrum avus, quæ mater fuisset,\* Amulium inter-

*Ante* fecērunt, et Numitōri avo regnum restituērunt.

*Christum* Tum urbem condidērunt in monte Aventino,

754. quam Romūlus a suo nomīne Romam vocāvit. X

Hæc quum mœnibus circumdarētur, Remus occisus est, dum fratrem irrīdens mœnia<sup>b</sup> transiliēbat.

9. Romūlus, ut civium numērum augēret, asyllum patefēcit, ad quod multi ex civitatibus suis pulsī accurrērunt. Sed novæ urbis civibus<sup>c</sup> conjūges dēerant. Festum itaque Neptūni et ludos instituit. Ad hos quum multi ex finitimis populis cum mulieribus et libēris venissent,<sup>d</sup> Romāni inter ipsos ludos spectantes virgīnes rapuērunt. X

10. Popūli illi, quorum virgīnes raptæ erant, bellum adversus raptōres suscepērunt. Quum Romæ appropinquārent, fortè in Tarpēiam virgīnem incidērunt, quæ in arce sacra procurābat. Hanc rogābant, ut viam in arcem monstrāret,<sup>e</sup> eique permisērunt, ut munus sibi poscēret.<sup>f</sup> Illa petiit, ut sibi<sup>g</sup> darent,<sup>h</sup> quod in sinistris manibus gerērent,<sup>i</sup> annūlos aureos et armillas significans. At hostes in arcem<sup>j</sup> ab eā perducti scutis Tarpēiam obruērunt; nam et ea in sinistris manibus gerēbant. X

11. Tum Romūlus cum hoste, qui montem Tarpēium tenēbat, pugnam conseruit in eo loco, ubi nunc forum Romānum est. In mediâ<sup>j</sup> cæde raptæ<sup>k</sup> processērunt, et hinc patres hinc conjūges et socēros complectebantur, et rogābant, ut cædis finem facērent. Utrique his precibus

\* Supply *mulieres*.

<sup>a</sup> § 265.

<sup>b</sup> § 233.

<sup>c</sup> § 224, R. 1.

<sup>d</sup> § 268, 2, (2.)

<sup>e</sup> § 273, 2.

<sup>f</sup> § 273, 4.

<sup>g</sup> § 208, (1.)

<sup>h</sup> § 266, 1.

<sup>i</sup> § 226, IV.

<sup>j</sup> § 205, R. 17.

commōti sunt. Rōmūlus fœdus icit, et Sabīnos in urbem recēpit.

12. Postea civitatē descripsit. Centum senatōres legit, eosque cū<sup>a</sup> ob ætatem tum ob reverentiam iis<sup>b</sup> debitam patres appellāvit. γ Plebem in triginta curias distribuit, easque raptārum nominibus nuncupāvit. Anno regni tricesimo septimo, quum exercitum lustrāret, inter tempestatē ortam<sup>c</sup> repentē oculis<sup>d</sup> hominū subductus est. Hinc alii eum a senatoribus interfectum, alii ad deos sublātum esse existimavērunt.

A. U. C.  
37.

13. Post Romūli mortem unius anni interregnum fuit. Quo elapso, Numa Pompilius Curibus,<sup>e</sup> urbe in agro Sabīnorum, natus rex creātus est. Hic vir bellum quidem<sup>f</sup> nullum gessit; nec minū tamen civitatī profuit. ✕ Nam et leges dedit, et sacra plurima instituit, ut populi barbāri et bellicōsi mores molliret. Omnia autem, quæ faciēbat,<sup>g</sup> se nymphæ Egeriæ, conjūgis suæ, jussu facere dicēbat.<sup>h</sup> Morbo decessit, quadragesimo tertio imperii anno.

14. Numæ<sup>i</sup> successit Tullus Hostilius, cujus avus se in bello adversus Sabīnos fortem et strenuum virum<sup>k</sup> præstitērat. Rex creātus bellum Albānis indixit, idque trigeminorum Horatiōrum et Curiatiōrum certamine finivit. ✕ Albam propter perfidiam Metii Suffetii diruit. Quum triginta duobus annis regnāset, fulmine ictus cum domo<sup>l</sup> suā arsit.

A. U.  
81.

15. Post hunc Ancus Marcius, Numæ ex filiā nepos, suscepit imperium. Hic vir æquitatē<sup>m</sup> et religiōne avo<sup>n</sup> similis, Latīnos bello domuit, urbem

A. U.  
114.

<sup>a</sup> § 278, R. 7.

<sup>b</sup> § 274, 1.

<sup>c</sup> § 274, 3, (a.)

<sup>d</sup> § 224.

<sup>e</sup> § 254.

<sup>f</sup> § 279, 3, (a.) & (d.)

<sup>g</sup> § 145, II. 1.

<sup>h</sup> § 230, R. 2.

<sup>i</sup> § 249, III.

<sup>j</sup> § 250.

<sup>k</sup> § 222, 3.

ampliāvit, et nova ei mœnia circumdedit. Carcēre n pri-  
mus ædificāvit. Ad Tibēris ostia urbem condidit, Osti-  
amque vocāvit. Vicesīmo quarto anno imperii morbo  
obiit. ✕

16. Deinde regnum Lucius Tarquinius Priscus  
A. U. accēpit, Demarāti filius, qui tyrannos patriæ Co-  
137. rinthi fugiens in Etruriam venērat. Ipse Tar-  
quinius, qui nomen ab urbe Tarquiniis accēpit, aliquando  
Romam profectus erat. Advenienti\* aquila pileum ab-  
stūlit,\* et, postquam altè evolavērat, reposuit. Hinc  
Tanāquil conjux, mulier auguriōrum<sup>b</sup> perīta, regnum ei  
portendi intellexit.

17. Quum Romæ commorarētur, Anci regis familiari-  
tatem consecutus est, qui eum filiōrum suōrum tutōrem  
reliquit. Sed is pupillis<sup>c</sup> regnum intercēpit. Senatoribus,  
quos Romulus creavērat, centum alios addidit, qui minōrum  
gentium<sup>d</sup> sunt appellāti.† ✕ Plura bella feliciter gessit, nec  
paucos agros hostibus<sup>e</sup> adeptos urbis territorio adjunxit.  
Primus triumphans urbem intrāvit. Cloācas fecit; Capi-  
tolium inchoāvit. Tricesīmo octāvo imperii anno per Anci  
filios,<sup>f</sup> quibus<sup>g</sup> regnum eripuērat, occisus est.

18. Post hunc Servius Tullius suscēpit imperi-  
um, genitus ex nobili femīnā,<sup>h</sup> captivā tamen et  
famulā. Quum in domo Tarquiniū Prisci educa-  
rētur, flamma in ejus capite visa est. Hoc prodigio Tanā-  
quil ei summam dignitatem portendi intellexit, et conjūgi<sup>i</sup>  
persuāsit, ut eum sicūti liberos suos educāret. Quum  
adolevisset, rex ei filiam in matrimonium dedit. ✕

\* Supply *ei*.

† Supply *Senatores*.

<sup>a</sup> § 224, R. 2.

<sup>d</sup> § 211, R. 6.

<sup>f</sup> § 246, R. 2.

<sup>b</sup> § 213.

<sup>e</sup> § 247, R. 4.

<sup>g</sup> § 223, R. 2.

<sup>c</sup> § 224.

19. Quum Priscus Tarquinius occisus esset, Tanăquil de superiøre parte domûs popŭlum<sup>a</sup> allocŭta est, dicens; *regem grave quidem sed non letåle vulnus accepisse; eum petere, ut popŭlus, dum convalesceret,<sup>b</sup> Servio Tullio obediret.* Sic Servius regnåre cœpit, sed benè imperium administråvit. Montes tres urbi adjunxit. Primus omnium censum ordinåvit. Sub eo Roma habuit capĭtum octoginta tria millia civium Romanõrum cum his, qui in agris erant.

20. Hic rex interfectus est scelère filiæ Tulliæ et Tarquinii Superbi, filii ejus regis, cui<sup>c</sup> Servius  
A. U. 220.  
successerat. Nam ab ipso Tarquinio de gradibus curiæ dejectus, quum domum<sup>d</sup> fugeret, interfectus est. Tullia in forum properåvit, et prima conjūgem regem<sup>e</sup> salutåvit. Quum domum rediret, aurigam super patris corpus in viå jacens carpentum agere jussit.

21. Tarquinius Superbus cognōmen morĭbus meruit. Bello tamen strenuus plures finitimõrum populõrum<sup>f</sup> vicit. Templum Jovis in Capitolio ædificåvit. Postea, dum Ardeam oppugnåbat, urbem Latii, imperium perdĭdit. Nam quum filius ejus Lucretiæ, nobilissimæ femĭnæ, conjūgi Tarquinii Collatini, vim fecisset, hæc se ipsam<sup>g</sup> occĭdit in conspectu marĭti, patris, et amicõrum, postquam eos obteståta fuerat, ut hanc injuriam ulciscerentur. X

22. Hanc ob causam L. Brutus, Collatinus, aliique nonnulli in exitium<sup>h</sup> regis conjurårunt, popu-  
A. U. 243.  
lõque<sup>i</sup> persuaserunt, ut ei portas urbis clauderet. Exercĭtus quoque, qui civitåtem Ardeam cum rege oppugnåbat, eum reliquit. Fugit itaque cum uxõre et libĕris

<sup>a</sup> § 233.<sup>b</sup> § 263, 4. (1.)<sup>c</sup> § 224.<sup>d</sup> § 237, R. 4.<sup>e</sup> § 230, R. 2.<sup>f</sup> § 212.<sup>g</sup> § 135, R. 1.<sup>h</sup> § 235, (2.)<sup>i</sup> § 223, R. 2.

sis. Ita Romæ<sup>a</sup> regnātum<sup>b</sup> est per septem reges annos ducentos quadraginta tres.

23. Hinc consūles cōpēre pro uno rege duo creāri, ut, si unus malus esset,<sup>c</sup> alter eum coērceret. Annum iis imperium tribūtum est, ne per diuturnitatem potestātis insolentiōres redderentur. Fuērunt igitur anno primo, expulsis regibus,<sup>d</sup> consūles L. Junius Brutus, acerrimus libertātis vindex, et Tarquinius Collatinus, maritus Lucretiæ. Sed Collatino<sup>e</sup> paulò post dignitas sublāta est. Placuērat enim, ne quis ex Tarquiniōrum familiā Romæ manēret.<sup>f</sup> Ergo cum omni patrimonio suo ex urbe migrāvit, et in ejus locum Valerius Publicōla consul factus est.

24. Commōvit bellum urbi rex Tarquinius. In primā pugnā Brutus consul, et Aruns, Tarquiniū filius, sese invicem occidērunt. Romāni tamen ex eā pugnā victōres recessērunt. Brutum Romānæ matrōnæ quasi commūnem patrem per annum luxērunt. Valerius Publicōla Sp. Lucretium, Lucretiæ patrem, collēgam sibi fecit; qui quum morbo extinctus esset, Horatium Pulvillum sibi collēgam sumpsit. Ita primus annus quinque consūles habuit.

25. Secundo quoque anno itērum Tarquinius  
A. U. bellum Romānis intūlit, Porsēnā,<sup>g</sup> rege Etruscōrum,  
245. auxilium ei ferente. In illo bello Horatius Cocles solus pontem ligneum defendit, et hostes cohibuit, donec pons a tergo ruptus esset.<sup>h</sup> Tum se cum armis in Tibērim conjēcit, et ad suos transnāvit.

26. Dum Porsēna urbem obsidēbat, Qu: Mucius Scævola, juvenis fortis animi,<sup>i</sup> in castra<sup>j</sup> hostis se contulit eo

<sup>a</sup> § 221, I.

<sup>b</sup> § 209, R. 3, (2.)

<sup>c</sup> § 260.

<sup>d</sup> § 257.

<sup>e</sup> § 224, R. 2.

<sup>f</sup> § 262.

<sup>g</sup> § 263, 4.

<sup>h</sup> § 211, R. 6.

<sup>i</sup> § 225, IV.



consilio,\* ut regem occidēret. At ibi scribam regis pro ipso rege interfecit. Tum a regiis<sup>b</sup> satellitibus comprehensus et ad regem deductus, quum Porsēna eum ignibus allātis terreret, dextram<sup>c</sup> aræ<sup>d</sup> accensæ imposuit, donec flammis consumpta esset.<sup>e</sup> Hoc facinus rex mirātus juvēm dimisit incolūmem. Tum hic quasi beneficium referens ait, trecentos alios juvēnes in eum conjurāsse.<sup>f</sup> Hac re territus Porsēna pacem cum Romānis fecit, Tarquinius autem Tuscūlum se contūlit, ibique privātus cum uxōre consenuit.

27. Sexto decimo anno post reges exactos,<sup>g</sup> A. U. 259.  
popūlus Romæ<sup>h</sup> seditiōnem fecit, questus quod tribūtis et militiā a senātu exhaurirētur.<sup>i</sup> Magna pars plebis urbem reliquit, et in montem trans Aniēnem amnem secessit. Tum patres turbāti Menenium Agrippam misērunt ad plebem, qui eam senatui conciliāret.<sup>j</sup> Hic iis inter alia fabulā narrāvit de ventre et membris humani corpōris; quā popūlus commōtus est, ut in urbem rediret. Tum primū tribūni plebis creati sunt, qui plebem adversū nobilitātis superbiam defendērent.<sup>k</sup>

28. Octāvo decimo anno post exactos reges, A. U. 261.  
Qu. Marcius, Coriolānus<sup>l</sup> dictus ab urbe Volscōrum Coriōlis,<sup>m</sup> quam<sup>n</sup> bello cepērat, plebi invīsus fieri cœpit. Quare urbe<sup>o</sup> expulsus ad Volscos, acerrimos Romanōrum hostes, contendit, et ab iis dux<sup>p</sup> exercitūs factus Romānos sæpe vicit. Jam usque ad quintum miliarium urbis accesserat, nec ullis civium suōrum legati-

\* § 249, II.

f § 162, 7.

h § 274, 1, and 210.

b § 211, R. 4.

g § 274, R. 5.

i § 204.

c § 207, R. 36, (a.) &amp; (c.)

h § 221, 1.

m § 206, (9.)

d § 224.

i § 266, 3.

n § 242.

e § 263, 4.

j § 264, 5.

onibus flecti poterat, ut patriæ parceret. Denique Veturia mater et Volumnia uxor ex urbe ad eum venerunt; quarum fletu et precibus commotus est, ut exercitum removeret. Quo facto a Volscis ut proditor<sup>a</sup> occisus esse dicitur.

29. Romani quum adversum Veientes bellum gererent, familia Fabiorum sola hoc bellum suscepit. Profecti sunt trecenti sex nobilissimi homines, duce<sup>b</sup> Fabio consule. Quum sæpe hostes vicissent, apud Cremoran fluvium castra posuerunt. Ibi Veientes dolo<sup>c</sup> usi eos in insidias pellexerunt. In proelio ibi exorto<sup>d</sup> omnes perierunt. Unus superfuit ex tantâ familiâ, qui propter ætatem puerilem duci non potuerat ad pugnam. Hic genus propagavit ad Qu. Fabium Maximum illum,<sup>e</sup> qui Hannibalem prudenti cunctatione debilitavit.

30. Anno trecentesimo et altero<sup>f</sup> ab urbe conditâ decemviri creati sunt, qui civitati leges scriberent.<sup>g</sup> Hi primo anno benè egērunt; secundo autem dominationem exercere cœperunt. Sed quum unus eorum Appius Claudius virginem ingenuam, Virginiam, Virginii centurionis filiam, corrumpere vellet, pater eam occidit. Tum ad milites profugit, eosque ad seditionem commovit. Sublata est decemviris<sup>h</sup> potestas, ipsique omnes aut morte aut exilio puniti sunt.

31 In bello contra Veientanos Furius Camillus urbem Falerios obsidebat. In quâ obsidione quum ludi literarii magister principum filios ex urbe in castra hostium duxisset, Camillus hoc donum non accēpit, sed scelestum hominem, manibus post tergum vinctis,

<sup>a</sup> § 278, R. 1.

<sup>b</sup> § 257, R. 7.

<sup>c</sup> § 245.

<sup>d</sup> § 274, 3.

<sup>e</sup> § 207, R. 24.

<sup>f</sup> § 120, 1.

<sup>g</sup> § 264, 5.

<sup>h</sup> § 224, R. 2.

puëris Falerios\* reducendum<sup>b</sup> tradidit; virgasque iis dedit, quibus proditorem in urbem agerent.\*

32. Hac tantâ animi nobilitate commoti Falisci urbem Românis tradiderunt. Camillo autem apud Românos crimini datum<sup>d</sup> est, quod albis equis triumphasset,\* et prædam iniquè divisisset; damnatusque<sup>f</sup> ob eam causam, et civitate expulsus est. Paulò post Galli A. U. 364. Senônes ad urbem venērunt, Românos apud flumen Alliam vicērunt, et urbem etiam occupârunt.<sup>g</sup> Jam nihil præter Capitolium defendi potuit. Et jam præsidium fame laborabat, et in eo<sup>h</sup> erant,<sup>i</sup> ut pacem a Gallis auro emerent, quum Camillus cum manu militum superveniens hostes magno proelio superaret.

## LIBER SECUNDUS.

1. Anno trecentesimo<sup>j</sup> nonagesimo quarto post urbem conditam Galli itērū ad urbem accesserant, et quarto milliarior<sup>k</sup> trans Aniēnem fluvium considerant. Contra eos missus est T. Quinctius. Ibi Gallus quidam eximiâ corpōris magnitudine<sup>l</sup> fortissimum Romanōrum ad certāmen singulāre provocāvit. T. Manlius, nobilissimus juvenis, provocationem accēpit, Gallum occidit, eumque torque<sup>m</sup> aureo spoliāvit, quo<sup>n</sup> ornātus erat. Hinc et ipse et postēri ejus Torquāti appellāti sunt. Gall fugam capessivērunt.

\* § 237.

<sup>b</sup> § 274, R. 7.<sup>c</sup> § 264, 5<sup>d</sup> § 227.<sup>e</sup> § 266, 3.<sup>f</sup> § 209, R. 4.<sup>g</sup> § 162, 7.<sup>h</sup> § 207, R. 22.<sup>i</sup> § 209, R. 11, (1.)<sup>j</sup> § 120, 2.<sup>k</sup> § 254, R. 3.<sup>l</sup> § 211, R. 6.<sup>m</sup> § 251.<sup>n</sup> § 249, I.

2. Novo bello cum Gallis exorto, anno urbis  
 A. U. 406. quadringentesimo sexto, itērum Gallus processit  
 robōre<sup>a</sup> atque armis insignis, et provocāvit unum ex  
 Romānis, ut secum armis decernēret. Tum se M. Vale-  
 rius, tribūnus militum, obtūlit; et, quum processisset ar-  
 mātus, corvus ei<sup>b</sup> supra dextrum brachium sedit. Mox,  
 commissā pugnā, hic corvus alis et unguibus Galli oculos  
 verberāvit. Ita factum est, ut Gallus nullo negotio<sup>c</sup> a Va-  
 lerio interficeretur,<sup>d</sup> qui hinc Corvini nomen accēpit.

3. Postea Romāni bellum gessērunt cum Sam-  
 A. U. 430. nitibus, ad quod<sup>e</sup> L. Papirius Cursor cum honōre  
 dictatōris profectus est. Qui quum negotiū cujus-  
 dam causā Romam ivisset, prēcēpit Q. Fabio<sup>f</sup> Rulliano,  
 magistro equitum, quem apud exercitum reliquit, ne pug-  
 nam cum hoste committeret. Sed ille occasionem nactus  
 felicissimē dimicāvit, et Samnites delēvit. Ob hanc rem a  
 dictatōre<sup>g</sup> capitis<sup>h</sup> damnātus est. At ille in urbem con-  
 fugit, et ingenti favōre militum et populi liberātus est; in  
 Papirium autem tanta exorta est seditio, ut pæne ipse  
 interficeretur.

4. Duobus annis pōst<sup>i</sup> T. Veturius et Spurius Postumi-  
 us consules bellum adversum Samnites gerēbant. Hi a  
 Pontio Thelesino, duce hostium, in insidias inducti sunt.

Nam ad Furculas Caudinas Romānos pellexit in  
 A. U. 433. angustias, unde sese expedire non potērant. Ibi

Pontius patrem suum Herennium rogāvit, quid<sup>j</sup> fa-  
 ciendum<sup>k</sup> putāret.<sup>l</sup> Ille respondit, aut omnes occidendos<sup>m</sup>

<sup>a</sup> § 250.

<sup>b</sup> § 211, R. 5, 1.

<sup>c</sup> § 247.

<sup>d</sup> § 262, R. 3.

<sup>e</sup> § 225, IV.

<sup>f</sup> § 223, R. 2.

<sup>g</sup> § 248, I.

<sup>h</sup> § 217, R. 3.

<sup>i</sup> § 235, R. 10.

<sup>j</sup> § 272.

<sup>k</sup> § 270, R. 3.

<sup>l</sup> § 265.

<sup>m</sup> § 274, R. 8.

esse, ut Romanōrum vires frangerentur, aut omnes dimit-  
tendos, ut beneficio obligarentur. Pontius utrumque con-  
siliū improbāvit, omnesque sub jugum misit. Samnītes  
denique post bellum undequinquaginta annōrum superātī  
sunt.

5. Devictis Samnitibus, Tarentinis\* bellum in-  
dictum est, quia legātis Romanōrum injuriam fecis-  
sent. Hi Pyrrhum, Epīri regem, contra Romānos  
auxiliū<sup>b</sup> poposcērunt. Is mox in Italiam venit, tumque  
primūm Romāni cum transmarino hoste pugnāvērunt.  
Missus est contra eum consul P. Valerius Lævinus. Hic,  
quum exploratōres Pyrrhi cepisset, jussit eos per castra  
duci, tumque dimitti, ut renuntiārent Pyrrho, quæcunque  
a Romānis agerentur.<sup>c</sup>

A. U.  
472.

6. Pugnā commissā, Pyrrhus auxilio elephantōrum vi-  
cit. Nox proelio finem dedit. Lævinus tamen per noctem  
fugit. Pyrrhus Romānos mille<sup>d</sup> octingentos cepit, eosque  
summo honore tractāvit. Quum eos, qui in proelio inter-  
fecti fuērant, omnes adversis vulneribus et truci vultu etiam  
mortuos jacere vidēret, tulisse ad cælum manus dicitur  
cum hac voce: *Ego cum talibus viris brevi orbem terrā-  
rum subigērem.*<sup>e</sup>

7. Postea Pyrrhus Romam perrexit; omnia ferro ignē-  
que vastāvit; Campaniam depopulātus est, atque ad Præ-  
neste venit milliario ab urbe octāvo decimo. Mox terrōre  
exercitūs, qui cum consule sequebātur, in Campaniam se  
recēpit. Legāti ad Pyrrhum de captivis redimendis<sup>f</sup>  
missi honorificè ab eo suscepti sunt; captivos sine pretio  
reddidit. Unum ex legātis, Fabricium, sic admirātus est,

<sup>a</sup> § 224.

<sup>c</sup> § 266, 1.

<sup>e</sup> § 261, 1 and 2, R. 4.

<sup>b</sup> § 231.

<sup>d</sup> § 120, 2.

<sup>f</sup> § 275, III., R. 4.

ut ei quartam partem regni sui promitteret, si ad se transiret;<sup>a</sup> sed a Fabricio contemptus est.

8. Quum jam Pyrrhus ingenti Romanorum admiratione teneretur, legatum misit Cineam, praestantissimum virum, qui pacem peteret \* eâ conditione,<sup>b</sup> ut Pyrrhus eam partem Italiae, quam armis occupaverat, obtineret. Romani responderunt, eum<sup>c</sup> cum Romanis pacem habere non posse, nisi ex Italia recessisset. Cineas quum rediisset, Pyrrho eum interroganti, qualis ipsi Roma visa esset; \* respondit, se regum patriam vidisse.

9. In altero<sup>d</sup> proelio cum rege Epiri commisso Pyrrhus vulneratus est, elephanti interfecti, viginti millia hostium caesa sunt. Pyrrhus Tarentum fugit. Interjecto anno, Fabricius contra eum missus est. Ad hunc medicus Pyrrhi nocte venit promittens, se Pyrrhum veneno occisurum,<sup>e</sup> si munus sibi daretur. Hunc Fabricius vinctum reduci iussit ad domum. Tunc rex admiratus illum dixisse fertur; *Ille † est Fabricius, qui difficilius ab honestate, quam sol a cursu suo averti potest.* Paulò post

Pyrrhus tertio etiam proelio fusus a Tarento recessit, et, quum in Graeciam rediisset, apud Argos, Peloponnēsi urbem, interfectus est.

10. Anno quadringentesimo nonagesimo post urbem conditam Romanorum exercitus<sup>f</sup> primum in Siciliam<sup>g</sup> trajecerunt, regemque Syracusarum Hieronem, Pœnosque, qui multas civitates in eâ insulâ occupaverant, superaverunt. Quinto anno hujus belli, quod contra Pœnos gerebatur, primum Ro-

\* Why is this subjunctive used?

† *Ille* is the predicate, "the man," or "one."

<sup>a</sup> § 266, 1.

<sup>c</sup> § 266, 2.

<sup>e</sup> § 270, R. 3.

<sup>b</sup> § 249, II.

<sup>d</sup> § 120, 1.

<sup>f</sup> § 225, IV.

māni, C. Duillio<sup>a</sup> et Cn. Cornelio Asinā consulibus, in mari<sup>b</sup> dimicaverunt. Duillius Carthaginienses vicit, triginta naves occupāvit, quatuordēcim mersit, septem millia hostium<sup>c</sup> cepit, tria millia occidit. Nulla victoria Romānis gravior fuit. Duillio concessum est, ut, quum a coenā rediret, pueri funalia gestantes et tibicen eum comitarentur.

11. Paucis annis interjectis, bellum in Africam translātum est. Hamilcar, Carthaginiensium dux, A. U.  
499. pugnā navāli superātur; nam perditis sexaginta quatuor navibus se recepit; Romāni viginti duas amisērunt. Quum in Africam venissent, Pœnos in pluribus prœliis vicērunt, magnam vim hominum cepērunt, septuaginta quatuor civitatē in fidem acceperunt. Tum victi Carthaginienses pacem a Romānis<sup>d</sup> petiērunt. Quam quum M. Atilius Regūlus, Romanōrum dux, dare nollet nisi durissimis conditionibus, Carthaginienses auxilium petiērunt a Lacedæmoniis. Hi Xanthippum miserunt, qui Romānum exercitum magno prœlio vicit. Regūlus ipse captus et in vincula conjectus est.

12. Non tamen ubique fortuna Carthaginiensibus<sup>e</sup> favit. Quum aliquot prœliis victi essent, Regūlum rogaverunt, ut Romam proficisceretur, et pacem captivorumque permutatiōnem a Romānis obtineret. Ille quum Romam venisset, inductus in senātum dixit, se desiisse Romānum esse ex illā die, quā<sup>f</sup> in potestatem Pœnōrum venisset.<sup>g</sup> Tum Romānis<sup>h</sup> suasit, ne pacem cum Carthaginiensibus facerent:<sup>i</sup> illos<sup>j</sup> enim tot casibus fractos spem nullam nisi in pace habere: tanti<sup>k</sup> non esse, ut

<sup>a</sup> § 257, R. 7.<sup>b</sup> § 82, E. 1.<sup>c</sup> § 212.<sup>d</sup> § 231, R. 4.<sup>e</sup> § 223, R. 2.<sup>f</sup> § 253.<sup>g</sup> § 266, 2.<sup>h</sup> § 273, 2.<sup>i</sup> § 270, R. 2.<sup>j</sup> § 214.

tot millia captivōrum propter se unum et paucos, qui ex Romānis capti essent, redderentur. Hæc sententia obtinuit. Regressus igītur in Africam crudelissimis suppliciis extinctus est.

13. Tandem, C. Lutatio Catūlo, A. Postumio A. U. 513. consulibus, anno belli Punīci vicesīmo tertio magnum prœlium navāle commissum est contra Lilybæum, promontorium Siciliæ. In eo prœlio septuaginta tres Carthaginiensium naves captæ, centum viginti quinque demersæ, triginta duo millia hostium capta, tredēcim millia occisa sunt. Statim Carthaginienses pacem petērunt, eisque pax tribūta est. Captivi Romānōrum,<sup>a</sup> qui tenebantur a Carthaginiensibus redditi sunt. Pœni Siciliā,<sup>b</sup> Sardiniā, et cetēris insūlis, quæ inter Italiam Africamque jacent, decessērunt, omnemque Hispaniam, quæ citra Ibērum est, Romānis permisērunt.

---

### LIBER TERTIUS.

1. Anno quingentesīmo undetricesīmo ingentes A. U. 229. Gallōrum copię Alpes transiērunt. Sed pro Romānis tota Italia consensit: traditumque est, octingenta millia homīnum<sup>a</sup> ad id bellum parāta fuisse.<sup>c</sup> Res prospère gesta est apud Clusium: quadraginta millia homīnum interfecta sunt. Aliquot annis<sup>d</sup> pòst pugnātum est<sup>e</sup> contra Gallos in agro Insūbrum, finitumque est bellum M. Claudio Marcello, Cn. Cornelio Scipiōne consulibus. Tum Marcellus regem Gallōrum, Viridom-

---

<sup>a</sup> § 212.

<sup>b</sup> § 242.

<sup>c</sup> § 269.

<sup>d</sup> § 236.

<sup>e</sup> § 209, R. 3, (2.)



arum, manu suâ occidit, et triumphans spolia Galli stipiti imposita humeris suis vexit.

2. Paulò post Punicum bellum renovatum est per Hannibalem,\* Carthaginensium ducem, quem pater Hamilcar novem annos<sup>b</sup> natum aris admoverat, ut odium perenne in Romanos juraret. Hic annum agens vicesimum ætatis Saguntum, Hispaniæ civitatem, Romanis amicam, oppugnare<sup>c</sup> aggressus est. Huic Romani per legatos denuntiaverunt, ut bello abstineret.<sup>d</sup> Qui quum legatos admittere nollet, Romani Carthaginem miserunt, ut mandaretur Hannibali,<sup>e</sup> ne bellum contra socios populi Romani gereret. Dura responsa a Carthaginensibus reddita. Saguntinis interea fame victis, Romani Carthaginensibus bellum indixerunt.

A. U.  
536.

3. Hannibal, fratre Hasdrubale in Hispaniâ relicto, Pyrenæum<sup>f</sup> et Alpes transiit. Traditur\* in Italiam octoginta millia peditum, et viginti millia equitum, septem et triginta elephantos abduxisse. Interea multi Ligures et Galli Hannibali<sup>g</sup> se conjunxerunt. Primus ei occurrit P. Cornelius Scipio, qui, proelio ad Ticinum commisso, superatus est, et, vulnere accepto, in castra rediit. Tum Sempronius Gracchus conflixit ad Trebiam amnem. Is quoque vincitur. Multi populi se Hannibali dederunt. Inde in Tusciam progressus Flaminium consulem ad Trasimenum lacum superat. Ipse Flaminius interemptus. Romanorum viginti quinque millia cæsa sunt.

4. Quingentesimo et quadragesimo anno post urbem conditam L. Æmilius Paullus et P. Terentius Varro contra Hannibalem mittuntur. Quamquam

A. U.  
540.

\* Is traditur used personally or impersonally? § 271, R. 2.

<sup>a</sup> § 247, R. 1.

<sup>d</sup> § 273, 2.

<sup>f</sup> § 233, (3.)

<sup>b</sup> § 236.

<sup>e</sup> § 223, R. 2.

<sup>g</sup> § 224.

<sup>c</sup> § 271.

intellectum erat, Hannibālem non aliter vinci posse<sup>a</sup> quā morā, Varro tamen moræ<sup>b</sup> impatiens apud vicum, qui Cannæ<sup>c</sup> appellātur, in Apuliā pugnāvit; ambo consules victi, Paullus interemptus est. In eā pugnā consulares aut prætorii viginti, senatores triginta capti aut occisi; militum quadraginta millia; equitum tria millia et quingenti perierunt. In his tantis malis nemo tamen pacis mentionem facere dignatus est. Servi, quod<sup>d</sup> nunquam antè factum, manumissi et milites facti sunt.

5. Post eam pugnam multæ Italiæ civitates, quæ Romānis<sup>e</sup> paruerant, se ad Hannibālem transtulerunt. Hannibal Romānis obtulit,<sup>f</sup> ut captivos redimerent; responsumque est a senātu, eos cives non esse necessarios, qui armati capi potuissent. Hos omnes ille postea variis suppliciis interfecit, et tres modios aureorum annulorum Carthaginem misit, quos manibus<sup>g</sup> equitum Romanorum, senatorum, et militum detraxerat. Interea in Hispaniā frater Hannibālis, Hasdrūbal, qui ibi remanserat cum magno exercitu, a duobus Scipionibus vincitur, perditque in pugnā triginta quinque millia hominum.

6. Anno quarto postquā Hannibal in Italiam venērat, M. Claudius Marcellus consul apud Nolam, civitatem Campaniæ, contra Hannibālem benè pugnāvit. Illo tempore Philippus, Demetrii filius, rex Macedoniæ, ad Hannibālem legatos mittit, eique auxilia contra Romānos pollicetur. Qui legati quum a Romānis capti essent, M. Valerius Lævinus cum navibus missus est, qui regem impediret,<sup>h</sup> quò minùs copias in Italiam trajiceret.<sup>i</sup> Idem in Macedoniam penētrans regem Philipppum vicit.

<sup>a</sup> § 272.<sup>d</sup> § 206, (13.)<sup>e</sup> § 224, R. 2.<sup>b</sup> § 213.<sup>e</sup> § 223, R. 2.<sup>h</sup> § 264, 5.<sup>c</sup> § 210, R. 2.<sup>f</sup> § 229, R. 5.<sup>i</sup> § 262.

7. In Siciliâ quoque res prospère gesta est. Marcellus magnam hujus insulæ<sup>a</sup> partem cepit, quam Pœni occupaverant; Syracûsas, nobilissimam urbem, expugnâvit, et ingentem inde prædam Romam misit. Lævinus in Macedoniâ cum Philippo et multis Græciæ populis amicitiam fecit; et in Siciliam profectus Hannōnem, Pœnorum ducem, apud Agrigentum cepit; quadraginta civitates in deditiōnem accēpit, viginti sex expugnâvit. Ita omni Siciliâ receptâ, cum ingenti gloriâ Romam regressus est.

8. Interea<sup>b</sup> in Hispaniam,<sup>c</sup> ubi duo Scipiōnes ab Hasdrubale interfecti erant, missus est P. Cornelius Scipio, vir Romanorum omnium ferè primus. Hic, puer<sup>d</sup> duodeviginti annorum, in pugna ad Ticinum, patrem singulâri virtute<sup>e</sup> servâvit. Deinde post cladem Cannensem<sup>f</sup> multos<sup>g</sup> nobilissimorum juvenum Italiam deserere<sup>h</sup> cupientium, auctoritate suâ ab hoc consilio deterruit. Viginti quatuor annorum juvenis in Hispaniam missus, die, quâ venit, Carthaginem Novam cepit, in quâ omne aurum et argentum et belli apparatum Pœni habebant, nobilissimos quoque obsides, quos ab Hispânis acceperant. Hos obsides parentibus suis<sup>i</sup> reddidit. Quare omnes ferè Hispaniæ civitates ad eum uno animo transiērunt.

9. Ab eo inde tempore res Romanorum in dies lætiōres factæ sunt. Hasdrubal a fratre ex<sup>j</sup> Hispaniâ in Italiam evocâtus, apud Senam, Picēni civitatem, in insidias incidit, et strenuè pugnans occisus est. Plurimæ autem civitates, quæ in Brutiis ab Hannibale tenebantur, Românis se tradidērunt.

---

<sup>a</sup> § 212.

<sup>b</sup> § 23.

<sup>c</sup> § 20.

<sup>d</sup> § 204.

<sup>e</sup> § 279, 10.

<sup>f</sup> § 128, 6, (a.) & (b.)

<sup>g</sup> § 205, R. 12.

<sup>h</sup> § 271.

<sup>i</sup> § 208, (7.)

<sup>j</sup> § 242, R. 1.

10. Anno decimo quarto postquam in Italiam  
 A. U. Hannibal venērat, Scipio consul creātus, et in Afrī-  
 550. cam missus est. Ibi contra Hannōnem, ducem  
 Carthaginiensium, prospere pugnāt, totumque ejus exerci-  
 tum delet. Secundo proelio undecim millia hominum oc-  
 cidit, et castra cepit cum quatuor millibus et quingentis  
 militibus. Syphacem, Numidiæ regem, qui se cum Pœnis  
 conjunxerat, cepit, eumque cum nobilissimis Numidis et  
 infinitis spoliis Romam misit. Quâ re auditâ, onnis ferè  
 Italia Hannibalem desērit. Ipse a Carthaginien-  
 A. U. sibus in Africam redire jubetur. Ita anno decimo  
 553. septimo Italia ab Hannibale liberata est.

11. Post plures pugas et pacem plus<sup>a</sup> semel frustra  
 tentatam, pugna ad Zamam committitur, in quâ peritissimi  
 duces copias suas ad bellum educēbant. Scipio victor  
 recedit; Hannibal cum paucis equitibus evadit. Post hoc  
 proelium pax cum Carthaginiensibus facta est. Scipio,  
 quum Romam rediisset, ingenti gloriâ triumphavit, atque  
 Africanus appellatus est. Sic finem accēpit secundum  
 Punicum bellum post<sup>b</sup> annum undevicesimum quàm  
 cœperat.

---

#### LIBER QUARTUS.

1. FINITO Punico bello, secutum est Mace-  
 A. U. donicum<sup>c</sup> contra Philippum regem. Superatus est  
 556. rex a T. Quinctio Flaminio apud Cynoscephalas,  
 paxque ei data est his legibus:<sup>d</sup> *ne Græciæ civitatibus,*  
*quas Romani contra eum defendērant, bellum inferret;*<sup>e</sup>

---

<sup>a</sup> § 256, R. 6.

<sup>b</sup> § 253, R. 1.

<sup>c</sup> § 209, R. 2, (1.) (b.)

<sup>d</sup> § 249, II.

<sup>e</sup> § 262.

ut captivos et transfugas redderet; quinquaginta solùm naves haberet; reliquas Romānis daret; mille talenta præstaret, et obsidem<sup>a</sup> daret filium Demetrium. T. Quinctius etiam Lacedæmoniis intulit bellum, et ducem eōrum Nabidem<sup>b</sup> vicit.

2. Finīto bello Macedonico, secūtum est bellum Syriacum contra Antiōchum regem, cum quo Hannibal se junxerat. Missus est contra eum L. Cornelius Scipio<sup>c</sup> consul, cui frater ejus Scipio Africānus legātus est additus. Hannibal navāli prælio victus,<sup>d</sup> Antiōchus autem ad Magnesiam, Asiæ civitatem, a Cornelio Scipione consule ingenti prælio fusus est. Tum rex Antiōchus pacem petit. Data est ei hāc lege, ut ex Eurōpā et Asiā recederet, atque intra Taurum se contineret, decem millia talentōrum et viginti obsides præberet, Hannibālem, concitōrem belli, dederet. Scipio Romam rediit, et ingenti gloriā triumphāvit. Nomen et ipse, ad imitationem fratris, Asiatici accēpit.

3. Philippo, rege Macedoniæ, mortuo, filius ejus Perseus rebellāvit, ingentibus copiis parātis. Dux Romanōrum, P. Licinius consul, contra eum missus, gravi prælio a rege victus est. Rex tamen pacem petēbat. Cui Romāni eam præstare noluērunt, nisi his conditionibus, ut se et suos Romānis dedēret. Mox Æmilius Paullus consul regem ad Pydnam superāvit, et viginti millia pedītum<sup>e</sup> ejus occidit. Equitātus cum rege fugit. Urbes Macedoniæ omnes, quas rex tenuerat, Romānis se dedidērunt. Ipse Perseus ab amicis desertus in Paulli potestatem venit. Hic, multis etiam aliis rebus gestis, cum ingenti pompā<sup>f</sup> Romam rediit in nave Persei,

<sup>a</sup> § 230, R. 2.<sup>b</sup> § 204.<sup>c</sup> § 279, 9.<sup>d</sup> § 209, R. 4.<sup>e</sup> § 212.<sup>f</sup> § 247 2.

inusitatæ magnitudinis;<sup>a</sup> nam sedecim remōrum ordines habuisse dicitur. Triumphāvit magnificentissimè in curru aureo, duōbus filiis utrōque latere<sup>b</sup> adstantibus. Ante currum inter captivos duo regis filii et ipse Perseus ducti sunt.

4. Tertium deinde bellum contra Carthaginem A. U. susceptum est sexcentesimo et altēro<sup>c</sup> anno ab 602. urbe conditā,<sup>d</sup> anno quinquagesimo primo postquam secundum bellum Punicum transactum erat. L. Manlius Censorinus et M. Manlius consules in Africam trajecerunt,<sup>e</sup> et oppugnavērunt Carthaginem. Multa ibi præclārè gesta sunt per Scipiōnem, Scipiōnis Africāni nepōtem, qui tribūnus in Africā militābat. Hujus apud omnes ingens metus et reverentia erat, neque quidquam magis Carthaginensium duces vitābant, quam contra eum prælium committere.

5. Quum jam magnum esset Scipiōnis nomen, tertio anno postquam Romāni in Africam trajecerant, consul est creātus, et contra Carthaginem missus. Is hanc A. U. urbem a civibus acerrimè defensam<sup>f</sup> cepit ac 608. diruit. Ingens ibi præda facta, plurimāque inventa sunt, quæ multarum civitatum excidiis Carthāgo collegērat. Hæc omnia Scipio civitatibus Italiæ, Siciliæ, Africæ reddidit, quæ sua recognoscēbant. Ita Carthāgo septingentesimo anno, postquam condita erat, delēta est. Scipio nomen Africāni juniōris accēpit.

6. Intērim in Macedoniā quidam Pseudophilippus arma movit, et P. Juvencium, Romanōrum ducem, ad interneciōnem vicit. Post eum Q. Cæcilius Metellus dux a Romānis contra Pseudophilippum missus est, et, viginti

<sup>a</sup> § 211, R. 6.

<sup>c</sup> § 120, 1.

<sup>e</sup> § 229, R. 4, 1.

<sup>b</sup> § 254, R. 3.

<sup>d</sup> § 274, R. 5, (a.)

<sup>f</sup> § 274. 3.

quinque millibus ex militibus ejus occisis, Macedoniam recēpit; ipsum etiam Pseudophilippum in potestatem suam redēgit. Corinthiis quoque bellum indictum est, nobilissimæ Græciæ civitatī,<sup>a</sup> propter injuriam Romānis legātis illātam. Hanc Mummius consul cepit ac diruit.

Tres igitur Romæ simul celeberrimi triumphi fuerunt; Scipiōnis\* ex Africā, ante cujus currum ductus est Hasdrūbal; Metelli\* ex Macedoniā, cujus currum præcessit Andriscus, qui et Pseudophilippus dicitur, Mummii\* ex Corintho, ante quem signa ænea et pictæ tabulæ et alia urbis clarissimæ ornamenta prælata sunt.

A. U.  
608.

7. Anno sexcentesimo decimo post urbem conditam Viriāthus in Lusitaniā bellum contra Romanos excitāvit. Pastor primò fuit, mox latronum dux; postrēnò tantos ad bellum populos concitāvit, ut vindex libertatis Hispaniæ existimarētur. Denique a suis<sup>b</sup> interfectus est. Quum interfectōres ejus præmium a Cæpiōne consule petērent, responsum est, nunquam Romanis placuisse,† imperatorem a militibus suis interfici.

A. U.  
610.

8. Deinde bellum exortum est cum Numantinis, civitate Hispaniæ. Victus ab his Qu. Pompēius, et post eum C. Hostilius Mancinus consul, qui pacem cum iis fecit infamem, quam populus et senātus jussit infringi, atque ipsum Mancinum hostibus tradi. Tum P. Scipio Africānus in Hispaniam missus est. Is primū militem ignāvum et corruptum correxit; tum multas Hispaniæ civitates partim bello cepit, partim in deditiōnem accēpit. Postrēnò ipsam Numantiam fame ad deditiōnem coēgit, urbemque evertit; reliquam provinciam in fidem accēpit.

A. U.  
621.

\* What is understood?

† What is the subject of *placuisse*? § 269.

<sup>a</sup> § 204, R. 3.

<sup>b</sup> § 205, R. 7, (1.) N. 1.

9. P. Scipiōne Nasīcā et L. Calpurnio Bestiā consulis, Jugurthæ, Numidārum regi, bellum illātum est, quòd Adherbālem et Hiempsālem, Micipsæ filios, patruēles suos, interemisset.<sup>a</sup> Missus adversus eum consul Calpurnius Bestia corruptus regis pecuniā pacem cum eo flagitiosissimam fecit, quæ a senātu improbāta est. Denīque Qu. Cæcilius Metellus consul Jugurtham variis præliis vicit, elephantos ejus occidit vel cepit, multas civitatē ipsius in deditiōnem accēpit. Ei successit C. Marius, qui bello ærminum posuit, ipsumque Jugurtham cepit. Ante  
 A. U. 648. currum triumphantis Marii Jugurtha cum duobus filiis ductus est vinctus, et mox jussu consulis in carcēre strangulātus.

---

### LIBER QUINTUS.

1. DUM bellum in Numidiā contra Jugurtham geritur, Cimbri et Teutōnes aliæque Germanōrum et Gallōrum gentes Italiæ<sup>b</sup> minabantur, aliæque Romanōrum exercitus fuderunt. Ingens fuit Romæ<sup>c</sup> timor, ne<sup>d</sup> itērum Galli urbem occupārent. Ergo Marius consul<sup>e</sup> creātus, ei que bellum contra Cimbros et Teutōnes decrētum est; bellōque protracto, tertius ei et quartus consulātus delātus est. In duobus præliis cum Cimbris ducenta millia hostium cecidit, octoginta millia cepit, eorumque regem Theutobōchum; propter quod meritum absens quintò Consul creātus est. Interea Cimbri et Teutōnes, quorum  
 A. U. 653. copia adhuc infinita erat, in Italiam transiērunt. Itērum a C. Mario et Qu. Catūlo contra eos

---

<sup>a</sup> § 266, 3.

<sup>b</sup> § 223, R. 2.

<sup>c</sup> § 221, I.

<sup>d</sup> § 262, R. 7.

<sup>e</sup> § 210.



dīmīcātum est<sup>a</sup> ad Verōnam. Centum et quadraginta millia aut in pugnā aut in fugā cæsa sunt; sexaginta millia capta. Tria et triginta Cimbris<sup>b</sup> signa sublāta sunt.

2. Sexcentesimo quinquagesimo nono anno ab urbe conditā in Italiā gravissimum bellum exarsit. A. U. 659. Nam Picentes, Marsi, Pelignique, qui multos annos popūlo Romāno obediērant, æqua cum illis jura sibi dari postulābant. Perniciōsum admōdum hoc bellum fuit. P. Rutilius consul in eo occisus est; plures exercitus fusi fugatīque. Tandem L. Cornelius Sulla cū<sup>c</sup> alia egregiē gessit, tum Cluentium, hostium ducem, cum magnis copiis,<sup>d</sup> fudit. Per quadriennium cum gravi utriusque partis calamitāte hoc bellum tractum est. Quinto demum anno L. Cornelius Sulla ei imposuit finem. Romāni tamen, id<sup>e</sup> quod prius negavērant, jus civitātis, bello finīto, sociis tribuērunt.

3. Anno urbis conditæ sexcentesimo sexagesimo sexto primum Romæ bellum civile exortum A. U. 666. est; eōdem anno etiam Mithridaticum. Causam bello civili C. Marius dedit. Nam quum Sullæ bellum adversus Mithridātem regem Ponti decrētum esset, Marius ei<sup>b</sup> hunc honōrem eripēre conātus est. Sed Sulla, qui adhuc cum legionibus suis in Italiā morabātur, cum exercitu Romam venit, et adversarios cū interfēcit, tum fugāvit. Tum rebus Romæ utcunque compositis, in Asiam profectus est, pluribusque preliis Mithridātem coēgit, ut pacem a Romānis petēret,<sup>f</sup> et Asiā, quam invasērat, relictā, regni sui finibus contentus esset.

4. Sed dum Sulla in Græciā et Asiā Mithridātem vincit, Marius, qui fugātus fuērat, et Cornelius Cinna, unus

<sup>a</sup> § 209, R. 3, (2.)

<sup>b</sup> § 224, R. 2.

<sup>c</sup> § 278, R. 7.

<sup>d</sup> § 249, III.

<sup>e</sup> § 206, (13.)

<sup>f</sup> § 273, 2.

ex consulibus, bellum in Italiâ reparârunt, et ingressi Romam nobilissimos ex senatu<sup>a</sup> et consulâres viros interfecerunt; multos proscripsêrunt; ipsius Sullæ domo eversâ, filios et uxorem ad fugam compulêrunt. Universus reliquus senâtus ex urbe fugiens ad Sullam in Græciam venit, orans ut patriæ subveniret. Sulla in Italiam trajecit, hostium exercitus vicit, mox etiam urbem ingressus est, quam cæde<sup>b</sup> et sanguine civium replêvit. Quatuor millia inermium, qui se dedidêrant, interfici jussit; duo milia equitum et senatorum proscripsit. Tum de Mithridate triumphavit. Duo hæc bella funestissima, Italicum, quod et sociâle dictum est, et civile, consumpsêrunt ultra centum et quinquaginta millia hominum, viros consulâres viginti quatuor, prætorios septem, ædilitios sexaginta, senatores ferè ducentos.

## LIBER SEXTUS.

A. U. 676. 1. ANNO urbis conditæ<sup>e</sup> sexcentesimo<sup>d</sup> septuagesimo sexto, L. Licinio Lucullo<sup>e</sup> et M. Aurelio Cottâ consulibus, mortuus est Nicomêdes, rex Bithyniæ, et testamento populum Romanum fecit heredem.<sup>f</sup> Mithridâtes, pace ruptâ,<sup>g</sup> Asiam rursus voluit invadere. Adversus eum ambo consules missi variam habuere fortunam. Cotta apud Chalcedonem victus prælio, a rege etiam intra oppidum obsessus est. Sed quum se inde Mithridâtes Cyzicum<sup>h</sup> transtulisset, ut, hac urbe captâ,

<sup>a</sup> § 212, R. 2, N. 4.

<sup>d</sup> § 120, 2.

<sup>e</sup> § 257, R. 5.

<sup>b</sup> § 249, I.

<sup>e</sup> § 279, 9.

<sup>h</sup> § 237.

<sup>c</sup> § 274, R. 5, (a.)

<sup>f</sup> § 230.

totam Asiam invadēret, Lucullus ei,<sup>a</sup> alter consul, occurrīt, ac dum Mithridātes in obsidiōne Cyzīci commorātur, ipse eum a tergo obsēdit, famēque consumptum multis praeliis vicit. Postrēmò Byzantium<sup>b</sup> fugāvit; navāli quoque praelio ejus duces oppressit. Ita unā hiēmē<sup>c</sup> et æstāte a Lucullo centum ferē millia militum regis exstincta sunt.

2. Anno urbis sexcentesimo septuagesimo octavo novum in Italiā bellum commōtum est. Septuaginta enim quatuor gladiatōres, ducibus<sup>d</sup> Spartāco, Crixo, et Œnomaο, e ludo gladiatorio, qui Capuæ<sup>e</sup> erat, effugērunt, et per Italiam vagantes pæne non levius bellum, quā Hannibal,<sup>f</sup> movērunt. Nam contraxērunt exercitum ferē sexaginta millium armatorum, multosque duces et duos Romānos consules vicērunt. Ipsi victi sunt in Apuliā a M. Licinio Crasso proconsule, et, post multas calamitatēs Italiæ,<sup>g</sup> tertio anno huic bello finis est impositus.

3. Intērim L. Lucullus bellum Mithridaticum persecūtus regnum Mithridātis invāsīt, ipsumque regem apud Cabīra civitatē, quò ingentes copias ex omni regno adduxērāt Mithridātes, ingenti praelio superātum fugāvit, et castra ejus diripuit. Armenia quoque Minor, quam tenēbat, eidem† erepta est. Susceptus est Mithridātes a Tigrāne, Armeniæ rege, qui tum ingenti gloriā imperābat; sed hujus quoque regnum Lucullus est ingressus. Tigranocerta, nobilissimam Armeniæ civitatē, cepit; ipsum regem, cum magno exercitu venientem, ita vicit, ut robur

\* Is this genitive *subjective* or *objective*? § 211, R. 2.

† i. e. *Mithridāti*.

<sup>a</sup> § 224.

<sup>c</sup> § 253.

<sup>e</sup> § 221, 1.

<sup>b</sup> § 237.

<sup>d</sup> § 257, R. 7.

<sup>f</sup> § 278.

militum Armeniōrum delēret. Sed quum Lucullus finem bello imponēre parāret, successor ei<sup>a</sup> missus est.

4. Per illa tempōra piratæ omnia maria infestābant ita, ut<sup>b</sup> Romānis, toto orbe<sup>c</sup> terrārum victoribus, sola navigatio tuta non esset. Quare id bellum Cn. Pompēio decretum

est, quod intra paucos menses incredibili felicitate  
A. U. et celeritate confecit. Mox ei delātum bellum  
687.

contra regem Mithridatē et Tigrānem. Quo suscepto, Mithridatē in Armeniā Minōre nocturno prœlio vicit, castra diripuit, et quadraginta millibus ejus occisis, viginti tantum de exercitu suo perdidit et duos centuriones. Mithridates fugit cum uxore et duobus comitibus, neque multo post, Pharnacis filii sui seditione coactus, venenum hausit. Hunc vitæ finem habuit Mithridates, vir ingentis industriæ<sup>d</sup> atque consilii. Regnavit annis<sup>e</sup> sexaginta, vixit septuaginta duobus: contra Romanos bellum habuit annis quadraginta.

5. Tigrāni deinde Pompēius bellum intulit. Ille<sup>f</sup> se<sup>g</sup> ei<sup>a</sup> dedidit, et in castra Pompēii venit, ac diadēma suum<sup>g</sup> in ejus<sup>a</sup> manibus collocavit, quod ei Pompēius<sup>h</sup> reposuit. Parte<sup>i</sup> regni eum multavit et grandi pecuniā. Tum alios etiam reges et populos superavit. Armeniam Minorem Deiotaro, Galatiæ regi, donavit, quia auxilium contra Mithridatē tulerat. Seleuciam, vicinam Antiochiæ civitatem, libertate<sup>k</sup> donavit, quod regem Tigrānem non recepisset.<sup>l</sup> Inde in Judæam transgressus, Hierosolymam, caput gentis, tertio mense cepit, duodecim millibus Judæorum occisis, ceteris in fidem receptis. His gestis finem

<sup>a</sup> § 211, R. 5.

<sup>b</sup> § 262, R. 1.

<sup>c</sup> § 254, R. 3.

<sup>d</sup> § 211, R. 6.

<sup>e</sup> § 236.

<sup>f</sup> § 207, R. 23.

<sup>g</sup> § 208.

<sup>h</sup> § 208, (6.)

<sup>i</sup> § 9, 1.

<sup>j</sup> § 251.

<sup>k</sup> § 249, 1.

<sup>l</sup> § 266, 3.

antiquissimo bello imposuit. Ante triumphantis\* currum ducti sunt filii Mithridātis, filius Tigrānis, et Aristobūlus, rex Judæorum. Prælāta ingens pecunia, auri atque argenti infinitum.† Hoc tempore nullum per orbem terrarum grave bellum erat.

6. M. Tullio Cicerōne oratōre et C. Antonio consulibus, anno ab urbe conditā sexcentesimo undenonagesimo L. Sergius Catilina, nobilissimi generis vir, sed ingenii pravissimi, ad delendam patriam conjuravit cum quibusdam claris quidem<sup>a</sup> sed audacibus viris. A Cicerōne urbe<sup>b</sup> expulsus est, socii ejus deprehensi et in carcere strangulati sunt. Ab Antonio, altēro consule, Catilina ipse praelio victus est et interfectus.

7. Anno urbis conditæ sexcentesimo nonagesimo tertio C. Julius Cæsar cum L. Bibulo consul est factus. Quum ei Gallia decrēta esset, semper vincendo<sup>c</sup> usque ad Oceānum Britannicum processit. Domuit autem annis<sup>d</sup> novem ferè omnem Galliam, quæ inter Alpes, flumen Rhodānum, Rhenum et Oceānum est. Britannis mox bellum intulit, quibus ante eum ne nomen quidem Romanorum cognitum erat; Germānos quoque trans Rhenum aggressus, ingentibus praeliis vicit.

8. Circa eādem tempora M. Licinius Crassus contra Parthos missus est. Et quum circa Carras contra omnia et auspicia praelium commisisset, a Surēnā, Orōdis regis duce, victus et interfectus est cum filio, clarissimo et præstantissimo juvène. Reliquiæ exercitūs per C. Cassium quæstōrem servatæ sunt.

\* Supply *Pompeii*.

† Supply *pondus*.

<sup>a</sup> § 279, 3, (a.) & (d.)    <sup>b</sup> § 242.

<sup>c</sup> § 275, R. 4.    <sup>d</sup> § 253.

A. U.  
705. 9. Hinc jam bellum civile successit, quo Romāni nominis fortuna mutata est. Cæsar enim victor e Galliâ rediens, absens coepit poscere alterum consulatum; quem quum aliqui sine dubitatione deferrent,\* contradictum est<sup>b</sup> a Pompēio et aliis, jussusque est, dimissis exercitibus, in urbem redire. Propter hanc injuriam ab Ariminō, ubi milites congregatos habebat, infesto exercitu Romam contendit. Consules cum Pompēio, senatusque omnis atque universa nobilitas ex urbe fugit, et in Græciam transiit; et, dum senatus bellum contra Cæsarem parabat, hic vacuum urbem ingressus dictatorē se fecit.

10. Inde Hispanias petit, ibique Pompēii legiones superavit; tum in Græciâ adversum Pompēium ipsum dimicavit. Primo prælio victus est et fugatus; evasit tamen, quia nocte interveniente Pompēius sequi noluit; dixitque Cæsar, nec<sup>c</sup> Pompēium scire vincere, et illo tantum die se potuisse superari. Deinde in Thessaliâ apud Pharsalum ingentibus utrinque copiis commissis dimicaverunt. Nunquam adhuc Romænæ copiae majores neque melioribus ducibus<sup>d</sup> conveniant. Pugnatum est<sup>e</sup> ingenti contentione, victusque ad postrimum Pompēius, et castra ejus direpta sunt. Ipse fugatus Alexandriam petiit, ut a rege Ægypti, cui tutor a senatu datus fuerat, acciperet auxilia. At hic fortunam magis quam amicitiam secutus, occidit Pompēium, caput ejus et annulum Cæsari misit. Quo conspecto, Cæsar lacrymas fudisse dicitur, tanti viri intuens caput, et genēri<sup>\*</sup> quondam sui.

---

\* Pompey married Julia, the daughter of Cæsar; but she was now dead.

<sup>a</sup> § 145, II. 4.

<sup>c</sup> § 278, R. 7.

<sup>e</sup> § 209, R. 3, (2.)

<sup>b</sup> § 184, 2.

<sup>d</sup> § 249, III., & R.

11. Quum ad Alexandriam venisset Cæsar, Ptolemæus ei insidias parare voluit, quâ de causâ regi bellum illatum est. Rex victus in Nilo perit, inventumque est corpus ejus cum lorica aureâ. Cæsar, Alexandriam potitus, regnum Cleopatræ dedit. Tum inde profectus Pompeianarum partium reliquias est persecutus, bellisque civilibus toto terrarum orbe compositis, Romam rediit. Ubi quum insolentius agere cœpisset, conjuratum<sup>a</sup> est in eum a sexaginta vel amplius senatoribus, equitibusque Romanis. Præcipui fuerunt inter conjuratos Bruti duo ex genere illius Bruti, qui, regibus expulsis, primus Romæ consul fuerat, C. Cassius et Servilius Casca. Ergo Cæsar, quum in curiam venisset, viginti tribus vulneribus confossus est. A. U. 709.

12. Interfecto Cæsare, anno urbis septingentesimo nono bella civilia reparata sunt. Senatus favēbat Cæsaris percussoribus,<sup>b</sup> Antonius consul a Cæsaris partibus stabat. Ergo turbata republica, Antonius, multis sceleribus commissis, a senatu hostis judicatus est. Fusus fugatusque Antonius, amisso exercitu, confugit ad Lepidum, qui Cæsari magister equitum fuerat, et tum grandes copias militum habebat; a quo susceptus est. Mox Octavianus cum Antonio pacem fecit, et quasi vindicaturus<sup>c</sup> patris<sup>\*</sup> sui mortem, a quo per testamentum fuerat adoptatus, Romam cum exercitu profectus extorsit, ut sibi juveni viginti annorum<sup>d</sup> consulatus darētur. Tum junctus cum Antonio et Lepido rempublicam armis tenere cœpit, senatumque proscrispsit. Per hos etiam Cicero orator occisus est, multique alii nobiles.

---

<sup>\*</sup> i. e. *Julii Cæsaris*.

<sup>a</sup> § 184, 2.

<sup>b</sup> § 223, R. 2.

<sup>c</sup> § 211, R. 5, (1.)

<sup>d</sup> § 274, R. 6.

<sup>e</sup> § 211, R. 6.

13. Interea Brutus et Cassius, interfeciores Cæsaris, ingens bellum movērunt. Profecti contra eos Cæsar Octaviānus, qui postea Augustus est appellātus, et M. Antonius, apud Philippos, Macēdoniæ urbem, contra eos pugnavērunt. Primo prælio victi sunt Antonius et

A. U.  
712.

Cæsar; periit tamen dux nobilitātis Cassius; secundo Brutum et infinitam nobilitatem, quæ cum illis bellum suscepērat, victam<sup>a</sup> interfecērunt. Tum victōres rempublicam ita inter se divisērunt, ut Octaviānus Cæsar Hispanias, Gallias, Italiam tenēret; Antonius Orientem, Lepidus Africam accipēret.

14. Paulò pòst Antonius, repudiātâ sorore Cæsaris Octaviāni, Cleopātram, reginam Ægypti, uxōrem duxit. Ab hâc incitātus ingens bellum commōvit, dum Cleopātra cupiditate muliēbri optat Romæ regnāre. Victus est ab

A. U.  
723.

Augusto navāli pugnâ clarâ et illustri apud Actium, qui locus in Epīro est. Hinc fugit in Ægyptum, et, desperātis rebus, quum omnes ad Augustum transīrent, se ipse<sup>b</sup> interēmit. Cleopātra quoque aspidem sibi admisit, et venēno ejus exstincta est. Ita bellis toto orbe confectis, Octaviānus Augustus Romam rediit anno duodecimō<sup>\*</sup> quàm consul fuērat. Ex eo inde tempore rempublicam per quadraginta et quatuor annos solus obtinuit. Antè enim duodēcim annis cum Antonio et Lepīdo tenuērat.† Ita ab initio principātus ejus usque ad finem quinquaginta sex anni fuēre.

\* Supply *post*. § 253, R. 1.

† What is understood?

<sup>a</sup> § 205, R. 2, E.

<sup>b</sup> § 207, R. 28.



## OF THE GEOGRAPHY AND THE NATIONS OF ANTIQUITY.

---

1. UNIVERSUS terrarum orbis in tres partes dividitur, Eurōpam,<sup>a</sup> Asiam, Africam. Eurōpa ab Africā sejungitur freto Gaditāno, in cujus utrāque parte montes sunt altissīni, Abŷla in Africā, in Eurōpā Calpe, qui montes Hercūlis columnæ appellantur. Per idem fretum mare internum, quod littoribus Eurōpæ, Asiæ, et Africæ includitur, jungitur cum Oceāno.

2. Eurōpa terminos<sup>b</sup> habet ab oriente Tanaim fluvium, pontum Euxinum, et palūdem Mæotīda;<sup>c</sup> a meridie, mare internum; ab occidente, mare Atlanticum sive Oceānum; a septentrione, mare Britannicum. Mare internum tres maximos sinus habet. Quorum is, qui Asiam a Græciā sejungit, Ægæum mare vocatur; secundus, qui est inter Græciam et Italiam, Ionium; tertius denique, qui occidentales Italiæ oras alluit, a Romānis Tuscum, a Græcis Tyrhēnum mare appellatur.

3. In eā Eurōpæ parte, quæ ad occāsum vergit, prima terrarum est Hispania, quæ a tribus lateribus mari circumdata per Pyrenæos montes cum Galliā cohæret. Quam

---

<sup>a</sup> § 204, R. 10.

<sup>b</sup> § 230, R. 2.

<sup>c</sup> § 80, I.

universa Hispania dives sit<sup>a</sup> et fœcunda, ea tamen regio, quæ a flumine Bæti<sup>b</sup> Bætica vocâtur, cetêras fertilitatē<sup>c</sup> antecellit. Ibi Gades sitæ, insûla cum urbe a Tyriis conditâ, quæ freto Gaditâno nomen dedit. Tota illa regic viris,<sup>d</sup> equis, ferro, plumbo, ære, argento, aurôque abundat, et ubi penuriâ aquarum minùs est fertilis, linum tamen aut spartum alit. Marmôris quoque lapicidinas habet. In Bæticiâ minium reperitur.

4. Gallia posita est inter Pyrenæos montes et Rhenum; orientalem oram Tuscum mare alluit, occidentalem Oceānus. Ejus pars illa, quæ Italiæ<sup>e</sup> est opposita, et Narbonensis vocâtur, omnium<sup>\*</sup> est lætissîma. In eâ orâ sita est Massilia, urbs a Phocæis condita, qui, patriâ a Persis devictâ, quum servitûtem ferre non possent, Asiâ relictâ, novas in Eurôpâ sedes quæsivêrant. Ibîdem est campus lapideus, ubi Hercûles dicitur contra Neptûni liberos dimicasse. Quum tela defecissent, Jupiter filium imbre lapidum adjûvit. Credas<sup>f</sup> pluisse; † adeò multi passim jacent.

5. Rhodānus fluvius, haud longè a Rheni fontibus ortus, lacu Lemāno excipitur, servatque impetum, ita ut per medium lacum intēger fluat, tantusque, quantus venit, egrediatur. Inde ad occāsum versus, Gallias aliquandiu dirimit; donec, cursu in meridiem flexo, aliôrum amnium accessu auctus in mare effunditur.

6. Ea pars Galliæ, quæ ad Rhenum porrigitur, frumenti<sup>g</sup> pabulique feracissîma est, cœlum salubre; noxia animalium genêra pauca alit. Incôlæ superbi et superstitiôsi, ita ut deos humanis victimis<sup>h</sup> gaudere existiment.

<sup>\*</sup> Supply *partium*.

† Supply *illos*, i. e. *lapides*.

<sup>a</sup> § 263, 5, R. 1.

<sup>d</sup> § 250, 2, (2.)

<sup>c</sup> § 213.

<sup>b</sup> § 82, E. 2, (b.)

<sup>e</sup> § 224.

<sup>h</sup> § 247, 1, (2.)

<sup>f</sup> § 250.

<sup>g</sup> § 261, R. 4.

Magistri religiōnum et sapientiæ sunt Druīdæ, qui, quæ<sup>e</sup> se scire profitentur, in antris abditisque silvis docent. Anīmas æternas esse credunt, vitamque altēram post mortē incipēre. Hanc ob causam cum defunctis arma cremant aut defodiunt, eamque doctrīnam homīnes ad bellum<sup>b</sup> alacriōres facere existimant.

7. Universa Gallia divisa est inter tres magnos populos, qui fluviis terminantur. A Pyrenæo monte usque ad Garumnam Aquitāni habitant; inde ad Sequānam Celtæ; Belgæ denique usque ad Rhenum pertinent.

8. Garumna amnis, ex Pyrenæo monte delapsus, diu vadōsus est et vix navigabilis. Quanto<sup>c</sup> magis procēdit, tanto fit latior; ad postrēmum magni freti<sup>d</sup> similis, non solum majōra navigia tolērat, verum etiam more maris exsurgit, navigantesque<sup>e</sup> atrociter jactat.

9. Sequāna ex Alpibus ortus in septentrionem pergit. Postquā se haud procul Lutetiā<sup>f</sup> cum Matrōnā conjunxit, Oceāno<sup>g</sup> infunditur. Hæc flumina opportunissima sunt mercibus<sup>h</sup> permutandis et ex mari<sup>i</sup> interno in Oceānum transvehendis.

10. Rhenus itidem ex Alpibus ortus haud procul ab origine lacum efficit Venetum, qui etiam Brigantinus appellatur. Deinde longo spatio<sup>j</sup> per fines Helvetiorum, Mediomatricorum, et Trevirorum continuo alveo fertur, aut modicas insulas<sup>k</sup> circumfluens; in agro Batavo autem, ubi Oceāno appropinquavit, in plures amnes dividitur; nec jam amnis, sed ripis longè recedentibus, ingens lacus,

<sup>a</sup> § 206, (4.)

<sup>e</sup> § 205, R. 7, (1.) N. 1.

<sup>i</sup> § 82, E. 1.

<sup>b</sup> § 213, R. 4, (2.)

<sup>f</sup> § 241, R. 2.

<sup>j</sup> § 236.

<sup>c</sup> § 256, R. 16, & (2.)

<sup>g</sup> § 224.

<sup>k</sup> § 233.

<sup>d</sup> § 222, R. 2.

<sup>h</sup> § 275, R. 2.

Flevo appellātur, ejusdemque nomīnis insulāam amplexus, fit itērum arctior et fluvius itērum in mare emittitur.

11. Trans Rhenum Germāni habitant usque ad Vistulam, quæ finis est Germaniæ ad orientem. Ad meridiem terminātur Alpibus, ad septentrionem mari Britannico et Baltico. Incolæ corpōrum proceritate excellunt. Animos bellando<sup>a</sup> corpōra laboribus exercent. Hanc ob causam crebrò bella gerunt cum finitimis, non tam finium prolatandōrum<sup>b</sup> causâ, aut imperiī cupiditate, sed ob belli amorem. Mites tamen sunt erga supplices<sup>c</sup> et boni hospitibus. Urbes mœnibus cinctas aut fossis aggeribusque munitas non habent. Ipsas domos ad breve tempus struunt non lapidibus aut lateribus coctis sed lignis, quæ frondibus tegunt. Nam diu eodem in loco morari<sup>d</sup> periculōsum arbitrantur libertati.

12. Agriculturæ<sup>e</sup> Germāni non admōdum student, nec quisquam agri modum certum aut fines proprios habet. Lacte vescuntur et caseo et carne. Ubi fons, campus, nemusve iis placuerit,<sup>f</sup> ibi domos figunt, mox aliò transituri cum conjugibus et libēris. Interdum etiam hiēmem in subterraneis specubus dicuntur transigere.

13. Germania altis montibus, silvis, paludibusque in via redditur. Inter silvas<sup>g</sup> maxīma est Hercynia, cujus latitudinem Cæsar novem diērum iter<sup>h</sup> patere narrat. Insequenti tempore magna pars ejus excisa est. Flumina sunt in Germaniā multa et magna. Inter hæc clarissimum nomen Rheni, de quo supra diximus, et Danubii. Claroque amnes, Mœnus, Visurgis, Albis. Danubius, om-

<sup>a</sup> § 275, III., R. 4.

<sup>b</sup> § 275, III., R. 1.

<sup>c</sup> § 222, R. 4, (3.)

<sup>d</sup> § 269, R. 1.

<sup>e</sup> § 223.

<sup>f</sup> § 223, R. 2.

<sup>g</sup> § 212, R. 2, N. 4.

<sup>h</sup> § 236.

nium Eurōpæ fluminum maximus, apud Rhætos oritur, flexoque ad ortum solis cursu, receptisque sexaginta amnibus, in Pontum Euxinum sex vastis ostiis effunditur.

14. Britanniam insulam Phœnicibus innotuisse, eosque stannum inde et plumbum pellesque petivisse, probabile est. Romānis eam Julius Cæsar primus aperuit; neque tamen prius cognita esse cœpit quàm Claudio<sup>a</sup> imperante. Hadriānus eam, muro ab oceāno Germanico ad Hibernicum mare ducto, in duas partes divisit, ut inferiorem insulæ partem, quæ Romānis parēbat, a barbarorum populorum, qui in Scotiā habitābant, incursionibus tueretur.

15. Maxima insulæ pars campestris, collibus passim silvisque distincta. Incolæ Gallos proceritate<sup>b</sup> corporum vincunt, ceterum ingenio<sup>b</sup> Gallis similes, simpliciōres tamen illis<sup>c</sup> magisque barbāri. Nemora habitant pro urbibus. Ibi tuguria exstruunt et stabula pecōri, sed plerumque ad breve tempus. Humanitate ceteris præstant ii, qui Cantium incolunt. Tota hæc regio est maritima. Qui interiorem insulæ partem habitant, frumenta non serunt; lacte<sup>d</sup> et carne vivunt. Pro vestibus induti sunt pellibus.<sup>e</sup>

16. Italia ab Alpibus usque ad fretum Siculum porrigitur inter mare Tuscum et Adriaticum. Multo<sup>f</sup> longior est quàm latior.<sup>g</sup> In medio se attollit Apenninus mons, qui, postquàm continenti jugo progressus est usque ad Apuliam, in duos quasi ramos dividitur. Nobilissima regio ob fertilitatem soli cœlique salubritatem. Quum longè in mare procurrat, plurimos habet portus populorum inter se<sup>h</sup> patentes commercio.<sup>i</sup> Neque ulla facile<sup>j</sup> est regio,

<sup>a</sup> § 257.<sup>b</sup> § 249.<sup>k</sup> § 208, (5.)<sup>b</sup> § 250.<sup>j</sup> § 256, R. 16, & (2.)<sup>l</sup> § 223.<sup>c</sup> § 256, 2.<sup>k</sup> § 256, R. 12.<sup>j</sup> § 277, R. 7.<sup>d</sup> § 245, II. 4.

quæ tot tamque pulchras urbes habeat,\* inter quas Roma et magnitudine et nominis famâ eminet.

17. Hæc urbs, orbis terrarum caput, septem montes complectitur. Initio quatuor portas habebat; Augusti ævo triginta septem. Urbis magnificentiam augēbant fora, templa, porticus, aquæductus, theātra, arcus triumphāles, horti denique, et id genus<sup>b</sup> alia, ad quæ vel lecta animus stupet. Quare rectè de eâ prædicāre videntur, qui nullius urbis in toto orbe terrarum magnificentiam ei<sup>c</sup> comparāri posse dixerunt.

18. Felicissīma in Italiâ regio est Campania. Multi ibi vitifēri colles, ubi nobilissīma vina gignuntur, Setinum, Cæcūbum, Falerum, Massicum. Calidi ibidem fontes<sup>d</sup> saluberrimi. Nusquam generosior olea. Conchylio<sup>e</sup> quoque et pisce nobili maria vicīna scatent.

19. Clarissīmi amnes Italiæ sunt Padus et Tibēris. Et Padus quidem in superiōre parte, quæ Gallia Cisalpina vocātur, ab inis radicibus Vesūli montis exoritur; primū exilis, deinde aliis amnibus ita alitur, ut se per septem ostia in mare effundat. Tibēris, qui antiquissimis temporibus Albūlæ nomen habēbat, ex Apennīno oritur; deinde duobus et quadraginta fluminibus auctus fit navigabilis. Plurimas in utrāque ripā villas adspicit, præcipuè autem urbis Romānæ magnificentiam. Placidissimus amnium rarò ripas egreditur.

20. In inferiōre parte Italiæ clara quondam urbs Tarentum, quæ maris sinui, cui adjacet, nomen dedit. Soli fertilitas cœlique jucunda temperies in causâ fuisse videtur, ut incōlæ luxuriâ et deliciis enervarentur. Quumque<sup>f</sup>

\* § 264, 7.

† 231, R. 5, & 6.

<sup>c</sup> § 224.

<sup>d</sup> § 209, R. 4.

<sup>e</sup> § 250, 2, (2.)

<sup>f</sup> § 263, 5, R. 1.

aliquandiu potentiâ<sup>a</sup> florērent, copiasque haud contemnedas alērent, peregrinis tamen plerūmque ducītus in bellis utebantur, ut Pyrrho, rege Epīri, quo superāto, urbs in Romanōrum potestātem venit.

21. Proximā Italiæ est Sicilia, insūla omnium<sup>\*</sup> maris interni maxīma. Antiquissimis temporibus eam cum Italiā cohæsisse, marisque impētu, aut terræ motu inde divulsam esse, verisimile est. Forma triangulāris, ita ut littēræ, quam Græci Delta vocant, imaginem refērat. A tribus promontoriis vocātur Trinacria. Nobilissimus ibi mons Ætnæ, qui urbi Catānæ immīnet, tum ob altitudinem, tum etiam ob ignes, quos effundit; quare Cyclōpum in illo monte officinam esse poētæ dicunt. Cinēres e crateribus egesti agrum circumjacentem fœcundum et ferācem reddere existimantur. Sunt ibi Piōrum campi, qui nomen habent a duōbus juvenibus Catanensibus, qui, flammis quondam repentē ingruentibus, parentes senectūte confectos, humēris sublātos, flammæ<sup>b</sup> eripuisse feruntur. Nomina fratrum Amphinōmus et Anāpus fuērunt.

22. Inter urbes Siciliæ nulla est illustrior Syracūsis, Corinthiōrum coloniā, ex quinque urbibus conflātā. Ab Atheniensibus bello petita, maxīmas hostium copias delēvit: Carthaginienses etiam magnis interdum cladibus affēcit. Secundo bello Punico per triennium oppugnāta, Archimēdis potissimū ingenio et arte defensa, a M. Marcello capta est. Vicīnus huic urbi fons Arethūsæ Nymphæ<sup>c</sup> sacer, ad quam Alphēus<sup>d</sup> amnis ex Peloponnēso per mare Ionium lapsus† commissari† dicītur. Nam si quid ad Olympiam in illum amnem jactum fuērit, id in Arethūsæ

\* Supply *insulārum*.

† Supply *esse*.

‡ Infinitive denoting a purpose after *lapsus esse*. § 271, N. 3.

<sup>a</sup> § 250.

<sup>b</sup> § 224, R. 2.

<sup>c</sup> § 222, 3.

<sup>d</sup> § 293. N.

fonte reddi.\* De illâ fabulâ quid statuendum sit,\* sponte appâret.

23. In mari Ligustico insula est Corsica, quam Græci Cynum vocant. Terra aspera multisque locis<sup>b</sup> invia, cœlum grave, mare circa<sup>c</sup> importunum. Incolæ latrociniiis dediti feri sunt et horridi. Mella quoque illius insulæ amara esse dicuntur corporibusque<sup>d</sup> nocere. Proxima ei est Sardinia, quæ a Græcis mercatoribus Ichnusa vocatur, quia formam humani vestigiî habet. Solum<sup>e</sup> quàm cœlum melius. Illud fertile, hoc grave ac noxium. Noxia quoque animalia herbasque venenatas gignit. Multum inde frumenti<sup>f</sup> Romam mittitur; unde hæc insula et Sicilia nutrices urbis vocantur.

24. Græcia nominis celebritate<sup>g</sup> omnes ferè alias orbis terrarum regiones superavit. Nulla enim magnorum ingeniorum<sup>h</sup> fuit feracior; neque ulla belli pacisque artes majore studio excoluit. Plurimas eadem colonias in omnes terræ partes deduxit. Multum itaque terrâ marique valuit, et gravissima bella magnâ cum gloriâ gessit.

25. Græcia inter Ionium et Ægæum mare porrigitur. In plurimas regiones divisa est, quarum amplissimæ sunt Macedonia et Epîrus — quamquam hæc a nonnullis a Græciâ sejunguntur — tum Thessalia. Macedoniam Philippi et Alexandri regnum illustravit; quorum ille<sup>i</sup> Græciam subegit, hic<sup>j</sup> Asiam latissimè domuit, ereptumque Persis<sup>k</sup> imperium in Macedones transtulit. Centum ejus regionis et quinquaginta urbes numerantur; quarum septuaginta

---

\* Supply *dictur*.

<sup>a</sup> § 265.

<sup>b</sup> § 254, R. 3.

<sup>c</sup> § 235, R. 10.

<sup>d</sup> § 223 R. 2.

<sup>e</sup> § 209, R. 4.

<sup>f</sup> § 212, R. 3.

<sup>g</sup> § 250.

<sup>h</sup> § 213.

<sup>i</sup> § 207, R. 23.

<sup>j</sup> § 224, R. 2.



duas, Perseo, ultimo Macedoniæ rege, superâto, Paullus Æmilius diripuit.

26. Epîrus, quæ ab Acrocerauniis incipit montibus, desinit in Achelôo flumine. Plures eam populi incolunt. Illustris ibi Dodôna in Molossorum finibus, vetustissimo Jovis oraculo inclÿta. Columbæ ibi ex arboribus oracula dedisse narrantur; quercusque ipsas et lebêtes æneos unde suspensos deorum voluntatem tinnitu significasse<sup>a</sup> fama est.

27. Achelôi fluvii ostiis insulæ aliquot objacent, quarum maxima est Cephallenia. Multæ præterea insulæ littori Epîri adjacent, interque eas Corcÿra, quam Homêrus Scheriam appellasse existimatur. In hac Phæacas posuit ille et hortos Alcinoi. Coloniam huc deduxerunt Corinthii, quo<sup>b</sup> tempore Numa Pompilius Romæ<sup>c</sup> regnavit. Vicina ei Ithâca, Ulyssis patria, aspera montibus, sed Homêri carminibus adeò nobilitata, ut<sup>d</sup> ne fertilissimis quidem regionibus cedat.

28. Thessalia latè patet inter Macedoniam et Epîrum, fecunda regio, generosis præcipuè equis<sup>e</sup> excellens, unde Thessalorum equitatus celeberrimus. Montes ibi memorabiles Olympus, in quo deorum sedes esse existimatur, Pelion et Ossa, per quos<sup>f</sup> gigantes cælum petivisse dicuntur; Cæta denique, in cujus vertice Hercûles, rogo consenso, se ipsum<sup>g</sup> cremavit. Inter Ossam<sup>h</sup> et Olympum Penêus, limpidissimus amnis, delabitur, vallem amœnissimam, Tempe vocatam, irrigans.

29. Inter reliquas Græciæ regiones nominis claritate eminet Attica, quæ etiam Atthis vocatur. Ibi Athênæ,

<sup>a</sup> § 272.

<sup>d</sup> § 262, R. 1.

<sup>e</sup> § 207, R. 28.

<sup>b</sup> § 206, (3.)

<sup>c</sup> § 250.

<sup>h</sup> § 235, R. 2.

<sup>g</sup> § 221, 1.

<sup>f</sup> § 247, R. 4.

de quâ urbe deos inter se certâsse fama est. Certius est,<sup>a</sup> nullam unquam urbem tot poëtas tulisse, tot oratōres, tot philosophos, totque in omni virtutis genēre claros viros. Res autem bello eas gessit, ut huic soli<sup>b</sup> gloriæ<sup>c</sup> studēre viderētur; pacisque artes ita excoluit, ut hac laude magis etiam quàm belli gloriâ splendēret. Arx ibi sive Acropōlis<sup>d</sup> urbi immīnens, unde latus in mare prospectus patet. Per propylæa ad eam adscenditur,<sup>e</sup> splendīdum Periclis opus. Cum ipsâ urbe per longos muros conjunctus est portus Piræus, post bellum Persicum secundum a Themistocle munitus. Tutissīma ibi statio navium.

30. Atticam attingit Bœotia, fertilissīma regio. Incōlæ magis corporibus<sup>f</sup> valent quàm ingeniis. Urbs celebrissīma Thebæ,<sup>g</sup> quas Amphion musices ope mœnibus cinxisse dicitur. Illustravit eam Pindāri poëtæ ingenium, Epaminondæ virtus. Mons<sup>h</sup> ibi Helicon,<sup>i</sup> Musarum sedes, et Cithæron plurimis poëtarum fabulis celebrātus.

31. Bœotiæ<sup>j</sup> Phocis finitīma, ubi Delphi urbs clarissīma. In quâ urbe oraculum Apollinis quantam apud omnes gentes auctoritatem habuērit,<sup>k</sup> quot quàmque præclāra munēra ex omni ferè terrarum orbe Delphos<sup>l</sup> missa fuērint, nemo ignōrat. Immīnet urbi Parnassus mons, in cujus verticibus Musæ habitāre dicuntur, unde aqua fontis Castalii poëtarum ingenia inflammāre existimātur.

32. Cum eâ parte Græciæ, quam hactenus descripsimus, cohæret ingens peninsūla, quæ Peloponnēsus vocatur, platāni folio simillīma. Angustus ille trames inter

---

\* What is the predicate of this proposition ?

<sup>a</sup> § 269.

<sup>d</sup> § 209, R. 4.

<sup>g</sup> § 265.

<sup>b</sup> § 107.

<sup>e</sup> § 209, R. 3, (2.)

<sup>h</sup> § 237.

<sup>f</sup> § 223

<sup>i</sup> § 250.

*Ægæum* mare et Ionium, per quem cum *Megaride* cohæret, Isthmus appellatur. In eo templum Neptūni est, ad quod ludi celebrantur Isthmici. Ibidem in ipso Peloponnēsi aditū, Corinthus sita est, urbs antiquissima, ex cujus summâ<sup>a</sup> arce, (*Acrocorinthon*<sup>b</sup> appellant,<sup>\*</sup>) utrumque mare conspicitur. Quum opibus floreret, maritimisque valeret copiis, gravia bella gessit. In bello Achaico, quod<sup>c</sup> Romāni cum Græcis gesserunt, pulcherrima urbs, quam Cicero Græciæ lumen appellat, a L. Mummio expugnata funditusque delēta est. Restituit eam Julius Cæsar, colonosque<sup>d</sup> eò milites veterānos misit.

33. Nobilis est in Peloponnēso urbs Olympia, templo Jovis Olympii ac statuā illustris. Statua ex ebore facta, Phidiæ summi artificis opus præstantissimum. Prope illud templum ad Alphēi fluminis ripas ludi celebrantur Olympici, ad quos videndos<sup>e</sup> ex totā Græciā concurritur.<sup>f</sup> Ab his ludis Græca gens res gestas suas numerat.

34. Nec Sparta prætereunda est, urbs nobilissima, quam Lycurgi leges, civiumque virtus et patientia illustravit.<sup>g</sup> Nulla ferè gens bellicā laude<sup>h</sup> magis floruit, pluresque viros fortes constantesque genuit. Urbi imminet mons Taygētus, qui usque ad Arcadiam procurrit. Proximè urbem<sup>i</sup> Eurōtas fluvius delabitur, ad cujus ripas Spartani se exercere solēbant. In Sinum Laconicum effunditur. Haud procul inde abest promontorium Tænārum, ubi altissimi specus, per quos Orpheum ad infēros descendisse narrant.<sup>j</sup>

35. Mare *Ægæum*, inter Græciam Asiāque patens,

<sup>\*</sup> Supply *quam*. § 230.

<sup>a</sup> § 205, R. 17.

<sup>b</sup> § 275, III., R. 3.

<sup>c</sup> § 250.

<sup>d</sup> § 54.

<sup>e</sup> § 184, 2.

<sup>f</sup> § 235, (5.), R. 11.

<sup>g</sup> § 230, R. 2.

<sup>h</sup> § 209, R. 12, (3.)

<sup>i</sup> § 209, R. 2, (2.)

plurimis insulis distinguuntur. Illustres inter eas sunt Cyclades, sic appellatae, quia in orbem jacent. Media earum<sup>a</sup> est Delus, quae repente e mari enata esse dicitur. In ea insula Latona Apollinem et Dianam peperit, quae numina ibi una cum matre summâ religione coluntur. Urbi imminet Cynthus, mons excelsus et arduus. Inopis amnis pariter cum Nilo decrescere et augeri dicitur. Mercatus in Delo celeberrimus, quod ob portus commoditatem templique religionem mercatores ex toto orbe terrarum eo confluebant. Eandem ob causam civitates Graeciae, post secundum Persicum bellum, tributa ad belli usum in eam insulam, tanquam in commune totius Graeciae aërium, conferbant; quam pecuniam insequenti tempore Athenienses in suam urbem transtulerunt.

36. Eubœa insula littori<sup>b</sup> Bœotiae et Atticae prætenditur, angusto freto a continenti distans. Terræ motu a Bœotia avulsa esse creditur; sæpius eam concussam esse<sup>c</sup> constat. Fretum, quo a Græciâ sejungitur, vocatur Eurippus, sævum et æstuosum mare, quod continuo motu agitur. Nonnulli dicunt septies quovis die statis temporibus fluctus alterno motu agitari; alii hoc negant, dicentes, mare temerè in venti modum huc illuc moveri. Sunt, qui narrent,<sup>d</sup> Aristotëlem philosophum, quia hujus miraculi causas investigare non posset,<sup>e</sup> ægritudine confectum esse.

37. Jam ad Boreales regiones pergamus.<sup>f</sup> Supra Macedoniam Thracia porrigitur a Ponto Euxino usque ad Illyriam. Regio frigida et in iis tantum partibus fecundior, quae propiores sunt mari. Pomiferae arbores raræ; frequentiores vites; sed uvæ non maturescunt, nisi frigus

<sup>a</sup> § 212.<sup>c</sup> § 269.<sup>e</sup> § 266, 2.<sup>b</sup> § 224.<sup>d</sup> § 264, 6.<sup>f</sup> § 260, R. 6.

studiōsè arcētur. Sola Thasus, insūla littōri Thraciæ adjācens, vino excellit. Amnes sunt celeberrīmi Hebrus, ad quem Orpheus a Mænadibus discerptus esse dicitur; Nestus et Strymon. Montes altissīmi, Hæmus, ex cujus vertice Pontus et Adria conspicitur; Rhodōpe et Orbēlus.

38. Plures Thraciam gentes incōlunt nominibus diversæ et moribus. Inter has Getæ omnium sunt ferocissīmi et ad mortem paratissīmi.<sup>a</sup> Anīmas enim post mortem reditūras existimant. Recens nati apud eos deflentur; funēra autem cantu lusūque celebrantur. Plures singūli uxōres habent. Hæ omnes, viro defuncto, mactāri simulque cum eo sepeliri cupiunt, magnōque id certamine a judicibus<sup>b</sup> contendunt. Virgīnes nōn a parentibus traduntur viris, sed aut publicè ducendæ locantur, aut veniunt. Formōsæ in pretio sunt; cetēræ maritos mercēde datā inveniunt.

39. Inter urbes Thraciæ memorabile est Byzantium, ad Bospōrum Thracium, urbs natūrā munita et arte, quæ cūm<sup>c</sup> ob soli fertilitatem, tum ob vicinitatem maris omnium rerum, quas vita requirit, copiā<sup>d</sup> abundat. Nec Sestos prætereunda est silentio, urbs ad Hellespontum posita, quam amor Herūs et Leandri memorabilem reddidit; nec Cynosēma, tumulus Hecūbæ, ubi illa, post Trojam dirūtā, in canem mutāta et sepulta esse dicitur. Nomen etiam habet in iisdem regionibus urbs Ænos, ab Ænēā e patriā profūgo condita; Zone, ubi nemōra Orpheum canentem secūta esse narrantur; Abdēra denique, ubi Diomēdes rex advēnas equis suis devorandos objiciēbat, donec ipse ab Hercule iisdem objectus est. Quæ urbs quum ranārum muriumque multitudīne infestaretur, incōlæ, relicto patriæ

---

<sup>a</sup> § 222, R. 4.    <sup>b</sup> § 231, R. 2.    <sup>c</sup> § 278, R. 7.    <sup>d</sup> § 250, (2.)

solo, novas sedes quæsiuerunt. Hos Cassander, rex Macedoniæ, in societatem accepisse, agrosque in extrêmâ<sup>a</sup> Macedoniâ assignasse dicitur.

40. Jam de Scythis pauca dicenda sunt. Terminatur Scythia ab uno latere Ponto Euxino, ab altero montibus Rhipæis, a tergo Asiâ et Phaside flumine. Vasta<sup>a</sup> regio nullis ferè intus finibus dividitur. Scythæ enim nec agrum exercent, nec certas sedes habent, sed armenta et pecora pascentes per incultas solitudines errare solent. Uxores liberosque secum in plaustis vehunt. Lacte et melle vescuntur; aurum et argentum, cujus nullus apud eos usus est, aspernantur. Corpore pellibus<sup>b</sup> vestiunt.

41. Diversæ sunt Scythiarum gentes, diversique mores. Sunt, qui funera parentum festis sacrificiis celebrant,<sup>c</sup> eorumque capitibus affabre expolitis auroque vinctis pro poculis utantur. Agathyrsi ora et corpore pingunt, idque<sup>\*</sup> tanto<sup>d</sup> magis, quanto quis<sup>e</sup> illustrioribus gaudet maioribus.<sup>f</sup> Ii, qui Tauricam Chersonesum incolunt, antiquissimis temporibus advenas Dianæ mactabant. Interius habitantes ceteris<sup>g</sup> rudiore sunt. Bella amant, et quò quis<sup>h</sup> plures hostes interemerit, eò<sup>d</sup> majore existimatione apud suos<sup>a</sup> habetur. Ne foedera quidem incruenta sunt. Sauciant se qui paciscuntur, sanguinemque permistum degustant. Id fidei pignus certissimum esse putant.

42. Maxima fluminum Scythicorum sunt Ister, qui et Danubius vocatur, et Borysthènes. De Istro suprâ dictum est.<sup>i</sup> Borysthènes, ex ignotis fontibus ortus, liquidissimas

---

\* Supply *faciunt*.

<sup>a</sup> § 205, R. 17.

<sup>d</sup> § 256, R. 16.

<sup>e</sup> § 256, 2.

<sup>b</sup> § 249, I.

<sup>c</sup> § 137, 1, R. (3.)

<sup>f</sup> § 205, R. 7, (1.) N. 1.

<sup>g</sup> § 264, 6.

<sup>h</sup> § 247, 1, (2.)

<sup>i</sup> § 225. III., R. 1.

aquas trahit et potātu<sup>a</sup> jucundas. Placīdus idein lātissīma pabūla alit. Magno spatio navigabilis juxta urbem Borysthenīda<sup>b</sup> in Pontum effunditur.

43. Ultra Rhipæos montes et Aquilōnem gens habitāre existimātur felicissīma, Hyperborēos<sup>\*</sup> appellant. Regio aprīca, felix cœli temperies omnique afflātū<sup>c</sup> noxio carens. Semel in anno sol iis oritur solstitio,<sup>d</sup> brumâ semel occidit. Incōlæ in nemoribus et lucis habitant; sine omni discordiâ et ægritudine vivunt. Quum vitæ<sup>e</sup> eos<sup>f</sup> tædet, epulis sumptis ex rupe se in mare præcipitant. Hoc enim sepulchræ genus beatissimum esse existimant.

44. Asia ceteris terræ partibus est amplior. Oceānus eam alluit, ut locis ita nominibus diffērens; Eōus ab oriente, a meridie Indīcus, a septentrione Scythicus. Asiæ nomīne appellātur etiam peninsūla, quæ a mari Ægæo usque ad Armeniam patet. In hac parte est Bithynia ad Propontidem sita, ubi Granicus in mare effunditur, ad quem amnem Alexander, rex Macedoniae, primam victoriam de Persis reportavit. Trans illum amnem sita est Cyzicus in cervice peninsulæ, urbs nobilissima, a Cyzico appellata, qui in illis regionibus ab Argonautis pugnâ occisus est. Haud procul ab illâ urbe Rhyndacus in mare effunditur, circa quem angues nascuntur, non solum ob magnitudinem mirabiles, sed etiam ob id, quod, quum ex aquâ emergunt et hiant, supervolantes aves absorbent.

45. Propontis cum Ponto jungitur per Bospōrum,<sup>g</sup> quod fretum quinque stadia latum Eurōpam ab Asiâ separāt. Ipsi in faucibus Bospōri oppidum est Chalcēdon,<sup>†</sup> ab

<sup>\*</sup> Supply *quam*.

<sup>†</sup> Supply *condita*.

<sup>a</sup> § 276, III.

<sup>c</sup> § 253.

<sup>f</sup> § 229, R. 6.

<sup>b</sup> § 80, I.

<sup>e</sup> § 215, (1.)

<sup>g</sup> § 247, R. 4.

<sup>d</sup> § 250, (2.)

Argiâ, Megarensium princĭpe, et templum Jovis, ab Jasōne conditum. Pontus ipse ingens est maris sinus, non molli neque arenoso circumdatus littore, tempestatibus<sup>a</sup> obnoxius, raris stationibus.<sup>b</sup> Olim ob sævitatē populōrum, qui circā habitant, Axēnus appellatus fuisse dicitur; postea, mollitis illōrum moribus, dictus est Euxīnus.

46. In littore Ponti, in Mariandynōrum agro, urbs est Heracleâ, ab Hercule, ut fertur, condita. Juxta eam spelunca est Acherusia, quam ad Manes perviam esse existimant.<sup>c</sup> Hinc Cerbērus ab Hercule extractus fuisse dicitur. Ultra fluvium Thermodonta Mossyni habitant. Hi totum corpus distinguunt notis. Reges suffragio eligunt; eosdem in turre ligneâ inclusos arcissimè custodiunt, et, si quid perperam imperitavērint,<sup>d</sup> inediâ totius diēi afficiunt. Extrēmum Ponti angulū Colchi tenent ad Phasidem; quæ loca fabula de vellere aureo et Argonautarum expeditio illustravit.

47. Inter provincias Asiæ propriè dictæ illustris est Ionia, in duodēcim civitatē divisa. Inter eas est Milētus, belli pacisque artibus inclŷta; eique vicinum Panionium, sacra regio, quò omnes Iōnum civitatē statis temporibus legatos solēbant mittere. Nulla facilè<sup>e</sup> urbs plures colonias misit, quàm Milētus. Ephēsi, quam<sup>f</sup> urbem Amazōnes condidisse traduntur, templum est Diānæ, quod septem mundi miraculis<sup>g</sup> annumerari solet. Totius templi longitudo est quadringentōrum viginti quinque pedum,<sup>h</sup> latitudo ducentōrum viginti; columnæ centum viginti septem numēro, sexaginta pedum altitudine; ex iis triginta sex cælata. Opēri præfuit Chersīphron architectus.

<sup>a</sup> § 222, 3.<sup>d</sup> § 209, R. 2, (1.) (b.)<sup>e</sup> § 224.<sup>b</sup> § 211, R. 6.<sup>c</sup> § 277, R. 7.<sup>h</sup> § 211, R. 6.<sup>f</sup> § 209, R. 2, (2.)<sup>g</sup> § 206, (3.)



48. *Æolis* olim *Mysia* appellāta,\* et, ubi *Hellespontum* attingit, *Troas*. Ibi *Ilium* fuit situm ad radices montis *Idæ*, urbs bello, quod per decem annos cum universâ *Græciâ* gessit, clarissîma. Ab *Idæo* monte *Scamander* defluit et *Simöis*, amnes famâ quàm natûrâ majores. Ipsum montem certâmen\* deârûm *Paridisque* judicium illustrem reddidit. In littôre claræ sunt urbes *Rhœtêum* et *Dardania*; sed sepulcrum *Ajâcis*, qui ibi post certâmen cum *Ulysse* gladio incubuit, utrâque† clarius.

49. *Ionibus*† *Cares* sunt finitîmi, popûlus armôrûm\* oellique adeò amans, ut aliëna etiam bella mercêde acceptâ gereret. Princeps *Cariæ* urbs *Halicarnassus*, *Argivôrûm* colonia, regum sedes olim. Unus eôrûm *Mausôlus* fuit. Qui quum vitâ<sup>d</sup> defunctus esset, *Artemisia* conjux desiderio mariti flagrans, ossa ejus cineresque contûsa cum aquâ miscuit ebibitque, splendidumque præterea sepulcrum exstruxit, quod inter septem orbis terrârûm miracûla censetur.

50. *Cilicia* sita est in intîmo recessu maris, ubi *Asia* propriè sic dicta cum *Syrië* jungitur. Sinus ille ab urbe *Isso* *Issici* nomen habet. Fluvius ibi *Cydnus* aquâ\* limpîdissîmâ et frigidissîmâ, in quo *Alexander Macêdo* quum lavâret,<sup>f</sup> parum abfuit, quin frigôre enecarêtur.<sup>g</sup> Antrum *Corycium* in iisdem regionibus ob singularem natûram memorabile est. Ingenti illud hiātu patet in monte arduo, altêque demissum undîque viret lucis pendentibus. Ubi ad ima perventum est,<sup>h</sup> rursus aliud antrum aperitur. Ibi sonitus cymbalôrûm ingredienti<sup>i</sup> terrere

\* See "MYTHOLOGY," section 11.

† Supply *urbs*.

\* § 209, R. 4.

<sup>a</sup> § 245, 1.

<sup>e</sup> § 262.

<sup>b</sup> § 222, 3.

<sup>c</sup> § 211, R. 6.

<sup>h</sup> § 184, 2.

<sup>f</sup> § 213.

<sup>g</sup> § 229, R. 4, 1.

<sup>i</sup> § 205, R. 7, (1.) N. 1.

dicitur. Totus hic specus augustus est et verè sacer, et a diis habitari existimatur.

51. E Ciliciâ egressos<sup>a</sup> Syria excipit, cujus pars est Phœnice in littore maris interni posita. Hanc regionem sollers hominum genus colit. Phœnices enim litterarum formas a se inventas aliis populis tradiderunt; alias etiam artes, quæ ad navigationem et mercaturam spectant, studiose coluerunt. Ceterum fertilis regio,<sup>b</sup> crebrisque fluminibus rigata, quorum ope terræ marisque opes facili negotio inter se<sup>c</sup> permutantur. Nobilissimæ Phœnices urbes Sidon, antequam a Persis caperetur, maritimarum urbium maxima, et Tyrus, aggregere cum terrâ conjuncta. Purpura hujus urbis omnium pretiosissima. Conficitur ille color ex succo in conchis, quæ etiam purpuræ vocantur, latente.

52. Ex Syriâ descenditur<sup>d</sup> in Arabiam, peninsulam inter duo maria, Rubrum et Persicum, porrectam. Hujus ea pars, quæ ab urbe Petrâ Petrææ nomen accipit, planè est sterilis; hanc excipit ea, quæ ob vastas solitudines Deserta vocantur. His partibus adhæret Arabia Felix, regio angusta, sed cinnâmi, thuris aliorumque odorum, feracissima. Multæ ibi gentes sunt, quæ fixas sedes non habent,<sup>e</sup> Nomâdes a Græcis appellatæ. Lacte et carne ferinâ vescuntur. Multi etiam Arâbum populi latrociniiis<sup>f</sup> vivunt. Primus e Românis Ælius Gallus in hanc terram cum exercitu penetravit.

53. Camêlos inter armenta pascit Oriens. Duo harum sunt genera, Bactriânæ et Arabiæ. Illæ bina habent in dorso tubera, hæ singula; unum autem sub pectore, cui incumbant. Dentium ordine<sup>g</sup> superiore carent. Sitim<sup>h</sup>

<sup>a</sup> § 205, R. 7, (1.) N. 1.

<sup>b</sup> § 209, R. 4.

<sup>c</sup> § 208, (5.)

<sup>d</sup> § 184, 2.

<sup>e</sup> § 264, 1, (a.)

<sup>f</sup> § 245, II. 4.

<sup>g</sup> § 250, (2.)

<sup>h</sup> § 79, 2.

quatrīduo tolērant; aquam, antēquam bibant, pedibus turbant. Vivunt quinquagēnis annis;<sup>a</sup> quædam etiam centēnis.<sup>b</sup>

54. Ex Arabiâ pervenitur in Babyloniam, cui Babilon nomen dedit, Chaldaicârum gentium caput, urbs et magnitudine et divitiis clara. Semiramis eam condiderat, vel, ut multi crediderunt, Belus, cujus regia ostenditur. Murus exstructus laterculis<sup>c</sup> coctili, triginta et duos pedes<sup>d</sup> est latus, ita ut quadrigæ inter se occurrentes sine periculo commeare dicantur; altitudo ducentorum pedum; turres autem denis<sup>b</sup> pedibus<sup>d</sup> quàm murus altiōres sunt. Totius operis ambitus sexaginta millia passuum complectitur. Mediam urbem<sup>e</sup> permeat Euphrates. Arcem habet viginti stadiorum<sup>f</sup> ambitu;<sup>g</sup> super ea pensiles horti conspiciuntur, tantæque sunt moles tamque firmæ, ut onera nemorum sine detrimento ferant.

55. Amplissima Asiæ regio<sup>h</sup> India primum patefacta est armis Alexandri Magni, regis Macedoniæ, cujus exemplum successores secuti in interiōra<sup>i</sup> Indiæ penetraverunt. In eo tractu, quem Alexander subegit, quinque millia<sup>j</sup> oppidorum fuisse, gentesque novem, Indiamque tertiam partem esse terrarum omnium, ejus comites scripserunt. Ingentes ibi sunt amnes, Indus et Indo<sup>k</sup> major Ganges. Indus in Paropamisio ortus undeviginti amnes recipit, totidem Ganges interque eos plures navigabiles.

56. Maxima in Indiâ gignuntur animalia. Canes ibi grandiores ceteris. Arborea tantæ proceritatis esse traduntur, ut sagittis superjaci nequeant. Hoc<sup>l</sup> efficit uber-

<sup>a</sup> § 236.<sup>c</sup> § 233.<sup>f</sup> § 212, R. 3, N. 4.<sup>b</sup> § 119, III.<sup>d</sup> § 211, R. 6.<sup>j</sup> § 272.<sup>e</sup> § 249, I.<sup>g</sup> § 250.<sup>k</sup> § 256, 2.<sup>d</sup> § 256, R. 16.<sup>h</sup> § 204.<sup>l</sup> § 206, (13.)

tas soli, temperies cœli, aquarum abundantia. Immānes quoque serpentes alit, qui elephantos morsu et ambitu corporis conficiunt. Solum tam pingue et ferax, ut mella frondibus<sup>a</sup> defluant, sylvæ lanas ferant, arundinum internodia fissa cymbarum usum præbeant, binosque, quædam etiam ternos homines, vehant:

57. Incolarum habitus moresque diversi. Lino<sup>b</sup> alii vestiuntur et lanis arborum, alii ferarum aviumque pellibus, pars nudi<sup>c</sup> incēdunt.<sup>d</sup> Quidam animalia occidere eorumque carnibus vesci nefas putant;\* alii piscibus tantum aluntur. Quidam parentes et propinquos, prius quam annis et macie conficiantur, velut hostias cædunt eorumque visceribus<sup>e</sup> epulantur; ubi senectus eos morbusve invādit, mortem in solitudine æquo animo exspectant. Ii, qui sapientiam profitentur, ab ortu solis ad occāsum stare solent, solem immobilibus oculis intuentes; ferventibus arēnis toto die alternis pedibus insistunt. Mortem non exspectant, sed sponte arcessunt in rogos incensos se præcipitantes.

58. Maximos India elephantos gignit, adeoque feroces, ut Afri elephanti illos paveant, nec contuēri audeant. Hoc animal cetēra omnia docilitate superat. Discunt arma jacēre, gladiatorum more congrēdi, saltāre et per funes incedere. Plinius narrat, Romæ unum signioris ingenii sæpius castigatum esse verberibus, quia tardius<sup>f</sup> accipiebat, quæ tradebantur; eundem repertum esse noctu eādem meditantem. Elephanti gregatim semper ingrediuntur. Ducit agmen maximus natu,<sup>g</sup> cogit is, qui ætate ei est

\* What are the accusatives after *putant*? § 230.

<sup>a</sup> § 242.

<sup>d</sup> § 209, R. 11.

<sup>e</sup> § 250.

<sup>b</sup> § 249.

<sup>c</sup> § 245, II. 4.

<sup>f</sup> § 205, R. 3.

<sup>g</sup> § 256, R. 9, & (a.)

proximus. Annem transitūri minimos præmittunt. Capiuntur foveis. In has ubi elēphas decidērit, cetēri ramos congērunt, aggēres construunt, omnique vi conantur extrahēre. Domantur fame et verberibus. Domiti militant et turres armatorum in hostes ferunt, magnæque ex parte Orientis bella conficiunt. Totas acies prosternunt, armatos protērunt. Ingens dentibus pretium. In Græciâ ebur ad deorum simulâcra tanquam pretiosissima materia adhibetur; in extrēmis<sup>b</sup> Africæ postium vicem in domiciliis præbet, sepesque in pecorum stabulis elephantorum dentibus fiunt. Inter omnia animalia<sup>c</sup> maxime odērunt<sup>d</sup> murem. Infestus elephanto etiam rhinoceros, qui nomen habet a cornu, quod in naso gerit. In pugna maxime adversarii alvum petit, quam scit esse molliorem. Longitudine elephantum ferè exæquat; crura multo breviora; color buxeus.

59. Etiam Psittacos India mittit. Hæc avis humanas voces optime reddit. Quum loqui discit, ferreo radio verberatur, aliter enim non sentit ictus. Capiti<sup>e</sup> ejus eadem est duritia, quæ rostro. Quum devolat, rostro se excipit, ei que innititur.

60. Testudines tantæ magnitudinis Indicum mare emitit, ut singulæ testis casas intēgant.<sup>f</sup> Insulas<sup>g</sup> rubri præcipue maris his navigant cymbis. Capiuntur obdormiscentes in summâ aquâ, id<sup>h</sup> quod proditur stertentium sonitu. Tum terni adnātant, a duobus in dorsum vertitur, a tertio laqueus injicitur, atque ita a pluribus in littore stantibus trahitur. In mari testudines conchyliis vivunt; tanta enim oris est duritia, ut lapides comminuant; in

<sup>a</sup> § 212, R. 2, N. 4.

<sup>d</sup> § 226.

<sup>f</sup> § 237, R. 5.

<sup>b</sup> § 212, R. 3, N. 4.

<sup>e</sup> § 209, R. 2, (2.)

<sup>g</sup> § 206, (13.)

<sup>c</sup> § 183, 3 N.

terram egressæ, herbis.\* Pariunt ova ovis avium similia, ad centēna numēro; eaque extra aquam defossâ terrâ cooperiunt.

61. Margaritæ Indici oceāni omnium maxīmè laudantur. Inveniuntur in conchis scopulis adhærentibus. Maxima laus est in candōre, magnitudīne, lævōre, pondēre. Rarò duæ inveniuntur, quæ sibi ex omni parte sint similes. Has auribus<sup>a</sup> suspendēre,<sup>b</sup> feminarum est gloria. Duos maximos uniōnes Cleopātra, Ægypti regina, habuisse dicitur. Horum unum, ut Antonium magnificentiâ superāret, in cœnâ aceto solvit, solūtum hausit.

62. Ægyptus, inter Catabathmum et Arābas posita, a plurimis ad Asiam refertur; alii Asiam Arabico sinu terminari existimant. Hæc regio, quanquam experts<sup>c</sup> est imbrium,<sup>d</sup> mirè tamen est fertilis. Hoc<sup>e</sup> Nilus efficit, omnium fluviorum, qui in mare internum effunduntur, maximus. Hic in desertis Africæ oritur, tum ex Æthiopiâ descendit in Ægyptum, ubi de altis rupibus præcipitatus usque ad Elephantidem urbem fervens adhuc decurrit. Tum demum fit placidior. Juxta Cercasorum oppidum in plures amnes dividitur, et tandem per septem ora effunditur in mare.

63. Nilus, nivibus in Æthiopiæ montibus solutis, crescere incipit Lunâ novâ post solstitium per quinquaginta ferè dies; totidem diēbus minuītur. Justum incrementum est cubitorum sedecim. Si minores sunt aquæ, non omnia rigan. Maximum incrementum fuit cubitorum duodeviginti; minimum quinque. Quum stetere aquæ, aggēres aperiuntur, et arte aqua in agros immittitur. Quum omnis recesserit, agri irrigati et limo obducti seruntur.

---

\* Supply *vivunt*.

<sup>a</sup> § 224.

<sup>c</sup> § 213.

<sup>e</sup> § 206, (13.)

<sup>b</sup> § 269.

<sup>d</sup> §§ 82, E. 5, and 83. II. 1.

64. Nilus crocodilum alit, belluam quadrupedem, in terrâ non minùs quàm in flumîne hominibus infestam. Unum hoc animal terrestre linguæ usu caret; dentium plures habet ordines; maxilla inferior est immobilis. Magnitudine excēdit plerumque duodeviginti cubita. Parit ova anserinis\* non majōra. Unguibus etiam armatus est, et cute contra omnes ictus invictâ. Dies in terrâ agit, noctes in aquâ. Quum satur est, et in littōre somnum capit ore hiantē, trochilus, parva avis, dentes ei faucesque purgat. Sed hiantem conspicātus ichneumon, per easdem fauces ut telum aliquod immissus, erōdit alvum. Hebētes oculos dicītur habēre in aquâ, extra aquam acerrimos. Tentyritæ in insulâ Nili habitantes, diræ huic belluæ<sup>a</sup> obviām ire audent, eamque incredibīli audaciâ expugnant.

65. Aliam etiam belluam Nilus alit, hippopotāmum; ungulis<sup>b</sup> binis, dorso<sup>c</sup> equi et jubâ et hinnitu; rostro resimo, caudâ et dentibus aprorum. Cutis impenetrabilis, præterquam si humore madeat. Primus hippopotāniūm et quinque crocodilos M. Scaurus ædilitātis suæ ludis<sup>d</sup> Romæ ostendit.

66. Multa in Ægypto mira sunt et artis et naturæ opēra. Inter ea, quæ manibus hominū facta sunt, emīnent pyramides, quarum maximæ sunt et celeberrimæ in monte sterili inter Memphin oppidum et eam partem Ægypti, quæ Delta vocatur. Amplissimam earum trecenta sexaginta sex<sup>e</sup> hominū millia annis viginti exstruxisse traduntur. Hæc octo jugera soli occupat; unumquodque latus octingentos octoginta tres pedes longum est; altitudo a

---

\* Supply *ovis*.

<sup>a</sup> § 228.

<sup>c</sup> § 211, R. 6, (1.)

<sup>e</sup> § 279, 7.

<sup>b</sup> § 211, R. 6.

<sup>d</sup> § 253

cacumīne pedum quindēcim millium. Intus in eā est puteus octoginta sex cubitōrum. Ante has pyramīdes Sphinx est posita miræ magnitudinis. Capitis ambitus centum<sup>a</sup> duos pedes habet; longitūdo est pedum centum quadraginta trium; altitūdo a ventre usque ad summum capitis apicem sexaginta duōrum.

67. Inter miracūla Ægypti commemorātur etiam Mœris lacus, quingenta millia passuum in circuitu patens; Labyrinthus ter mille domos et regias duodēcim uno parietē amplexus, totus marmōre<sup>b</sup> exstructus tectusque; turris denique in insulā Pharo, a Ptolemæo, Lagi filio, condita. Usus<sup>c</sup> ejus navibus noctu ignes ostendēre ad prænuntianda<sup>d</sup> vada portūsque introitum.

68. In palustribus Ægypti regionibus papȳrum nascitur. Radicibus incolæ pro ligno utuntur; ex ipso autem papȳro navigia texunt, e libro vela, tegētes, vestem ac funes. Succī causā etiam mandunt modò erudum, modò decoctum. Præparantur ex eo etiam chartæ. Chartæ ex papȳro usus post Alexandri demum victorias repertus est. Primò enim scriptum<sup>\*</sup> in palmārum foliis, deinde in libris quarundam arbōrum; postea publicā monimenta plumbeis tabulis confici, aut marmoribus mandāri cœpta sunt. Tandem æmulatio regum Ptolemæi et Eumēnis in bibliothēcis condendis occasiōnem dedit membrānas<sup>e</sup> Pergāmi invenienti. Ab eo inde tempore libri modò in chartā ex papȳro factā, modò in membrānis scripti sunt.

69. Mores incolārum Ægypti ab aliōrum populōrum moribus vehementer discrepant. Mortuos nec cremant, nec sepeliunt; verūm arte medicātos intra penetralia collō-

---

\* Supply *est ab hominibus*. § 141, R. 2.

<sup>a</sup> § 120, 2.

<sup>b</sup> § 209, R. 4.

<sup>c</sup> § 275, I.

<sup>d</sup> § 249.

<sup>e</sup> § 275, R. 3.



cant. Negotia extra domos femīnæ, viri domos et res domesticas curant; onēra illæ humēris, hi capitibus gerunt. Colunt effigies multōrum animalium et ipsa animalia. Hæc interfecisse\* capitāle est; morbo extincta lugent et sepeliunt.

70. Apis omnium Ægypti populōrum numen est; bos niger cum candidā in dextro latere maculā; nodus sub linguā, quem canthārum appellant. Non fas est eum certos vitæ annos excedere. Ad hunc vitæ terminum quum pervenērit, mersum in fonte enēcant. Necātum lugent, aliumque quærunt, quem ei substituant; nec tamen unquam diu quæritur. Delūbra ei sunt gemīna, quæ thalāmos vocant, ubi populus auguria captat. Altērum\* intrāsse lætum est; in altēro dira portendit. Pro bono etiam habētur signo, si e manibus consulentium cibum capit. In publicum procedentem grex puerōrum comitatur, carmenque in ejus honōrem canunt,<sup>b</sup> idque videtur intelligere.

71. Ultra Ægyptum Æthiōpes habitant. Horum populi quidam Macrobi vocantur, quia paulò quàm nos diutius vivunt. Plus auri<sup>c</sup> apud eos reperitur, quàm æris; hanc ob causam æs illis videtur pretiosius. Ære se exornant, vincūla auro<sup>d</sup> fabricant. Lacus est apud eos, cujus aqua tam est liquida atque levis, ut nihil eōrum, quæ iminittuntur, sustinere queat; quare arbōrum quoque folia non innātant aquæ, sed pessum aguntur.

72. Afrīca ab oriente terminatur Nilo; a cetēris partibus mari. Regiōnes ad mare positæ eximiè sunt fertiles; interiōres incultæ et arēnis sterilibus tectæ, et ob nimium

\* Supply thus: [*Apim*] *altērum* [*thalāmum*] *intrāsse lætum est.*

<sup>a</sup> § 269.

<sup>c</sup> § 212, R. 3.

<sup>d</sup> § 249, 1.

<sup>b</sup> § 209 R. 11, (2.)

calōrem desertæ. Prima pars ab occidente est Ma<sup>r</sup>itania. Ibi mons præaltus Abŷla, Calpæ monti in Hispaniâ oppositus. Hi montes columnæ Hercŭlis appellantur. Fama est, ante Hercŭlem mare internum terris inclŭsum fuisse, nec exitum habuisse in Oceānum; Hercŭlem autem junctos montes diremisit et mare junxisse cum Oceāno. Ceterū regio illa est ignobilis et parvis tantū oppidīs habitātur. Solum melius quā incŭlæ.

73. Numidia magis culta et opulentior. Ibi satis longo a littōre intervallo saxa cernuntur attrita fluctibus, spinæ piscium, ostreorumque fragmenta, ancōræ etiam cautibus infixæ, et alia ejusmodi signa maris olim usque ad ea loca effusi. Finitima regio, a promontorio Metagonio ad aras Philænōrum, propriè vocātur Afrīca. Urbes in eā celeberrimæ Utica et Carthāgo, ambæ a Phœnicibus conditæ. Carthaginem divitiæ, mercatūrâ imprimis comparatæ, tum bella cum Romānis gesta, excidium denique illustravit.<sup>a</sup>

74. De aris Philænōrum hæc narrantur. Pertinacissima fuerat contentio inter Carthaginem et Cyrēnas de finibus. Tandem placuit,<sup>b</sup> utrinque eōdem tempore juvenes mitti, et locum, quō convenissent, pro finibus habēri. Carthaginensium legāti, Philæni fratres, paulò ante tempus constitutum egressi esse dicuntur. Quod quum Cyrenensium legāti intellexissent, magnæque exorta esset contentio, tandem Cyrenenses dixerunt, se tum demum hunc locum pro finibus habitūros esse, si Philæni se ibi vivos obrui passi essent.<sup>c</sup> Illi conditionem acceperunt. Carthaginenses autem animōsis juvenibus in illis ipsis locis, ubi vivi sepulti sunt, aras consecraverunt, eorumque virtutem æternis honoribus prosecuti sunt.

---

<sup>a</sup> § 209, R. 12, (3.)

<sup>b</sup> § 269.

<sup>c</sup> § 266, R. 4.

75. Inde ad Catabathmum Cyrenaïca portigitur, ubi Ammōnis oraculum et fons quidam, quem Solis esse \* dicunt. Hic fons mediâ nocte fervet,\* tum paulatim tepescit; sole oriente fit frigidus; per meridiem maxime riget. Catabathmus vallis est devexa versus Ægyptum. Ibi finitur Afrîca. Proximi his populi urbes non habent, sed in tuguriis vivunt, quæ mapalia vocantur. Vulgus pecudum vestitur pellibus. Potus est lac succusque baccarum; cibus caro. Interiores etiam incultius vivunt. Sequuntur greges suos, utque hi pabulo ducuntur, ita illi tuguria sua promövent. Leges nullas habent, nec in commüne consultant. Inter hos Troglodytæ in specubus habitant, serpentibusque aluntur.

76. Ferarum Afrîca feracissima. Pardos, panthêras, leones gignit, quod belluarum genus Euröpa ignorat. Leoni<sup>b</sup> præcipua generositas. Prostratis parcere dicitur; in infantes nonnisi summâ fame sævit. Animi† ejus index cauda, quam, dum placidus est, immotam servat; dum irascitur, terram et se ipsum<sup>e</sup> eâ flagellat. Vis summa in pectore. Si fugere cogitur, contemptim cedit, quam diu spectari potest; in silvis acerrimo cursu fertur. Vulneratus percussorem novit,<sup>d</sup> et in quantalibet multitudine appetit. Hoc tam sævum animal gallinacei cantus terret. Domatur etiam ab hominibus. Hanno Pœnus primus leonem mansuefactum ostendisse dicitur. Marcus autem Antonius triumvir primus, post pugnam in campis Philippicis, Romæ leones ad currum junxit.

77. Struthiocameli Afrîci altitudinem equitis equo<sup>e</sup> insidentis exæquant, celeritatem vincunt. Pennæ ad hoc demum videntur datæ, ut currentes adjuvent; nam a terrâ

\* Supply *fontem*.

† What is the predicate of this clause?

\* § 145, I. 1.

<sup>e</sup> § 207, R. 28.

<sup>e</sup> § 234.

<sup>b</sup> § 228.

<sup>d</sup> § 183, 3, N.

tolli non possunt. Ungulæ cervinis sunt similes. His in fugâ comprehendunt lapides, eosque contra sequentes jaculantur. Omnia concôquunt. Ceterùm magna iis stoliditas, ita ut, quum caput et collum frutice occultavērint, se latere existiment. Pennæ eorum quærantur ad ornatum.

78. Africa serpentes generat vicenûm\* cubitorum; nec minores India. Certè Megasthēnes scribit, serpentes ibi in tantam magnitudinem adolescere, ut solidos hauriant cervos taurosque. In primo Punico bello ad flumen Bagradam serpens centum viginti pedum a Regulo, imperatore Romano, ballistis et tormentis expugnata esse fertur. Pellis ejus et maxillæ diu Romæ in templo quodam asservatæ sunt. In Indiâ serpentes perpetuum bellum cum elephantis gerunt. Ex arboribus se in prætereuntes\* præcipitant gressusque ligant nodis. Hos nodos elephant manu resolvunt. At dracones in ipsas elephantorum nares caput condunt spiritumque præcludunt plerumque in illâ dimicatione utriusque commoriuntur, dum victus elephas corruens serpentem pondere suo elidit.

---

\* § 119, III.

\* Supply *illos*.

# DICTIONARY.

## EXPLANATION OF ABBREVIATIONS.

<i>a.</i> . . . . . active.	<i>f.</i> . . . . . feminine.	<i>num.</i> . . . . . numeral.
<i>adj.</i> . . . . . adjective.	<i>freq.</i> . . . . . frequentative.	<i>part.</i> . . . . . participle.
<i>adv.</i> . . . . . adverb.	<i>imp.</i> . . . . . impersonal.	<i>pass.</i> . . . . . passive.
<i>c.</i> . . . . . common gender.	<i>inc.</i> . . . . . inceptive.	<i>pl.</i> . . . . . plural.
<i>comp.</i> . . . . . comparative.	<i>ind.</i> . . . . . indeclinable.	<i>prep.</i> . . . . . preposition.
<i>conj.</i> . . . . . conjunction.	<i>int.</i> . . . . . interjection.	<i>pret.</i> . . . . . preteritive.
<i>d.</i> . . . . . doubtful gender.	<i>irr.</i> . . . . . irregular.	<i>pro.</i> . . . . . pronoun.
<i>def.</i> . . . . . defective.	<i>m.</i> . . . . . masculine.	<i>rel.</i> . . . . . relative.
<i>dep.</i> . . . . . deponent.	<i>n.</i> . . . . . neuter.	<i>subs.</i> . . . . . substantive.
<i>dim.</i> . . . . . diminutive.	<i>neut. pass.</i> . . . . . neuter passive.	<i>sup.</i> . . . . . superlative.

§ This character refers to the sections of Andrews and Stoddard's Latin Grammar.

<i>A., an abbreviation of Aulus.</i> § 328.	ductum, a. (ab & duco,) <i>to lead away.</i>
<i>A, ab, abs, prep. from : ab oriente, on the east : a meridie, on the south. Before the agent of a passive verb, by. § 195, R. 2.</i>	Abductus, a, um, part. (abdūco.)
<i>Abdēra, æ, f. a maritime town of Thrace.</i>	Abeo, abire, abii, abītum, irr. n. (ab & eo,) <i>to go away ; to depart.</i>
<i>Abditus, a, um, part. &amp; adj. hidden ; concealed ; removed ; secret ; from</i>	Aberro, āre, āvi, ātum, n. (ab & erro,) <i>to stray ; to wander , to lose the way.</i>
<i>Abdo, abdēre, abdīdi, abditum, a. (ab &amp; do, § 172,) to remove from view ; to hide ; to conceal.</i>	Abiectus, a, um, part. from
<i>Abdūco, abducēre, abduxi, ab-</i>	Abjicio, abjicēre, abjēci, abjectum, a. (ab & jacio, § 172,) <i>to cast, to cast away ; to throw aside.</i>
	Abluo, ēre, i, tum, a. (ab & luo,) <i>to wash away ; to purify.</i>

**Abrumpo**, **abrumpĕre**, **abrūpi**, **abruptum**, a. *to break.*

**Abscindo**, **abscindĕre**, **abscīdi**, **abscissum**, a. (ab & scindo,) *to cut off.*

**Absens**, **tis**, part. (absum, § 154,) *absent.*

**Absolvo**, **absolvĕre**, **absolvi**, **absolutum**, a. (ab & solvo,) *to loose; to release.*

**Absorbeo**, **absorbĕre**, **absorbui** & **absorpsi**, a. (ab & sorbeo, § 168,) *to suck in; to swallow.*

**Absterreo**, **ĕre**, **ui**, **itum**, a. (abs & terreo,) *to frighten away; to deter.*

**Abstinentia**, æ, f. *abstinence; disinterestedness; freedom from avarice; from*

**Abstineo**, **abstinĕre**, **abstinui**, a. (abs & teneo, § 168,) *to keep from; to abstain.*

**Absum**, **abesse**, **abfui**, **irr.** n. (ab & sum,) *to be absent or distant; to be gone: parum abesse, to want but little; to be near.*

**Absūmo**, **absumĕre**, **absumpsi**, **absumptum**, a. (ab & sumo,) *to consume; to destroy; to waste.*

**Absumptus**, a, um, part. (absūmo.)

**Absurdus**, a, um, adj. (ab & surdus, deaf; senseless,) *senseless; absurd.*

**Abundantia**, æ, f. *plenty; abundance; from*

**abundo**, **āre**, **āvi**, **ātum**, n. (ab &

**undo**, *to boil,) to overflow; to abound.*

**Abŷla**, æ, f. *Abŷla; a mountain in Africa, at the entrance of the Mediterranean sea, opposite to mount Calpe in Spain. These mountains were anciently called the Pillars of Hercules.*

**Ac**, **atque**, conj. *and; as; than.* § 198, R. 1.

**Acca**, æ, f. *Acca Laurentia, the wife of Faustulus, and nurse of Romulus and Remus.*

**Accĕdo**, **accedĕre**, **accessi**, **accessum**, n. (ad & cedo, § 196 I. 2,) *to draw near; to approach; to advance; to engage in; to undertake.*

**Accendo**, **accendĕre**, **accendi**, **accensum**, a. (ad & candeo, §§ 172 and 189, 1,) *to set on fire.*

**Accensus**, a, um, part. (accendo,) *set on fire; kindled; lighted, inflamed; burning.*

**Acceptus**, a, um, part. (accipio.) **Accessus**, ūs, m. (accĕdo,) *approach; access; accession.*

**Accido**, **ĕre**, **i**, n. (ad & cado, § 172,) *to fall down at or before: accidit, imp. it happens, or it happened.*

**Accipio**, **accipĕre**, **accĕpi**, **acceptum**, a. (ad & capio, § 189, 5,) *to take or receive; to learn; to hear; to understand; to accept: accipĕre finem, to come to an end; to terminate.*

- Accipiter**, tris, § 71, m. *a hawk.*
- Accumbere**, **accumbere**, **accubui**, n. (ad & cubo, § 165,) *to sit or recline at table.*
- Accuratè**, adv. (ad & cura,) *accurately; carefully.*
- Accurro**, **accurrere**, **accurri** or **accucurri**, n. (ad & curro,) *to run to.*
- Accuso**, **are**, **avi**, **atum**, a. (ad & causor, *to allege*,) *to accuse; to blame; to find fault with.*
- Acer**, **acris**, **acre**, § 108; comp. **acrior**; sup. **acerrimus**, § 125, 1; adj. *sharp; sour; eager; vehement; rapid; courageous; fierce; violent; acute; keen; piercing.*
- Acerbus**, a, um, adj. *sour; unripe; vexatious; harsh; morose; disagreeable.*
- Acerrimè**, adv. sup. See **Acriter**.
- Acervus**, i, m. *a heap.*
- Acetum**, i, n. *vinegar.*
- Achaicus**, a, um; adj. *Achæan, Grecian.*
- Achelous**, i, m. *a river of Epirus.*
- Acherusia**, æ, f. *a lake in Campania; also, a cave in Bithynia.*
- Achilles**, is & eos, m. *the son of Peleus and Thetis, and the bravest of the Grecian chiefs at the siege of Troy.*
- Acidus**, a, um, adj. *sour; sharp; acid.*
- Acies**, ei, f. *an edge; a line of soldiers; an army in battle array; a squadron; a rank; an army; a battle.*
- Acinus**, i, m. *a berry; a grape-stone.*
- Acriter**, **acrius**, **acerrimè**, adv. *sharply; ardently; fiercely; courageously.*
- Acroceraunia**, òrum, n. pl. § 96; *lofty mountains between Albania and Epirus.*
- Acrocorinthos**, i, f. *the citadel of Corinth.*
- Acropòlis**, is, f. *the citadel of Athens.*
- Actio**, ònis, f. (ago,) *an action; operation; a process.*
- Actium**, i, n. *a promontory of Epirus, famous for a naval victory of Augustus over Antony and Cleopatra.*
- Actus**, a, um, part. (ago,) *driven; led.*
- Aculeus**, i, m. *a sting; a thorn; a prickle; a porcupine's quill.*
- Acumen**, inis, n. (acuo,) *acuteness; perspicacity.*
- Acus**, us, f. *a needle.*
- Ad**, prep. *to; near; at; towards; with a numeral, about.*
- Adamas**, antis, m. *adamant; a diamond.*
- Additus**, a, um, part. from
- Addo**, **addere**, **addidi**, **additum**, a. (ad & do,) *to add; to annex; to appoint; to give.*
- Adduco**, **adducere**, **adduxi**, **adductum**, a. (ad & duco,) *to*

- lead; to bring*: in dubitatio-  
nem, *to bring into question*.
- Ademptus, a, um, part. (adīmo.)
- Adeò, adv. *so; therefore; so  
much; to such a degree; so  
very*.
- Adeo, adire, adii, aditum, irr. n.  
(ad & eo,) *to go to*. § 182, 3.
- Adhærens, tis, part. from
- Adhæreo, adhærere, adhæsi, n.  
(ad & hæreo,) *to stick to; to  
adhere; to adjoin; to lie con-  
tiguous*.
- Adherbal, âlis, m. *a king of Nu-  
midia, put to death by his  
cousin Jugurtha*.
- Adhibeo, adhibere, adhibui, ad-  
hibitum, a. (ad & habeo, § 189,  
4,) *to admit; to apply; to use;  
to employ*.
- Adhuc, adv. *hitherto; yet; as  
yet; still*.
- Adīmo, adimere, adēmi, adēmp-  
tum, a. (ad & emo,) *to take  
away*.
- Adītus, ūs, m. (adeo,) *a going  
to; entrance; access; ap-  
proach*.
- Adjaceo, ere, ui, itum, n. (ad &  
jaceo,) *to adjoin; to lie near;  
to border upon*.
- Adjungo, adjungere, adjunxi, ad-  
junctum, a. (ad & jungo,) *to  
join; to unite with*.
- Adjūtus, a, um, part. from
- Adjūvo, adjuvare, adjūvi, adjū-  
tum, a. (ad & juvo,) *to assist;  
to help to aid*.
- Admētus, i, m. *a king of Thes-  
saly*.
- Administer, tri, m. *a servant ·  
an assistant*.
- Administro, âre, âvi, âtum, a.  
(ad & ministro,) *to adminis-  
ter; to manage*.
- Admiratio, ōnis, f. (admiror,) *ad-  
miration*.
- Admirātus, a, um, part. from
- Admiror, âri, âtus sum, dep. *to  
admire*.
- Admissus, a, um, part. from
- Admitto, admittere, admisi, ad-  
missum, a. (ad & mitto,) *to  
admit; to allow; to receive*.
- Admōdum, adv. (ad & modus,)  
*very; much; greatly*.
- Admoneo, ere, ui, itum, a. (ad &  
moneo,) *to admonish; to  
warn; to put in mind*.
- Admonītus, a, um, part. (admoneo.)
- Admoveo, admovere, admōvi, ad-  
mōtum, a. (ad & moveo,) *to  
bring to; to move to*.
- Adnāto, âre, âvi, âtum, freq. (ad  
& nato,) *to swim to*.
- Adolescens, tis, adj. (adolesco.)  
(comp. ior, § 126, 4,) *young;  
subs. a young man or woman;  
a youth*.
- Adolescentia, æ, f. *youth*, from
- Adolesco, adolescere, adolēvi, ad-  
ultum, inc. *to grow; to in-  
crease; to grow up*.
- Adopto, âre, âvi, âtum, a. (ad &  
opto,) *to adopt; to take for a  
son; to assume*.



- Adorior**, oriri, ortus sum, dep. § 177, (ad & orior,) *to attack ; to accost ; to address ; to undertake.*
- Adria**, æ, m. *the Adriatic sea.*
- Adriaticus**, a, um, adj. *Adriatic : mare Adriaticum, the Adriatic sea or gulf ; now, the gulf of Venice.*
- Adscendo**, or ascendo, adscendere, adscendi, adscensum, a. (ad & scando,) *to ascend ; to rise : adscenditur, the ascent is, or they ascend.*
- Ad- or as- sisto**, sistere, stiti, n. (ad & sisto,) *to stand by ; to assist ; to help.*
- Adspecturus**, a, um, part. (aspicio.)
- Ad- or as- spergo**, gère, si, sum, a. (ad & spargo,) *to sprinkle.*
- Ad- or as- spicio**, spicere, spexi, spectrum, a. (ad & specio,) *to look at ; see ; regard ; behold.*
- Ad- or as- stans**, tis, part. from
- Ad- or as- sto**, stare, stiti, n. (ad & sto,) *to stand by ; to be near.*
- Adsum**, adesse, adfui, adfuturus, irr. n. (ad & sum,) *to be present ; to aid ; to assist.*
- Adulator**, oris, m. (adulor,) *a flatterer.*
- Aduncus**, a, um, adj. *bent ; crooked.*
- Advectus**, a, um, part. from
- Advêho**, advehere, advexi, advectum, a. (ad & veho,) *to carry ; to convey.*
- Advêna**, æ, c. § 31, (advenio,) *a stranger.*
- Advepiens**, tis, part. from
- Advenio**, advenire, advēni, adventum, n. (ad & venio,) *to arrive ; to come.*
- Adventus**, ūs, m. *an arrival ; a coming.*
- Adversarius**, i, m. (adversor,) *an adversary ; an enemy.*
- Adversus & adversum**, prep. *against ; towards.*
- Adversus**, a, um, adj. (adverto) *adverse ; opposite ; unfavorable ; bad ; fronting : adversa cicatrix, a scar in front : adverso corpore, on the breast.*
- Advoco**, are, avi, atum, a. (ad & voco,) *to call for or to ; to call ; to summon.*
- Advolo**, are, avi, atum, n. (ad & volo,) *to fly to.*
- Ædifico**, are, avi, atum, a. (ædes & facio,) *to build.*
- Ædilitas**, atis, f. *the office of an edile ; edileship.*
- Ædilitius**, (vir,) i, m. *one who has been an edile.*
- Ægæus**, a, um, adj. *Ægean : Ægæum mare, the Ægean sea, lying between Greece and Asia Minor. It is now called the Archipelâgo.*
- Æger**, ra, rum, adj. *sick ; weak ; infirm ; diseased.*
- Ægrè**, adv. *grievously ; with difficulty.*
- Ægritudo**, inis, f. *sorrow ; grief.*

*Ægyptus*, i, f. § 29, 2; *Ægypt*.

*Ælius*, i, m. the name of a Roman family.

*Æmilius*, i, m. the name of several noble Romans of the gens *Æmilia*, or *Æmilian* tribe.

*Æmulatio*, ōnis, f. (*æmūlor*), emulation; rivalry; competition.

*Æmulus*, a, um, adj. *emulous*.

*Æmulus*, i, m. a rival; a competitor.

*Ænéas*, æ, m. a Trojan prince, the son of *Venus* and  *Anchises*.

*Æneus*, æ, um, adj. *brazen*.

*Ænos*, i, f. § 29, 2; a town in Thrace, at the mouth of the *Hebrus*, named after its founder, *Æneas*.

*Æolis*, idis, f. a country on the western coast of Asia Minor, between *Troas* and *Ionia*.

*Æqualis*, e, adj. *equal*.

*Æqualiter*, adv. *equally*.

*Æquitas*, ātis, f. *equity*; *justice*; *moderation*.

*Æquus*, a, um, adj. *equal*: *æquus animus*, or *æqua mens*, *equanimity*.

*Ær*, is, m. the air; the atmosphere.

*Ærarium*, i, n. the treasury; from

*Æs*, æris, n. *brass*; *money*.

*Æschylus*, i, m. a celebrated Greek tragic poet.

*Æsculap'is*, i, m. the son of *Apollo*, and god of medicine.

*Æstas*, ātis, f. *summer*.

*Æstimandus*, a, um, part. to be esteemed, prized, or regarded; from

*Æstimo*, āre, āvi, ātum, a. to esteem; to value; to regard; to judge of; to estimate.

*Æstuo*, āre, āvi, ātum, n. to be very hot.

*Æstuosus*, a, um, adj. *stormy*; *boiling*; *surging*; *turbulent*.

*Æstus*, ūs, m. *heat*.

*Ætas*, ātis, f. *age*.

*Æternus*, a, um, adj. *eternal*; *immortal*.

*Æthiopia*, æ, f. *Ethiopia*, a country in Africa, lying on both sides of the equator.

*Æthiops*, ōpis, m. an *Ethiopian*.

*Ætna*, æ, f. a volcanic mountain in Sicily.

*Ævum*, i, n. *time*; an age.

*Afer*, ra, rum, adj. § 106, of *Africa*.

*Affābrē*, adv. *artfully*; *ingeniously*; *curiously*; in a workmanlike manner.

*Affectus*, a, um, part. *affected*; *afflicted*.

*Afferō*, afferre, attūli, allātum, irr. a. (ad & fero,) to bring; to carry.

*Afficio*, icēre, ēci, ectum, a. (ad & facio,) to affect: *inediā*, to deprive of food: *cladibus*, to overthrow.

*Afficior*, ici, ectus sum, pass. to be affected: *gaudio*, to be affected with joy; to rejoice: *febri*, to be attacked with a fever.

- Affigo**, affigere, affixi, affixum, a. (ad & figo,) *to fasten; to affix: cruci, to crucify.*
- Affinis**, e, adj. *neighboring; contiguous.*
- Affinis**, is, c. *a relation.*
- Affirmo**, âre, âvi, âtum, a. (ad & firmo,) *to affirm; to confirm.*
- Affixus**, a, um, part. (affigo.)
- Afflatus**, us, m. *a blast; a breeze; a gale; inspiration.*
- Africa**, æ, f. *Africa; also a part of the African continent, lying east of Numidia, and west of Cyrene.*
- Africânus**, i, m. *the cognomen or surname of two of the Scipios, derived from their conquest of Africa.*
- Africus**, a, um, adj. *belonging to Africa; African.*
- Agamemnon**, ðnis, m. *a king of Mycenæ, and the commander-in-chief of the Grecian forces at the siege of Troy.*
- Agathyræi**, ðrum, m. pl. *a barbarous tribe living near the palus Mæotis.*
- Agellus**, i, m. dim. (ager,) *a small farm.*
- Agénor**, ðris, m. *a king of Phœnicia.*
- Agens**, tis, part. (ago.)
- Ager**, ri, m. *a field; land; a farm; an estate; ground; a territory; the country.*
- Agger**, êris, m. *a heap; a pile; a mound; a bulwark; a bank; a rampart; a dam; a mole.*
- Aggredior**, êdi, essus sum, dep. (ad & gradior, § 189, 1,) *to go to; to attack.*
- Aggressus**, a, um, part. *having attacked.*
- Agitâtor**, ðris, m. *a driver; from*
- Agito**, âre, âvi, âtum, freq. (ago,) *to drive; to agitate; to revolve.*
- Aglâus**, i, m. *a very poor Arcadian.*
- Agmen**, inis, n. (ago,) *a train; a troop upon the march; a band; an army.*
- Agnîtus**, a, um, part. *from*
- Agnosco**, agnoscere, agnôvi, agnîtum, a. (ad & nosco,) *to recognize; to know.*
- Agnus**, i, m. *a lamb.*
- Ago**, agere, êgi, actum, a. *to conduct; to drive; to lead; to act; to do; to reside; to live: funus, to perform funeral rites: annum centesimum, to be spending, or to be in his one hundredth year: bene, to behave well: ago gratias, to thank.*
- Agor**, agi, actus sum, pass. *to be led: agitur, it is debated: re: de quâ agitur, the point in debate: pessum agi, to sink.*
- Agricôla**, æ, m. (ager & colo) *a husbandman; a farmer.*
- Agricultura**, æ, f. *agriculture.*
- Agrigentum**, i, n. *a town in*

- the southern coast of Sicily, now Girgenti.*
- Agrippa, æ, m. *the name of several distinguished Romans.*
- Ahenum, i, n. *a kettle; a caldron; a brazen vessel.*
- Aio, ais, ait, def. verb. (§ 183, 4.) *I say.*
- Ajax, ácia, m. *the name of two distinguished Grecian warriors at the siege of Troy.*
- Ala, æ, f. *a wing; an arm-pit; an arm.*
- Alácer, ácris, ácre, adj. *lively; courageous; ready; fierce; spirited.*
- Alba, æ, f. *Alba Longa; a city of Latium, built by Ascanius.*
- Albānus, i, m. *an inhabitant of Alba.*
- Albānus, a, um, adj. *Alban: mons Albānus, mount Albanus, at the foot of which Alba Longa was built, 16 miles from Rome.*
- Albis, is, m. *a large river of Germany, now the Elbe.*
- Albūla, æ, m. *an ancient name of the Tiber.*
- Albus, a, um, adj. *white.*
- Alcestis, idis, f. *the daughter of Pelias, and wife of Admētus.*
- Alcibiādes, is, m. *an eminent Athenian, the pupil of Socrates.*
- Alcinotis, i, m. *a king of Phæacia or Corcyra, whose gardens were very celebrated.*
- Alcyōne, æs, f. *the daughter of Æolus, and wife of Ceyx: she and her husband were changed into sea birds, called Alcyones.*
- Alcyon, is, m. *kingfisher.*
- Alcyonēus, a, um, adj. *halcyon.*
- Alexander, dri, m. *surnamed the Great, was the son of Philip, king of Macedon.*
- Alexandria, æ, f. *the capital of Egypt; founded by Alexander the Great.*
- Algeo, algere, alsi, n. *to be cold.*
- Alicunde, adv. (aliquis & unde,) *from some place.*
- Alienātus, a, um, part. *alienated; estranged.*
- Aliēno, āre, āvi, ātum, a. *to alienate; to estrange.*
- Aliēnus, a, um, adj. *foreign; of or belonging to another; another man's; another's.*
- Aliò, adv. *to another place; elsewhere.*
- Aliquandiu, adv. (aliquis & diu,) *for some time.*
- Aliquando, adv. *once; formerly; at some time; at length; sometimes.*
- Aliquantum, n. adj. *something; somewhat; a little.*
- Alīquis, alīqua, alīquod & alīquid, pro. (§ 138,) *some; some one; a certain one.*
- Alīquot, ind. adj. *some.*
- Alīter, adv. *otherwise.*
- Alīter — alīter, in one way — in another.

- Alius, a, ud, adj. § 107, R. 1; *another; other: alii — alii, some — others.*
- Allātus, a, um, part. (affēro,) *brought.*
- Allectus, a, um, part. (allicio.)
- Allēvo, āre, āvi, ātum, a. (ad & levo,) *to raise up; to alleviate; to lighten.*
- Allia, æ, f. *a small river of Italy, flowing into the Tiber.*
- Allicio, -licēre, -lexi, -lectum, (ad & lacio,) a. *to allure; to entice.*
- Alligātus, a, um, part. *bound; confined; from*
- Alligo, āre, āvi, ātum, a. (ad & ligo,) *to bind to; to fasten; to bind or tie.*
- Allocūtus, a, um, part. *speaking, or having spoken to; from*
- Allōquor, -lōqui, -locūtus sum, dep. (ad & loquor,) *to speak to; to address; to accost.*
- Alluo, -luere, -lui, a. (ad & luo,) *to flow near; to wash; to lave.*
- Alo, alere, alui, alitum or altum, a. *to nourish; to feed; to support; to increase; to maintain; to strengthen.*
- Alōeus, i, m. *a giant, son of Titan and Terra.*
- Alpes, ium, f. pl. *the Alps.*
- Alpheus, i, m. *a river of Peloponnesus.*
- Alpinus, a, um, adj. *of or belonging to the Alps; Alpine: Alpini mures, marmots.*
- Altē, iūs, issimē, adv. *on high; highly; deeply; low; loudly.*
- Alter, ĕra, ĕrum, adj. § 107; *the one (of two); the other; the second.* § 120, 1.
- Alternus, a, um, adj. *alternate; by turns.*
- Althæa, æ, f. *the wife of Æneus, and mother of Meleager.*
- Altitudo, inis, f. *height; from*
- Altus, a, um, adj. (ior, issimus,) *high; lofty; deep; loud.*
- Alumnus, i, m. *a pupil; a foster-son; a fosterling.*
- Alveus, i, m. *a channel.*
- Alvus, i, f. *the belly.*
- Amans, tis, part. and adj. (ior, issimus,) *loving; fond of.*
- Amārus, a, um, adj. *bitter.*
- Amātus, a, um, part. (amo.)
- Amāzon, ōnis; pl. Amāzōnes, um, f. *Amazons, a nation of female warriors, who originally inhabited a part of Sarmatia, near the river Don, and afterwards passed over into Asia Minor.*
- Ambitio, ōnis, f. (ambio,) *ambition.*
- Ambītus, ūs, m. *compass; extent; circuit; circumference; an encompassing; an encircling; a coiling around.*
- Ambo, æ, o, adj. pl. § 118, 1; *both; each.*
- Ambulo, āre, āvi, ātum, n. *to walk.*
- Amicitia, æ, f. *friendship; from*
- Amicus, a, um, adj. *friendly.*

*Amicus*, i, m. (amo,) *a friend.*

*Amissus*, a, um, part. from

*Amitto*, amittere, amisi, amissum, a. (a & mitto,) *to lose; to relinquish.*

*Ammon*, ōnis, m. *a surname of Jupiter, to whom, under this name, a temple was erected in the Lybian desert.*

*Amnis*, is, d. § 63, 1; *a river.*

*Amo*, āre, āvi, ātum, a. *to love.* § 155.

*Amœnus*, a, um, adj. (ior, issimus,) *pleasant; agreeable; delightful.*

*Amor*, ōris, m. (amo,) *love.*

*Amphinómus*, i, m. *a Catanean, distinguished for his filial affection.*

*Amphion*, ōnis, m. *a son of Jupiter and Antiope, and the husband of Niobe. He is fabled to have built Thebes by the sound of his lyre.*

*Amplē*, adv. (iūs, issimē,) *amply; (amplus.)*

*Amplector*, ecti, exus sum, dep. (amb & plector, § 196, (b.) *to embrace.*

*Amplexus*, a, um, part. *having embraced; embracing.*

*Amplio*, āre, āvi, ātum, a. *to enlarge.*

*Amplius*, adv. (amplē,) *more.*

*Amplus*, a, um, adj. (ior, issimus,) *great; abundant; large; spacious.*

*Amulius*, i, m. *the son of Silvius*

*Procas, and brother of Numitor.*

*Amŷclæ*, ārum, f. pl. *a town upon the western coast of Italy, near Fundi.*

*Amŷcus*, i, m. *a son of Neptune, and king of Bebrycia.*

*An*, conj. *whether; or.*

*Anacreon*, tis, m. *a celebrated lyric poet of Teos in Ionia.*

*Anāpus*, i, m. *a Catanean, the brother of Amphinomus.*

*Anaxagōras*, æ, m. *a philosopher of Clazomene, a city of Ionia.*

*Anceps*, cipītis, adj. *uncertain; doubtful.*

*Anchises*, æ, m. *a Trojan, the father of Æneas.*

*Anchōra*, or *Ancōra*, æ, f. *an anchor.*

*Ancilla*, æ, f. *a female servant; a maid.*

*Ancus*, i, m. (Martius,) *the fourth king of Rome.*

*Andriscus*, i, m. *a person of mean birth, called also Pseudophilippus, on account of his pretending to be Philip, the son of Persis, king of Macedon.*

*Andromēda*, æ, f. *the daughter of Cepheus and Cassiope, and wife of Perseus.*

*Ango*, angēre, anxī, a. *to trouble; to disquiet; to torment; to vex.*

*Anguis*, is, c. *a snake; a serpent.*

- Angŭlus, i, m. *a corner.*  
 Angustŭe, ōrum, f. pl. *narrowness; a narrow pass; a defile.*  
 Angustus, a, um, adj. *narrow; limited; straitened; pinching.*  
 Anīma, æ, f. *breath; life; the soul.*  
 Animadverto, -vertĕre, -verti, -versum, a. (anīmus, ad, & verto,) *to attend; to observe; to notice.*  
 Anīmal, ālis, n. (anīma,) *an animal.*  
 Animōsus, a, um, adj. *courageous; bold; undaunted; from*  
 Anīmus, i, m. *the mind; disposition; spirit; courage; a design: uno anīmo, unanimously: mihi est anīmus, I have a mind.*  
 Anio, ĕnis, m. *a branch of the Tiber, which enters it three miles above Rome. It is now called the Teverone.*  
 Annecto, -nectĕre, -nexui, -nexum, a. (ad & necto,) *to annex; to tie or fasten to.*  
 Annŭlus, i, m. *a ring.*  
 Annumĕro, āre, āvi, ātum, a. (ad & numĕro,) *to number; to reckon; to reckon among.*  
 Annuo, -nuĕre, -nui, n. (ad & nuo, to nod,) *to assent; to agree.*  
 Annus, i, m. *a year.*  
 Annuus, a, um, adj. *annual; yearly; lasting a year.*
- Anser, ĕris, m. *a goose.*  
 Anserinus, a, um, adj. *of or belonging to a goose: ova goose-eggs.*  
 Antĕ, adv. *before; sooner.*  
 Ante, prep. *before.*  
 Antea, adv. (ante & is,) *before; heretofore.*  
 Antecello, -cellĕre, a. (ante & cello,) *to excel; to surpass; to exceed; to be superior to.*  
 Antepōno, -ponĕre, -posui, -positum, a. (ante & pono,) *to prefer; to set before.*  
 Antepositus, a, um, part. (antepōno.)  
 Antĕquam, adv. *before; before that.*  
 Antigōnus, i, m. *a king of Macedonia.*  
 Antiochia, æ, f. *the capital of Syria.*  
 Antiōchus, i, m. *a king of Syria.*  
 Antiōpe, es, f. *the wife of Lycus, king of Thebes, and the mother of Amphion.*  
 Antīquus, a, um, adj. (ior, issīmus,) *ancient; old; of long continuance.*  
 Antipāter, tris, m. *a Sidonian poet.*  
 Antium, i, n. *a maritime town of Italy.*  
 Antonius, i, m. *Antony, the name of a Roman family.*  
 Antrum, i, n. *a cave.*  
 Apelles, is, m. *a celebrated painter of the island of Cos.*

- Apenninus, i, m. *the Apennines.*
- Aper, ri, m. § 48; *a boar; a wild boar.*
- Aperio, -perire, -perui, -pertum, a. (ad & pario,) *to open; to discover; to disclose; to make known.*
- Apertus, a, um, part. (aperio.)
- Apex, icis, m. *a point; the top; the summit.*
- Apis, is, f. *a bee.*
- Apis, is, m. *an ox worshipped as a deity among the Egyptians.*
- Apollo, inis, m. *the son of Jupiter and Latona, and the god of music and poetry.*
- Apparátus, ūs, m. *a preparation; apparatus; equipment; habili-ment.*
- Appareo, ěre, ui, n. (ad & pareo,) *to appear; to be manifest or clear.*
- Appellandus, a, um, part. from
- Appello, ěre, āvi, ātum, a. (ad & pello,) *to name or call; to address; to call upon.*
- Appendo, -penděre, -pendi, -pensum, a. (ad & pendo,) *to hang upon or to; to weigh out; to pay.*
- Appĕtens, tis, part. *seeking after; from*
- Appĕto, -petĕre, -petĭvi, -petĭtum, a. (ad & peto,) *to desire; to strive for; to aim at; to attack.*
- Appius, i, m. *a Roman prænomen belonging to the Claudian gens or tribe.*
- Appŏno, -ponĕre, -posui, -positum, a. (ad & pono,) *to set or place before; to put to; to join.*
- Appositus, a, um, part. (appŏno.)
- Appropinquo, ěre, āvi, ātum, n. (ad & propinquo,) *to approach; to draw near.*
- Apricus, a, um, adj. *sunny; serene; warm.*
- Apto, ěre, āvi, ātum, a. *to fit; to adjust.*
- Apud, prep. *at; in; among; before; to:* with the name of a person, it signifies *in his house*; with that of an author, it signifies *in his writings.*
- Apulia, ě, f. *a country in the eastern part of Italy, near the Adriatic.*
- Aqua, ě, f. *water.*
- Aquæductus, ūs, m. (aqua & duco,) *an aqueduct; a conduit.*
- Aquĭla, ě, f. *an eagle.*
- Aquilo, ōnis, m. *the north wind.*
- Aquitania, ě, f. *a country of Gaul.*
- Aquitāni, ōrum, m. pl. *the inhabitants of Aquitania.*
- Ara, ě, f. *an altar.*
- Arabia, ě, f. *Arabia.*
- Arabicus, a, um, adj. *Arabian; of or belonging to Arabia; Arabicus sinus, the Red sea.*
- Arabius, a, um, adj. *Arabian.*
- Arabs, ābis, m. *an Arabian*



- Arbitrātus, a, um, part. *having thought*; from
- Arbitror, āri, ātus sum, dep. to *believe*; to *think*.
- Arbor, & Arbos, ōris, f. *a tree*.
- Arca, æ, f. *a chest*.
- Arcadia, æ, f. *Arcadia, a country in the interior of the Peloponnesus*.
- Arcas, ādis, m. *a son of Jupiter and Calisto*; also, an *Arcadian*.
- Arceo, ēre, ui, a. *to drive away*; to *ward off*; to *keep from*; to *restrain*.
- Arcessitus, a, um, part. from
- Arcesso, ēre, ivi, itum, a. *to send for*; to *invite*; to *summon*; to *call*.
- Archimēdes, is, m. *a famous mathematician and mechanician of Syracuse*.
- Architectus, i, m. *an architect*; a *builder*.
- Archytas, æ, m. *a Pythagorean philosopher of Tarentum*.
- Arctē, adv. (iūs, issimē,) *straitly*; *closely*; *strictly*; from
- Arctus, a, um, adj. (ior, issimus,) *narrow*; *close*.
- Arcus, ūs, m. *a bow*; an *arch*.
- Ardea, æ, f. *a city of Latium, the capital of the Rutuli*.
- Ardens, tis, part. & adj. *burning*; *hot*; from
- Ardeo, ardere, arsi, arsum, n. *to burn*; to *sparkle*; to *be consumed by fire*.
- Arduus, a, um, adj. *high*; *lofty*; *steep*; *arduous*; *difficult*.
- Arēna, æ, f. *sand*.
- Arenōsus, a, um, adj. *sandy*.
- Arethūsa, æ, f. *the name of a nymph of Elis, who was changed into a fountain in Sicily*.
- Argentum, i, n. *silver*.
- Argias, æ, m. *a chief of the Megarensians*.
- Argivus, a, um, adj. *of Argos*; *Argive*.
- Argivi, ōrum, m. pl. *Argives*; *inhabitants of Argos*.
- Argonautæ, ārum, m. pl. *the Argonauts*; *the crew of the ship Argo, who sailed with Jason to Colchis*.
- Argos, i, n. sing., & Argi, ōrum, m. pl. *a city in Greece, the capital of Argolis*.
- Arguo, uēre, ui, ūtum, a. *to show*; to *prove*; to *convict*.
- Ariminum, i, n. *a city of Italy, on the coast of the Adriatic*.
- Aristobŭlus, i, m. *a name of several of the high priests and kings of Judæa*.
- Aristotēles, is, m. *Aristotle, a Greek philosopher, born at Stagira, a city of Macedonia*.
- Arma, ōrum, n. pl. § 96; *arms*.
- Armātus, a, um, part. *armed*: pl. armāti, ōrum, *armed men*; *soldiers*.
- Armenia, æ, f. (Major,) *a country of Asia, lying between the*

- Taurus and the Caucasus.*  
 Armenia (Minor,) a small country, lying between Cappadocia and the Euphrates.  
 Armenius, a, um, adj. *Armenian.*  
 Arum ntum, i, n. a herd.  
 Armilla, æ, f. a bracelet or ring worn on the left arm by soldiers who had been distinguished in battle.  
 Armo, ære, avi, atum, a. to arm.  
 Aro, ære. avi, atum, a. to plough; to cover with the plough.  
 Arreptus, a, um, part. from  
 Arripio, -ripere, -ripui, -reptum, a. (ad & rapio, § 189, 5.) to seize upon.  
 Arrôgo, ære, avi, atum, a. (ad & rogo,) to arrogate; to claim.  
 Ars, tis, f. art; contrivance; skill; employment; occupation; pursuit.  
 Arsi. See Ardeo.  
 Artemisia, æ, f. the wife of Mausolus, king of Caria.  
 Artifex, icis, c. (ars & facio,) an artist.  
 Arundo, inis, f. a reed; a cane.  
 Aruns, tis, m. the eldest son of Tarquin the Proud.  
 Arx, cis, f. a citadel; a fortress.  
 Ascanius, i, m. the son of Æneas and Cræusa.  
 Ascendo. See Adscendo.  
 Asia, æ, f. Asia; Asia Minor; also, proconsular Asia, or the Roman province.  
 Asiaticus, i, m. an agnomen or surname of L. Cornelius Scipio, on account of his victories in Asia.  
 Asina, æ, m. a cognomen or surname of a part of the Cornelian family.  
 Asinus, i, m. an ass.  
 Aspecturus, a, um, part. (aspicio.  
 Asper, era, erum, adj. rough, rugged.  
 Aspergo. See Adspergo.  
 As- or ad- spernor, ari, atum sum, dep. to spurn; to despise; to reject.  
 Aspicio. See Adspicio.  
 Aspis, idis, f. an asp.  
 Assecutus, a, um, part. from  
 As- or ad- sequor, -sequi, -secutus sum, dep. (ad & sequor,) to obtain; to overtake.  
 As- or ad- servo, ære, avi, atum, a. (ad & servo,) to preserve; to keep.  
 As- or ad- signo, ære, avi, atum, a. (ad & signo,) to assign; to appoint; to allot; to distribute.  
 Assisto. See Adsisto.  
 Assuesco, -suescere, -suevi, -suetum, inc. to be accustomed; to be wont.  
 Assurgo, -surgere, -surrexi, -surrectum, n. (ad & surgo,) to rise; to arise.  
 Astronomia, æ, f. astronomy.  
 Astutus, a, um, adj. (ior, astim-  
 mus,) cunning; crafty.  
 Asylum, i, n. an asylum.

At, conj. § 198, II. 9; *but*.

Atalanta, æ, f. *the daughter of Schæneus, king of Arcadia*.

Athênæ, ârum, f. pl. *Athens, the capital of Attica*.

Atheniensis, is, m. *an Athenian; an inhabitant of Athens*.

Atilius, i, m. *a Roman proper name*.

Atlantîcus, a, um, adj. *Atlantic; relating to Atlas: mare Atlanticum, the Atlantic ocean*.

Atque, conj. *and*.

Atrociter, adv. (iûs, issimè,) (atrox,) *fiercely; violently; severely*.

Attâlus, i, m. *a king of Pergâmus*.

Attêro, -terêre, -trivi, -tritum, a. (ad & tero,) *to rub off; to wear*.

Atthis, idis, f. *the same as Attica*.

Attica, æ, f. *Attica, a country in the southern part of Greece proper*.

Attingo, -tingere, -tûgi, -tactum, a. (ad & tango,) *to touch; to border upon; to attain; to reach*.

Attollo, ère, a. (ad & tollo,) *to raise up*.

Attritus, a, um, part. (attêro,) *rubbed away; worn off*.

Auctor, ôris, c. (augeo,) *an author*.

Auctoritas, âtis, f. *authority; influence; reputation*.

Auctus, a, um, part. (augeo,) *increased enlarged; augmented*.

Audacia, æ, f. *audacity; boldness; from*

Audax, âcis, adj. *bold; daring; audacious; desperate*.

Audeo, audere, ausus sum, neut. pass. *to dare*. § 142, 2.

Audio, ire, ivi, itum, a. *to hear*.

Auditus, a, um, part.

Auditus, ûs, m. *the hearing*.

Aufêro, auferre, abstûli, ablâtum, irr. a. (ab & fero,) *to take away; to remove*.

Aufugio, -fugere, -fûgi, -fugitum, n. (ab & fugio, § 196, I,) *to fly away; to run off; to escape; to flee*.

Augendus, a, um, part. *from*

Augeo, augere, auxi, auctum, a. *to increase; to augment; to enlarge; to rise*.

Augurium, i, n. *augury; divination*.

Augustè, adv. *nobly; from*

Augustus, a, um, adj. *august; grand; venerable*.

Augustus, i, m. *an honorary appellation bestowed by the senate upon Cæsar Octavianus; and succeeding emperors took the same name*.

Aulis, idis, f. *a seaport town in Bœotia*.

Aulus, i, m. *a common prænomen among the Romans*.

Aurelius, i, m. *the name of several Romans*.

Aureus, a, um, adj. (aurum,) *golden*.

Auriga, æ, m. *a charioteer*.

Auris, is, f. *the ear.*

Aurum, i, n. *gold.*

Auspicium, i, n. *an auspice; a species of divination, from the flight, &c. of birds.*

Ausus, a, um, part. (audeo,) *daring; having dared.*

Aut, conj. § 198, 2; *or*; aut—aut, *either—or.*

Autem, conj. § 198, 9; *but; yet.*

Autumnus, i, m. *autumn.*

Auxi. See Augeo.

Auxilium, i, n. *help; aid; assistance.*

Avaritia, æ, f. *avarice; from*

Avārus, a, um, adj. *avaricious; covetous.*

Avēho, -vehēre, -vexi, -vectum, a. (a & veho,) *to carry off or away.*

Avello, -vellēre, -velli or -vulsi, -vulsum, a. (a & vello,) *to carry away; to pull away.*

Aventinus, i, m. *mount Aventine, one of the seven hills on which Rome was built.*

Avērsus, a, um, part. *turned away: cicātrix aversa, a scar in the back: from*

Avertō, -vertēre, -verti, -versum, a. (a & verto,) *to avert; to turn; to turn away.*

Avicūla, æ, f. dim. (avis,) *a small bird.*

Avīdus, a, um, adj. (ior, issīmus,) *ravenous; greedy; eager.*

Avis, is, f. *a bird.*

Avōco, āre, āvi, ātum, a. (a &

voco,) *to call away, to divert to withdraw.*

Avolatūrus, a, um, part. *from*

Avōlo, āre, āvi, ātum, n. (a & volo,) *to fly away or off.*

Avulsus, part. (avello.)

Avuncūlus, i, m. *an uncle.*

Avus, i, m. *a grandfather.*

Axēnus, i, m. (from the Greek "Ἀἶνος, inhospitable;) *the Eurine sea; anciently so called, on account of the cruelty of the neighboring tribes.*

## B.

Babylon, ōnis, f. *the metropolis of Chaldea, lying upon the Euphrates.*

Babylonia, æ, f. *the country about Babylon.*

Bacca, æ, f. *a berry.*

Bacchus, i, m. *the son of Jupiter and Semēle, and the god of wine.*

Bactra, ōrum, n. *the capital of Bactriāna, situated upon the sources of the Oxus.*

Bactriāni, ōrum, m. pl. *the inhabitants of Bactriāna.*

Bactriānus, a, um, adj. *Bactrian, pertaining to Bactra or Bactriāna.*

Bacūlum, i, n. *a staff.*

Bætica, æ, f. *a country in the southern part of Spain, watered by the river Bætis.*

Bætis, is, m. *a river in the south-*

- ern part of Spain, now the Guadalquivir.*
- Bagrada, æ, m. *a river of Africa, between Ulica and Carthage.*
- Ballista, æ, f. *an engine for throwing stones.*
- Balticus, a, um, adj. *Baltic: mare Balticum, the Baltic sea.*
- Barbārus, a, um, adj. *barbarous; rude; uncivilized; savage: subs. barbāri, barbarians.*
- Batāvus, a, um, adj. *Batavian; belonging to Batavia, now Holland.*
- Beatitudo, inis, f. *blessedness; happiness; from*
- Beātus, a, um, adj. (ior, issimus,) *happy; blessed.*
- Bebrycia, æ, f. • *country of Asia.*
- Belgæ, arum, m. pl. *the inhabitants of the north-east part of Gaul; the Belgians.*
- Belgicus, a, um, adj. *of or pertaining to the Belgæ.*
- Bellerophon, tis, m. *the son of Glaucus, king of Ephra.*
- Bellicōsus, a, um, adj. (ior, issimus, bellum, § 128, 4,) *warlike.*
- Bellicus, a, um, adj. (bellum, § 128, 2,) *warlike.*
- Belligēro, āre, āvi, ātum, n. (bellum & gero,) *to wage war; to carry on war.*
- Bello, āre, āvi, ātum, n. *to war; to wage war; to contend; to fight.*
- Bellua, æ, f. *a beast; a brute.*
- Bellum, i. n. *war*
- Belus, i, m. *the founder of the Babylonish empire.*
- Benē, adv. (comp. melius, sup. optimē,) *well; finely; very: benē pugnāre, to fight successfully.*
- Beneficium, i, n. (benē & facio,) *a benefit; a kindness.*
- Benevolentia, æ, f. (benē & volo,) *benevolence; good will.*
- Benignē, adv. *kindly; from*
- Benignus, a, um, adj. *kind; benign.*
- Bestia, æ, f. *a beast.*
- Bestia, æ, m. *the surname of a Roman consul.*
- Bias, antis, m. *a philosopher born at Priēne, and one of the seven wise men of Greece.*
- Bibliothēca, æ, f. *a library.*
- Bibo, bibere, bibi, bibitum, a. to • *drink; to imbibe.*
- Bibulus, i, m. *a colleague of Julius Cæsar in the consulship.*
- Bini, æ, a, num. adj. § 119, III; *two by two; two.*
- Bipes, ēdis, adj. (bis & pes,) *two-footed.*
- Bis, num. adv. *twice.*
- Bithynia, æ, f. *a country of Asia Minor, east of the Propontis.*
- Blanditia, æ, f. *a compliment: blanditiæ, pl. blandishments; caresses; flattery: from*
- Blandus, a, um, adj. (ior, issimus,)

*flattering; enticing; inviting; tempting.*

Bæotia, æ, f. *a country of Greece, north of Attica.*

Bonitas, âtis, f. *goodness; excellence; from*

Bonus, a, um, adj. (*melior, optimus,*) *good; happy; kind.*

Bonum, i, n. *a good thing; an endowment; an advantage; profit: bona, n. pl. an estate; goods.*

Boreâlis, e, adj. *northern; from*

Boreas, æ, m. *the north wind.*

Borysthènes, æ, m. *a large river of Scythia, flowing into the Euxine; it is now called the Dneiper.*

Borysthënis, idis, f. *the name of a town at the mouth of the Borysthenes.*

Bos, bovis, c. *an ox; a cow.*  
§§ 83, R. 1, & 84, E. 1.

Bosphörus, or Bospörus, i, m. *the name of two straits between Europe and Asia; one, the Bosphörus Thracius, Thracian Bosphorus, now the straits of Constantinople; the other, the Bosphörus Cimmerius, the Cimmerian Bosphorus, now the straits of Caffa.*

brachium, i, n. *the arm.*

Brevi, adv. *shortly; briefly; in a short time; from*

Brevis, e, adj. (*ior, issimus,*) *short; brief.*

Brevitas, âtis, f. *shortness; brevity.*

Brigantinus, a, um, adj. *belonging to Brigantium, a town of the Vindelici: Brigantinus lacus, the lake of Constance.*

Britannia, æ, f. *Great Britain.*

Britannicus, a, um, adj. *belonging to Britain; British: oceanus Britannicus, and mare Britannicum, the North sea, including a part of the Baltic.*

Britannus, a, um, adj. *British: Britanni, the Britons.*

Bruma, æ, f. *the winter solstice; the shortest day.*

Bruttium, i, n. *a promontory of Italy.*

Bruttii, örum, m. pl. *a people in the southern part of Italy.*

Brutus, i, m. *the name of an illustrious Roman family.*

Bucephälus, i, m. *the name of Alexander's war-horse.*

Bucephälos, i, f. *a city of India near the Hydaspes, built by Alexander, in memory of his horse.*

Buxeus, a, um, adj. *of box; of a pale yellow color, like box-wood.*

Byzantium, i, n. *now Constantinople, a city of Thrace, situated upon the Bosphörus.*

## C.

- C.*, an abbreviation of *Caius*.  
*Cabira*, ind. a town of *Pontus*.  
*Cacūmen*, inis, n. the top; the peak; the summit.  
*Cadens*, tis, part. (cado.)  
*Cadmus*, i, m. a son of *Agēnor*, king of *Phœnicia*.  
*Cado*, cadēre, cecidi, casum, n. to fall.  
*Cæcilius*, i, m. the name of several Romans.  
*Cæcūbum*, i, n. a town of *Campania*, famous for its wine.  
*Cæcūbus*, a, um, adj. *Cæcuban*; of *Cæcubum*.  
*Cædes*, is, f. slaughter; carnage; homicide; murder; from  
*Cædo*, cædēre, cecidi, cæsum, a. to cut; to kill; to slay; to beat.  
*Cælātus*, a, um, part. from  
*Cælo*, āre, āvi, ātum, a. to carve; to engrave; to sculpture; to emboss.  
*Cæpe*, or *Cepe*, n. indec. an onion.  
*Cæpio*, ōnis, m. a Roman consul who commanded in Spain.  
*Cæsar*, āris, m. a cognōmen or surname given to the Julian family.  
*Cæstus*, ūs, m. a gauntlet; a boxing glove.  
*Cæsus*, a, um, part. (cædo,) cut; slain; beaten.  
*Caius*, i, m. a Roman prænōn en.  
*Calais*, is, m. a son of *Boreas*.  
*Calamitas*, ātis, f. a calamity; a misfortune; from  
*Calāmus*, i, m. a reed.  
*Calathiscus*, i, m. a small basket.  
*Calefacio*, calefacēre, calefeci, calefactum, a. (caleo & facio,) to warm.  
*Calefio*, fieri, factus sum, irr. § 180, N.; to be warmed.  
*Calefactus*, a, um, part. (calefio,) warmed.  
*Calidus*, a, um, adj. warm.  
*Callidus*, a, um, adj. cunning; shrewd.  
*Calor*, ōris, m. warmth; heat.  
*Calpe*, es, f. a hill or mountain in Spain, opposite to *Abjla* in Africa.  
*Calpurnius*, i, m. the name of a Roman family.  
*Calydonius*, a, um, adj. of or belonging to *Calydon*, a city of *Ætolia*; *Calydonian*.  
*Camēlus*, i, c. a camel.  
*Camillus*, i, m. (M. Furius,) a Roman general.  
*Campania*, æ, f. a pleasant country of Italy, between *Latium* and *Lucania*.  
*Campester*, tris, tre, adj. even; plain; level; campaign; flat.  
*Campus*, i, m. a plain; a field, the *Campus Martius*.  
*Cancer*, cri, m. a crab.  
*Candidus*, a, um, adj. white.

- Candor, ōris, m. *brightness ; whiteness ; clearness.*
- Canens, tis, part. *singing.*
- Canis, is, c. *a dog.*
- Cannæ, arum, f. pl. *a village in Apulia, famous for the defeat of the Romans by Hannibal.*
- Cannensis, e, adj. *belonging to Cannæ.*
- Cano, canere, cecini, cantum, a. *to sing ; to sound or play upon an instrument.*
- Cantans, tis, part. (canto.)
- Cantharus, i, m. *a beetle ; a knot under the tongue of the god Apis.*
- Cantium, i, n. *now the county of Kent, on the eastern coast of England.*
- Canto, are, avi, atum, freq. (cano,) *to sing ; to repeat often.*
- Cantus, us, m. *singing ; a song : cantus galli, the crowing of the cock.*
- Capesso, ere, ivi, itum, a. (capio,) § 187, II. 5 ; *to take ; to take the management of : fugam capessere, to flee.*
- Capiendus, a, um, part. (capio.)
- Capiens, tis, part. from
- Capio, capere, cepi, captum, a. *to take ; to capture ; to take captive ; to enjoy ; to derive.*
- Capitalis, e, adj. (caput,) *capital ; mortal ; deadly ; pernicious : capitale, (sc. crimen,) a capital crime.*
- Capitolium, i, n. *the capitol ; the Roman citadel on the Capitoline hill.*
- Capra, æ, f. *a she-goat.*
- Captivus, a, um, adj. *captive.*
- Capto, are, avi, atum, freq. § 187, II. 1, (capio,) *to catch at ; to seek for ; to hunt for.*
- Captus, a, um, part. (capio,) *taken ; taken captive.*
- Capua, æ, f. *the principal city of Campania.*
- Caput, itis, n. *a head ; life ; the skull ; a capital city : capitis damnare, to condemn to death.*
- Carbonarius, i, m. (carbo, a coal ;) *a collier ; a maker of charcoal.*
- Carcer, eris, m. *a prison.*
- Careo, ere, ui, itum, n. *to be without ; to be free from ; to be destitute ; not to have ; to want.*
- Cares, ium, m. pl. *Carians ; the inhabitants of Caria.*
- Caria, æ, f. *a country in the south-eastern part of Asia Minor.*
- Carica, æ, f. *a fig.*
- Carmen, inis, n. *a song ; a poem.*
- Carneades, is, m. *a philosopher of Cyrène, distinguished for his acuteness.*
- Caro, carnis, f. *flesh.*
- Carpentum, i, n. *a chariot ; a wagon.*
- Carpetani, orum, m. pl. *a people of Spain, on the borders of the Tagus.*



- Carpo, carpere, carpsi, carptum, a. *to pluck; to tear.*
- Carre, arum, f. pl. *a city of Mesopotamia, near the Euphrates.*
- Carthaginiensis, e, adj. *of or belonging to Carthage; Carthaginian: subs. a Carthaginian.*
- Carthago, inis, f. *Carthage, a maritime city in Africa: Carthago Nova, Carthagera, a town of Spain.*
- Carus, a, um, adj. (ior, issimus) *dear.*
- Casa, æ, f. *a cottage; a hut.*
- Casca, æ, m. *the cognomen or surname of P. Servilius, one of the conspirators against Cæsar.*
- Caseus, i, m. *cheese.*
- Cassander, dri, m. *the name of a Macedonian.*
- Cassiope, es, f. *the wife of Cepheus, king of Ethiopia, and mother of Andromeda.*
- Cassius, i, m. *the name of several Romans.*
- Castalius, a, um, adj. *Castalian; of Castalia, a fountain of Phocis, at the foot of mount Parnassus.*
- Castigatus, a, um, part. from
- Castigo, are, avi, atum, a. *to chastise; to punish.*
- Castrum, i, n. *a castle: castra, orum, pl. a camp: castra ponere, to pitch a camp; to encamp.*
- Casus, us, m. *accident; chance; an event; a misfortune; a disaster; a calamity.*
- Catabathmus, i, m. *a declivity; a gradual descent; a valley between Egypt and Africa proper.*
- Catana, æ, f. *now Catania, a city of Sicily, near to mount Etna.*
- Catanensis, e, adj. *belonging to Catana; Catanæan.*
- Catienus, i, m. *Catienus Plotinus, a Roman who was greatly distinguished for his attachment to his patron.*
- Catilina, æ, m. *a conspirator against the Roman government, whose plot was detected and defeated by Cicero.*
- Cato, onis, m. *the name of a Roman family.*
- Catulus, i, m. *the name of a Roman family of the Lutatian tribe.*
- Catulus, i, m. *the young of beasts; a whelp.*
- Caucasus, i, m. *a mountain of Asia, between the Black and Caspian seas.*
- Cauda, æ, f. *a tail.*
- Caudinus, a, um, adj. *Caudine; of or belonging to Caudium, a town of Italy.*
- Caula, æ, f. *a fold.*
- Causa, æ, f. *a cause; a reason; a lawsuit: in causâ est, or causa est, is the reason: ali*

- cujus rei causâ, *for the purpose, or for the sake of a thing.*
- Cautes, is, f. *a rock ; a crag ; a cliff.*
- Caveo, cavère, cavi, cautum, n. & a. *to beware ; to avoid ; to shun : cavère sibi ab aliquo, to secure themselves ; to guard against.*
- Caverna, æ, f. *a cave ; a cavern.*
- Cavus, a, um, adj. *hollow.*
- Cecidi. See Cædo.
- Cecidi. See Cado.
- Cecini. See Cano.
- Cecropia, æ, f. *an ancient name of Athens ; from*
- Cecrops, ópis, m. *the first king of Athens.*
- Cedo, cedère, cessi, cessum, n. *to yield ; to give place ; to retire ; to retreat ; to submit.*
- Celëber, bris, bre, adj. (rior, erimus,) *crowded ; much visited ; renowned ; famous ; distinguished.*
- Celebratus, a, um, part. (celëbro.)
- Celebritas, átis, f. (celëber,) *fame ; glory ; celebrity ; renown.*
- Celëbro, âre, âvi, âtum, a. *to visit ; to celebrate ; to make famous ; to perform.*
- Celeritas, átis, f. (celer, swift,) *speed ; swiftness ; quickness.*
- Celeriter, adv. (iùs, rimè,) *swiftly.*
- Celeus, i m. *a king of Eleusis.*
- Celo, âre, âvi, âtum, a. *to hide ; to conceal.*
- Celtæ, ârum, m. pl. *the Celts, a people of Gaul.*
- Censeo, ère, ui, um, a. *to judge ; to believe ; to count ; to reckon.*
- Censor, is, m. *a censor ; a censorer ; a fault-finder ; a critic.*
- Censorinus, i, m. (L. Manlius,) *a Roman consul in the third Punic war.*
- Censorius, i, m. *one who has been a censor ; a surname of Cato the elder.*
- Census, ùs, m. *a census ; an enumeration of the people ; a registering of the people, their ages, &c.*
- Centëni, æ, a, num. adj. pl. *every hundred ; a hundred.*
- Centesimus, a, um, num. adj. *the hundredth.*
- Centies, num. adv. *a hundred times.*
- Centum, num. adj. pl. ind. *a hundred.*
- Centurio, ònis, m. *a centurion ; a captain of a hundred men.*
- Cephalenia, æ, f. *an island in the Ionian sea, now Cefalopepe, see Cæpe.* [nia.
- Cepi. See Capiro.
- Cera, æ, f. *wax.*
- Cerbërus, i, m. *the name of the three-headed dog which guarded the entrance of the infernal regions.*
- Cercasorum, i, n. *a town of Egypt.*

- Ceres, èris, f. *Ceres, the goddess of corn.*
- Cerno, cernere, a. § 172; *to see; to perceive.*
- Certāmen, īnis, n. (certo,) *a contest; a battle; zeal; eagerness; strife; contention; debate; a game or exercise: Olympicum, certāmen, the Olympic games.*
- Certē, adv. (iūs, issimē,) (certus,) *certainly.*
- Certo, āre, āvi, ātum, a. & n. *to contend; to strive; to fight.*
- Certus, a, um, adj. (ior, issimus,) *certain; fixed.*
- Cerva, æ, f. *a female deer; a hind.*
- Cervinus, a, um, adj. *belonging to a stag or deer.*
- Cervix, icis, f. *the neck; an isthmus.*
- Cervus, i, m. *a male deer; a stag.*
- Cessātor, is, m. *a loiterer; a lingerer; an idler.*
- Cesso, āre, āvi, ātum, n. *to cease; to loiter.*
- Cetērus, cetēra, cetērum, adj. (§ 105,) *other; the other; the rest.*
- Cetērum, adv. *but; however; as for the rest.*
- Cetus, i, m. *a whale.*
- Ceyx, ycis, m. *the son of Hesperus, and husband of Alcyōne.*
- Chalcēdon, ōnis, f. *a city of Bithynia, opposite to Byzantium.*
- Chaldaicus, a, um, adj. (Chaldæa,) *Chaldean.*
- Charta, æ, f. *paper.*
- Chersiphron, ōnis, m. *a distinguished architect, under whose direction the temple at Ephesus was built.*
- Chersonesus, i, f. *a peninsula.*
- Chilo, ōnis, m. *a Lacedæmonian philosopher, and one of the seven wise men of Greece.*
- Christus, i, m. *Christ.*
- Cibus, i, m. *food; nourishment.*
- Cicatrix, icis, f. *a wound; a scar; a cicatrice.*
- Cicēro, ōnis, m. *a celebrated Roman orator.*
- Ciconia, æ, f. *a stork.*
- Cilicia, æ, f. *a country in the southeastern part of Asia Minor.*
- Cimbri, ōrum, m. pl. *a nation formerly inhabiting the northern part of Germany.*
- Cinctus, a, um, part. (cingo.)
- Cineas, æ, m. *a Thessalian, the favorite minister of Pyrrhus.*
- Cingo, cingere, cinxi, cinctum, a. *to surround; to encompass; to encircle; to gird.*
- Cinis, èris, d. *ashes; cinders.*
- Cinna, æ, m. (L. Cornelius,) *a consul at Rome, in the time of the civil war.*
- Cinnānum, i, n. *cinnamon.*
- Circa, & Circum, pr. & adv. *about; around; in the neighborhood of.*

- Circuitus, ūs, m. *a circuit; a circumference.*
- Circumdatus, a, um, part. from
- Circumdo, dāre, dēdi, dātum, a. (circum & do,) *to surround; to put around; to environ; to invest.*
- Circumceo, ire, ii, itum, irr. n. (circum & eo, § 182, 3,) *to go round; to visit.*
- Circumfluo, -fluere, -fluxi, -fluxum, n. (circum & fluo,) *to flow round.*
- Circumiens, euntis, part. (circumceo.)
- Circunjaceo, ēre, ui, n. (circum & jaceo,) *to lie around; to border upon.*
- Circumsto, stāre, stēti, n. (circum & sto,) *to stand round.*
- Circumvenio, -venire, -vēni, -ventum, a. (circum & venio,) *to surround; to circumvent.*
- Circumventus, a, um, part.
- Ciris, is, f. *the name of the fish into which Scylla was changed.*
- Cisalpinus, a, um, adj. (cis & Alpes,) *Cisalpine; on this side of the Alps; that is, on the side nearest to Rome.*
- Cithæron, ōnis, m. *a mountain of Boeotia, near Thebes, sacred to Bacchus.*
- Citò, adv. (iūs, issimè,) *quickly; from*
- Citus, a, um, adj. (ior, issimus,) *quick.*
- Citra, pr. & adv. *on this side.*
- Civicus, a, um, adj. (civis,) *civic: corōna civica, a civic crown, given to him who had saved the life of a citizen by killing an enemy.*
- Civilis, e, adj. *of or belonging to a citizen; civil.*
- Civis, is, c. *a citizen.*
- Civitas, ātis, f. *a city; a state; the inhabitants of a city; the body of citizens; a constitution; citizenship; freedom of the city.*
- Clades, is, f. *an overthrow; discomfiture; defeat; disaster; slaughter.*
- Clam, pr. *without the knowledge of:—adv. privately; secretly.*
- Clamo, āre, āvi, ātum, a. *to cry out; to call on.*
- Clamor, ōris, m. *a clamor; a cry.*
- Clandestinus, a, um, adj. (clam,) *secret; clandestine.*
- Claritas, ātis, f. *celebrity; fame; from*
- Clarus, a, um, adj. (ior issimus,) *clear; famous; renowned; celebrated; loud.*
- Classis, is, f. *a fleet.*
- Claudius, i, m. *the name of several Romans, belonging to the tribe hence called Claudian.*
- Claudo, claudere, clausi, clausum, a. *to close; to shut.*
- Claudus, a, um, adj. *lame.*
- Clausus, a, um, part. (claudio,) *shut up.*

Clavus, i, m. *a nail ; a spike.*

Clemens, tis, adj. *merciful.*

Clementia, æ, f. *clemency ; mildness.*

Cleopâtra, æ, f. *an Egyptian queen, celebrated for her beauty.*

Cloâca, æ, f. *a drain ; a common sewer.*

Cluentius, i, m. *the name of several Romans.*

Clusium, i, n. *a city of Etruria.*

Clypeus, i, m. *a shield ; a buckler.*

Cn., *an abbreviation of*

Cneius, i, m. *a Roman prænomen.*

Coactus, a, um, part. (cogo,) *collected ; assembled ; compelled.*

Coccyx, ŷgis, m. *a cuckoo.*

Cocles, itis, m. *a Roman, distinguished for his bravery.*

Coctilis, e, adj. (coquo, § 129, 4,) *dried ; burnt ; baked.*

Coctus, a, um, part. (coquo,) *baked ; burnt ; boiled.*

Cælum, i, n. sing. m. pl. § 92, 4 ; *heaven ; the climate ; the sky ; the air ; the atmosphere.*

Cæna, æ, f. *a supper.*

Cæpi, isse, def. § 183, 1 ; *I begin, or I began.*

Cæptus, a, um, part. *begun.*

Coërceo, ère, ui, itum, a. (con & arceo,) *to check ; to restrain ; to control.*

Cogitatio, ònis, f. (cogito,) *a thought ; a reflection.*

Cogitatum, i, n. *a thought.*

Cogito, âre, âvi, âtum, a. *to think ; to consider ; to meditate.*

Cognitus, a, um, part. (cognosco.)

Cognomen, inis, n. *a surname ; from*

Cognosco, -noscere, -nôvi, -nîtum, a. (con & nosco,) *to know ; to learn : de causâ, to try or decide a suit at law.*

Cogo, cogere, coëgi, coactum, a. (con & ago,) *to drive ; to compel ; to force ; to urge ; to collect : agmen, to bring up the rear ; to march in the rear.*

Cohæreo, -hærere, -hæsi, -hæsum, n. (con & hæreo,) *to adhere ; to be united ; to be joined to.*

Cohibeo, -hibere, -hibui, -hibitum, a. (con & habeo, § 189, 4,) *to hold back ; to restrain.*

Cohors, tis, f. *a cohort ; the tenth part of a legion.*

Colchi, òrum, m. *the people of Colchis.*

Colchis, idis, f. *a country of Asia, east of the Euxine.*

Collabor, -lâbi, -lapsus sum, dep. (con & labor,) *to fall.*

Collâre, is, n. (collum,) *a collar ; a necklace.*

Collatinus, i, m. *a surname of Tarquinius, the husband of Lucretia.*

Collectus, a, um, part. (colligo.)

Collêga, æ, m. *a colleague.*

- Collegium, i, n. *a college; a company.*
- Colligo, -ligere, -lĕgi, -lectum, a. (con & lego,) *to collect.*
- Collis, is, m. *a hill.*
- Collocātus, a, um, part. from
- Collōco, āre, āvi, ātum, a. (con & loco,) *to place: statuum, to erect; to set up.*
- Colloquium, i, n. *conversation; an interview; from -*
- Collōquor, -lōqui, -locūtus sum, dep. (con & loquor,) *to speak together; to converse.*
- Collum, i, n. *the neck.*
- Colo, colĕre, colui, cultum, a. *to cultivate; to exercise; to pursue; to practise; to respect; to regard; to venerate; to worship; to inhabit.*
- Colonia, æ, f. *a colony.*
- Colōnus, i, m. *a colonist.*
- Color, & Colos, ōris, m. *a color.*
- Columba, æ, f. *a dove; a pigeon.*
- Columbāre, is, n. *a dovecote.*
- Columna, æ, f. *a pillar; a column.*
- Combūro, -urĕre, -ussi, -ustum, a. (con & uro, § 196, 5,) *to burn; to consume.*
- Comedendus, a, um, part. from
- Comĕdo, edĕre, ēdi, ĕsum & estum, a. (con & edo,) *to eat up; to devour.*
- Comes, Itis, c. *a companion.*
- Comĕtes, æ, m. *a comet, § 45.*
- Comissor, āri, ātus sum, dep. *to revel; to riot; to banquet; to carouse.*
- Comitāns, tis, part. (comitor.)
- Comitātus, a, um, part. from
- Comitor, āri, ātus sum, dep. (comes,) *to accompany; to attend; to follow.*
- Commemōro, āre, āvi, ātum, a. (con & memōro,) *to commemorate; to mention.*
- Commendo, āre, āvi, ātum, a. (con & mando,) *to commend; to recommend; to commit to one's care.*
- Commeo, āre, āvi, ātum, n. (con & meo,) *to go to and fro; to go and come; to pass.*
- Commercium, i, n. (con & merx,) *commerce; traffic; intercourse.*
- Commīgro, āre, āvi, ātum, n. (con & migro,) *to emigrate; to remove.*
- Comminuo, -minuĕre, -minui, -minūtum, a. (con & minuo,) *to dash or break in pieces; to crush.*
- Comminūtus, a, um, part. *diminished; broken in pieces.*
- Committo, -mittĕre, -misi, -missum, a. (con & mitto,) *to commit; to intrust: pugnam, to join battle; to commence or fight a battle.*
- Commissus, a, um, part. *intrusted; perpetrated; committed commenced: prĕlium commissum, a battle begun or*

- fought* : copiis commissis, *forces being engaged*.  
 Commoditas, ātis, f. (commōdus,) *a convenience ; commodiousness*.  
 Commōdum, i, n. *an advantage ; gain*.  
 Commorior, -mōri & -moriri, -mortuus sum, dep. (con & morior,) *to die together*.  
 Commōror, āri, ātus sum, dep. (con & moror,) *to reside ; to stay at ; to remain ; to continue*.  
 Commōtus, a, um, part. from  
 Commoveo, -movēre, -mōvi, -mōtum, a. (con & moveo,) *to move ; to excite ; to stir up ; to influence ; to induce*.  
 Communico, āre, āvi, ātum, a. *to communicate ; to impart ; to tell ; from*  
 Commūnis, e, adj. *common* : in commūne consulēre, *to consult for the common good*.  
 Comœdia, æ, f. *a comedy*.  
 Compāro, āre, āvi, ātum, a. (con & paro,) *to gain ; to procure ; to get ; to compare*.  
 Compello, -pellēre, -pūli, -pulsus, a. (con & pello,) *to drive ; to compel ; to force* : in fugam, *to put to flight*.  
 Compenso, āre, āvi, ātum, a. (con & penso,) *to compensate ; to make amends for*.  
 Comperio, -perire, -pēri, -pertum, a. (con & pario, § 189, 1,) *to learn ; to discover*.  
 Complector, -plecti, -plexus sum, dep. (con & plector,) *to embrace ; to comprise ; to comprehend ; to reach ; to extend* : complecti amōre, *to love*.  
 Compōno, -ponēre, -posui, -positum, a. (con & pono,) *to compose ; to put together ; to arrange ; to construct ; to finish ; to compare*.  
 Compositus, a, um, part. *finished ; composed ; quieted*.  
 Comprehendendus, a, um, part. from  
 Comprehendo, -prehendēre, -prehensi, -prehensum, a. (con & prehendo,) *to comprehend ; to seize ; to apprehend*.  
 Comprehensus, a, um, part.  
 Compulsus, a, um, part. (compello.)  
 Conātus, a, um, part. (conor,) *having endeavored*.  
 Concēdo, -cedēre, -cessi, -cessus, a. (con & cedo,) *to yield ; to permit ; to grant*.  
 Conceptus, a, um, part. (concupio,) *conceived ; couched ; expressed*.  
 Concessus, a, um, part. (concēdo.)  
 Concha, æ, f. *a shell-fish*.  
 Conchylium, i, n. *a shell-fish*.  
 Concilio, āre, āvi, ātum, a. *to conciliate ; to unite ; to reconcile ; to acquire for one's self ; to gain ; to obtain ; from*  
 Concilium, i, n. *a council*.  
 Concio, ōnis, f. (concio,) *an*

- assembly; an assembly of the people.*
- Concipio, -cipere, -cēpi, -ceptum, a. (con & capio, § 189, 5,) *to conceive; to imagine; to form; to draw up; to comprehend.*
- Concito, are, avi, atum, freq. (con & cito,) *to excite; to raise.*
- Concitor, oris, m. *one who excites; an exciter; a mover; a disturber.*
- Concoquo, -coquere, -coxi, -coctum, a. (con & coquo,) *to boil; to digest.*
- Concordia, æ, f. (concors,) *concord; agreement; harmony.*
- Concredo, -credere, -credidi, -creditum, a. (con & credo,) *to trust; to intrust.*
- Concremo, are, avi, atum, a. (con & cremo,) *to burn with; to burn; to consume.*
- Concurro, -currere, -curri, -cursum, n. (con & curro,) *to run together: concurritur, pass. imp. a crowd assemble; there is an assemblage.*
- Concussus, a, um, part. *shaken; moved; from*
- Concutio, -cutere, -cussi, -cussum, a. (con & quatio,) *to shake; to agitate; to tremble.*
- Conditio, onis, f. (condo,) *condition; situation; a proposal; terms.*
- Conditus, a, um, part. *from*
- Condo, -dēre, -dīdi, -ditum, a. (con & do,) *to found; to build; to make; to form; to hide; to bury; to conceal.*
- Condūco, -ducere, -duxi, -ductum, a. (con & duco,) *to hire.*
- Confectus, a, um, part. (conficio.)
- Confēro, conferre, contūli, collatum, irr. a. (con & fero,) *to bring together; to heap up; to bestow; to give: se conferre, to betake one's self; to go.*
- Conficio, -ficere, -fēci, -fectum, a. (con & facio,) *to make; to finish; to waste; to wear out; to terminate; to consume; to ruin; to destroy; to kill.*
- Confligo, -fligere, -flixi, -flictum, a. (con & fligo,) *to contend, to engage; to fight.*
- Conflo, are, avi, atum, a. (con & flo,) *to blow together; to melt, to unite; to compose.*
- Confluo, -fluere, -fluxi, -fluxum, n. (con & fluo,) *to flow together; to flock; to assemble.*
- Confodio, -fodere, -fōdi, -fossum, a. (con & fodio,) *to dig; to pierce; to stab.*
- Confossus, a, um, part. (confodio.)
- Confugio, -fugere, -fūgi, -fugitum, n. (con & fugio,) *to fly to; to fly for refuge; to flee.*
- Congero, -gerere, -gessi, -gestum, a. (con & gero,) *to bring together; to collect; to heap up,*



**Congredior**, -grēdi, -gressus sum, dep. (con & gradior, § 189, 1,) *to encounter; to engage; to fight.*

**Congrēgo**, āre, āvi, ātum, a. (con & grex,) *to assemble in flocks; to assemble.*

**Conjectus**, a, um, part. from

**Conjicio**, -jicere, -jēci, -jectum, a. (con & jacio,) *to cast; to throw; to conjecture.*

**Conjugium**, i, n. (con & jugo,) *marriage.*

**Conjungo**, -jungere, -junxi, -junctum, a. (con & jungo,) *to unite; to bind; to join.*

**Conjurātus**, a, um, part. *conspired*: conjurāti, subs. *conspirators*: from

**Conjūro**, āre, āvi, ātum, a. (con & juro,) *to swear together; to combine; to conspire*: conjurātum est, *a conspiracy was formed.*

**Conjux**, ūgis, c. (con & jugo,) *a spouse; a husband or wife.*

**Conor**, āri, ātus sum, dep. *to attempt; to venture; to endeavor; to strive.*

**Conquēror**, -quēri, -questus sum, dep. (con & queror,) *to complain; to lament.*

**Conscendo**, -scendere, -scendi, -scensum, a. (con & scando,) *to climb; to ascend.*

**Conscensus**, a, um, part. (conscendo.)

**Conscisco**, -sciscere, -scivi, -scitum, a. (con & scisco,) *to decree; to execute*: sibi mortem consciscere, *to lay violent hands on one's self; to commit suicide.*

**Consēcro**, āre, āvi, ātum, a. (con & sacro,) *to consecrate; to dedicate; to devote.*

**Consēdi**. See **Consido**.

**Consenesco**, -senescere, -senui, inc. (con & senesco,) *to grow old.*

**Consentio**, -sentire, -sensi, -sensum, n. (con & sentio,) *to consent; to agree; to unite.*

**Consēquor**, -sēqui, -secūtus sum, dep. (con & sequor,) *to gain; to obtain.*

**Consecūtus**, a, um, part. *having obtained.*

**Consēro**, -serere, -serui, -sertum, a. (con & sero,) *to join; to put together*: pugnam, *to join battle; to fight.*

**Conservandus**, a, um, part. from

**Conservo**, āre, āvi, ātum, a. (con & servo,) *to preserve; to maintain; to perpetuate.*

**Considens**, tis, part. from

**Consido**, -sidere, -sēdi, -sessum, n. (con & sido,) *to sit down; to encamp; to take one's seat; to perch; to light.*

**Consilium**, i, n. (consūlo,) *counsel; design; intention; a council; deliberation; advice;*

<i>a plan ; judgment ; discretion ; prudence ; wisdom.</i>	Consul, ūlis, m. <i>a consul.</i>
Consisto, -sistere, -stīti, n. (con & sisto,) <i>to stand ; to consist.</i>	Consulāris, e, adj. <i>of or pertain- ing to the consul ; consular :</i> vir consulāris, <i>one who has been a consul ; a man of con- sular dignity.</i>
Consōlor, āri, ātus sum, dep. (con & solor,) <i>to comfort ; to console.</i>	Consulātus, ūs, m. <i>the consul- ship.</i>
Conspēctus, a, um, part. (con- spicio.)	Consūlo, -sulēre, -sului, -sultum, a. <i>to advise ; to consult.</i>
Conspēctus, ūs, m. <i>a sight ; a view.</i>	Consulto, āre, āvi, ātum, freq. (consūlo,) <i>to advise together ; to consult.</i>
Conspicātus, a, um, part. (con- spicor.)	Consumō, -sumēre, -sumpsi, -sumptum, a. (con & sumo,) <i>to consume ; to wear out ; to exhaust ; to waste ; to destroy.</i>
Conspicio, -spicēre, -spexi, -spec- tum, a. (con & specio, § 189, 2,) <i>to behold ; to see.</i>	Consumptus, a, um, part.
Conspīcor, āri, ātus sum, dep. <i>to behold ; to see.</i>	Contagiōsus, a, um, adj. (con- tingo,) <i>contagious.</i>
Conspiciuus, a, um, adj. <i>conspicu- ous ; distinguished.</i>	Contemendus, a, um, part. from
Constans, tis, part. & adj. <i>firm ; determined ; constant ; steady.</i>	Contemno, -temnēre, -tempsi, -temptum, a. (con & temno,) <i>to despise ; to reject with scorn.</i>
Constituo, -stituēre, -stitui, -sti- tūtum, a. (con & statuo,) <i>to appoint ; to establish.</i>	Contemplātus, a, um, part. ob- serving ; regarding ; consid- ering ; from
Consto, -stāre, -stīti, n. (con & sto,) <i>to consist of : constat, imp. it is certain, manifest, clear, evident, known.</i>	Contemplor, āri, ātus sum, dep. <i>to contemplate ; to regard ; to consider ; to look at ; to gaze upon.</i>
Construo, -struēre, -struxi, -struc- tum, a. (con & struo,) <i>to con- struct ; to build ; to compose ; to form ; to heap up.</i>	Contemptim, adv. <i>with contempt ; contemptuously ; scornfully ; from</i>
Consuesco, -suescēre, -suēvi, -suētum, n. (con & suesco,) <i>to be accustomed.</i>	Contemptus, a, um, part. con- temno.)
Consue'udo, inis, f. <i>habit ; cus- tom.</i>	Contemptus, ūs, m. <i>contempt.</i>
	Contendo, dēre, di, tum, a. & n.

- (con & tendo,) *to dispute ; to fight ; to contend ; to go to ; to direct one's course : aliquid ab aliquo, to request ; to solicit ; to beg something of some one.*
- Contentio, ōnis, f. *contention ; a debate ; a controversy ; exertion ; an effort ; a strife.*
- Contentus, a, um, adj. *content ; satisfied.*
- Contēro, -terēre, -trivi, -tritum, a. (con & tero,) *to break ; to pound ; to waste.*
- Continens, tis, part. & adj. *joining ; continued ; uninterrupted ; temperate : subs. f. the continent, or main land : from*
- Contineo, -tinēre, -tinui, -tentum, a. (con & teneo,) *to hold in ; to contain.*
- Contingo, -tingēre, -tūgi, -tactum, a. (con & tango,) *to touch : contingit, imp. it happens : mihi, it happens to me ; I have the fortune.*
- Continuus, a, um, adj. *continued ; adjoining ; incessant ; uninterrupted ; continual ; without intermission ; in close succession : continuo alveo, in one entire or undivided channel.*
- Contra, prep. *against ; opposite to : adv. on the other hand.*
- Contractus, a, um, part. (contrāho.)
- Contradico, -dicēre, -dixi, -dictum, a. (contra & dico,) *to speak against ; to contradict ; to oppose.*
- Contradictus, a, um, part. *contradicted ; opposed.*
- Contrāho, -trahēre, -traxi, -tractum, a. (con & traho,) *to contract ; to draw together ; to assemble ; to collect.*
- Contrarius, a, um, adj. *contrary ; opposite.*
- Contueor, -tuēri, -tuitus sum, dep. (con & tueor,) *to regard , to behold ; to view ; to look steadfastly at ; to gaze upon ; to survey.*
- Contundo, -tundēre, -tūdi, -tūsum, a. (con & tundo,) *to beat ; to bruise ; to crush ; to pulverize.*
- Contūsus, a, um, part.
- Convalesco, -valescēre, -valui, inc. (con & valesco,) *to grow well ; to recover.*
- Convenio, -venire, -vēni, -ventum, n. (con & venio,) *to meet ; to assemble ; to come together.*
- Converto, -vertēre, -verti, -versum, a. (con & verto,) *to turn ; to resort to ; to appropriate ; to convert into ; to change : se in preces, to turn to entreating.*
- Conversus, a, um, part.
- Conviciū, i, n. *loud noise , scolding ; reproach ; abuse.*
- Convivium, i, n. (con & vivo,) *a feast ; a banquet ; an entertainment.*

- Convóco, áre, ávi, átum, a. (con & voco,) *to call together ; to assemble.*
- Convolvo, -volvère, -volvi, -volutum, a. (con & volvo,) *to roll together : pass. to be rolled together : se, to roll one's self up.*
- Coöperio, -perire, -perui, -pertum, a. (con & operio,) *to cover.*
- Copia, æ, f. *an abundance ; a multitude ; a swarm : copiae, pl. forces ; troops.*
- Copiosè, adv. (iùs, issimè,) *copiously ; abundantly.*
- Coquo, coquère, coxi, coctum, a. *to bake ; to boil ; to roast ; to cook.*
- Coquus, i, m. *a cook.*
- Cor, cordis, n. *the heart.*
- Coram, prep. *in the presence of ; before : adv. openly.*
- Corcýra, æ, f. *an island on the coast of Epirus, now Corfu.*
- Corinthus, i, f. *Corinth, a city of Achaia, in Greece.*
- Corinthius, a, um, adj. *Corinthian, belonging to Corinth : Corinthii, subs. the Corinthians.*
- Coriòli, òrum, m. pl. *a town of Latium.*
- CoriolánuS, i, m. *a distinguished Roman general.*
- Corium, i, n. *the skin ; the skin or hide of a beast.*
- Cornelia, æ, f. *a noble Roman lady.*
- Corneius, i, m. *the name of an illustrious tribe, or clan, at Rome, containing many families.*
- Cornix, icis, f. *a crow.*
- Cornu, u, n. § 87 ; *a horn.*
- Coróna, æ, f. *a crown.*
- Corpus, òris, n. *a body ; a corpse.*
- Correptus, a, um, part. (corripio.)
- Corrigo, -rigère, -rexi, -rectum, a. (con & rego,) *to straighten ; to make better ; to correct.*
- Corripio, -ripère, -ripui, -reptum, a. (con & rapio,) *to seize.*
- Corródo, -rodère, -ròsi, -ròsum, a. (con & rodo,) *to gnaw ; to corrode.*
- Corrósus, a, um, part.
- Corruens, tis, part. (corruo.)
- Corrumpto, -rumpère, -rùpi, -ruptum, a. (con & rumpo,) *to corrupt ; to bribe ; to hurt ; to violate ; to seduce ; to impair ; to destroy.*
- Corruo, -ruère, -rui, n. (con & ruo,) *to fall ; to decay.*
- Corruptus, a, um, part. & adj. (corrumpto,) *bribed ; vitiated ; foul ; corrupt.*
- Corsica, æ, f. *an island in the Mediterranean sea, north of Sardinia.*
- Corvinus, i, m. *a surname given to M. Valerius.*
- Corvus, i, m. *a raven.*
- Corycius, a, um, adj. *Corycian, of Corycus.*

- Corycus**, i, m. *the name of a city and mountain of Cilicia.*
- Cos.**, *an abbreviation of consul;*  
**Coss.**, *of consules ; § 328.*
- Cotta**, æ, m. *a Roman cognomen, belonging to the Aurelian tribe.*
- Crater**, êris, m. *a goblet ; a crater ; the mouth of a volcano.*
- Crates**, êtia, m. *a Theban philosopher.*
- Crassus**, i, m. *the name of a Roman family of the Lucinian tribe.*
- Creâtus**, a, um, part. (creo.)
- Creber**, crebra, crebrum, adj. *frequent.*
- Crebrò**, adv. (creber,) *frequently.*
- Credo**, -dêre, -didi, -ditum, a. *to believe ; to trust.*
- Cremëra**, æ, f. *a river of Etruria, near which the Fabian family were defeated and destroyed.*
- Cremo**, âre, âvi, âtum, a. *to burn ; to consume.*
- Creo**, âre, âvi, âtum, a. *to choose ; to create ; to elect.*
- Cresco**, crescêre, crevi, cretum, n. *to increase ; to grow.*
- Creta**, æ, f. *Crete, now Candia, an island in the Mediterranean sea, south of the Cyclades.*
- Cretensis**, e, adj. *belonging to Crete, Cretan.*
- Crevi**. *See Cresco.*
- Crimen**, nis, n. *a crime ; a fault ; an accusation : alicui crimini dare, to charge as a crime against one.*
- Crinis**, is, m. *the hair.*
- Crixus**, i, m. *the name of a celebrated gladiator.*
- Crocodilus**, i, m. *a crocodile.*
- Cruciâtus**, a, um, part. (crucio.)
- Cruciâtus**, ûs, m. *torture ; torment ; distress ; trouble ; affliction.*
- Crucio**, âre, âvi, âtum, a. (crux,) *to torment ; to torture.*
- Crudêlis**, e, adj. (ior, issîmus,) *cruel.*
- Crudeliter**, adv. *cruelly.*
- Crudus**, a, um, adj. *crude ; raw.*
- Cruor**, ôris, m. *blood ; gore.*
- Crus**, uris, n. *the leg.*
- Crux**, crucis, f. *a cross.*
- Cubitus**, i, m., & **Cubitum**, i, n. *a cubit.*
- Cucurri**. *See Curro.*
- Cui**, & **Cujus**. *See Qui, & Quis.*
- Culex**, icis, m. *a gnat.*
- Culpa**, æ, f. *a fault ; guilt ; blame.*
- Culpo**, âre, âvi, âtum, a. *to blame.*
- Cultellus**, i, m. (dim. from culter,) *a little knife ; a knife.*
- Cultus**, a, um, part. (colo,) *cultivated ; improved ; dressed.*
- Cum**, pr. *with* : adv. *the same as quum, when* : cûm — tum, *not only — but also ; as well — as also.*
- Cunctatio**, ônis, f. (cunctor,) *delay ; a delaying ; hesitation.*

- Cuniculus, i, m. *a rabbit; a cony.*
- Cupiditas, âtis, f. (cupio,) *desire; cupidity.*
- Cupido, inis, f. *desire.*
- Cupidus, a, um, adj. *desirous.*
- Cupiens, tis, part. from
- Cupio, ěre, ivi, itum, a. *to desire; to wish; to long for.*
- Cur, adv. *why; wherefore.*
- Cura, æ, f. *care; anxiety.*
- Cures, ium, f. pl. *a city of the Sabines.*
- Curia, æ, f. *a curia or ward; one of thirty parts into which the Roman people were divided; the senate-house.*
- Curiatii, ōrum, m. pl. *the name of an Alban tribe. Three brothers belonging to this tribe fought with the Horatii.*
- Curo, âre, âvi, âtum, a. (cura,) *to take care of; to care; to be concerned; to cure or heal.*
- Curro, currĕre, cucurri, cursum, n. *to run.*
- Currus, ūs, m. *a chariot.*
- Cursor, ōris, m. *a runner; also, a surname given to L. Papirius.*
- Cursus, ūs, m. *a course; a running.*
- Curvus, a, um, adj. *crooked.*
- Custodia, æ, f. (custos,) *a prison; a guard.*
- Custodio, ire, ivi, itum, a. *to pre-serve; to keep safely; to guard; to watch; from*
- Custos, ōdis, c. *a guard; a keep-er.*
- Cutis, is, f. *the skin.*
- Cyaneus, a, um, adj. *dark blue.*
- Cyclâdes, um, f. pl. *a cluster of islands in the Archipelago, which derive their name from the Greek κύκλος, a circle.*
- Cyclôpes, um, m. pl. *the Cyclops, giants of Sicily, living near Ætna.*
- Cydnus, i, m. *a river of Cilicia.*
- Cyllĕne, es, f. *a mountain in Arcadia.*
- Cymba, æ, f. *a boat; a skiff; a canoe.*
- Cymbalum, i, n. *a cymbal.*
- Cynicus, i, m. *a Cynic. The Cynics were a sect of philosophers founded by Antisthĕnes.*
- Cynocephâlæ, ârum, f. pl. *small hills near Scotussa, in Thes-saly.*
- Cynocephâli, ōrum, m. pl. *a people of India with heads like dogs.*
- Cynocephâlus, i, m. *an Egyptian deity.*
- Cynossĕma, âtis, n. *a promontory of Thrace, near Sestos, where queen Hecûba was buried.*
- Cynthus, i, m. *a hill near the town of Delos.*
- Cyrĕnæ, ârum, f. pl. *Cyrene, a city of Africa, the capital of Cyrenaica.*
- Cyrenaica, æ, f. *a country in the*

*northern part of Africa, so called from its capital, Cyrenæ.*

Cyrenæus, a, um, adj. *Cyrenean; belonging to Cyrenæ.*

Cyrenensis, e, adj. *Cyrenean; of Cyrenæ.*

Cyrnus, i, f. *a Greek name of the island of Corsica.*

Cyrus, i, m. *Cyrus, the name of a Persian king.*

Cyzicus, i, f. *the name of an island, near Mysia, containing a town of the same name.*

## D.

Dædālus, i, m. *an ingenious Athenian artist, the son of Euphēmus.*

Damno, āre, āvi, ātum, a. *to condemn.*

Damnōsus, a, um, adj. *injurious; hurtful.*

Danāus, i, m. *an ancient king of Argos, and brother of Ægyptus.*

Dandus, a, um, part. (do.)

Dans, tis, part. (do.)

Danubius, i, m. *the Danube, a river of Germany, called also, after its entrance into Illyricum, the Ister; the largest river in Europe.*

Daps, dapis, f. § 94; *a feast; a meal.*

Dardaniæ, æ, f. *a country and*

*city of Asia Minor, near the Hellespont.*

Datūrus, a, um, part. (do.)

Datus, a, um, part. (do.)

De, prep. *from; of; concerning; on account of.*

Dea, æ, f. § 43, 2; *a goddess.*

Debello, āre, āvi, ātum, a. (de & bello,) *to conquer; to subdue.*

Debeo, ēre, ui, itum, a. (de & habeo,) *to owe; to be obliged; with an infinitive, ought or should.*

Debeor, ēri, itus sum, pass. *to be due.*

Debilito, āre, āvi, ātum, a. (debilis,) *to weaken; to enfeeble.*

Debitus, a, um, part. (debeo,) *due; deserved; owing.*

Decēdo, -cedēre, -cessi, -cessum, n. (de & cedo,) *to depart; to retire; to withdraw; to yield; to die.*

Decerno, -cernēre, -crēvi, -crētum, a. (de & cerno,) *to judge; to decide; to fight; to contend; to discern; to decree: bellum decrētum est, the management of the war was decided.*

Decem, num. adj. *ten.* [creed.

Decemvīri, ōrum, m. pl. *decemvirs, ten men appointed to prepare a code of laws for the Romans, and by whom the laws of the twelve tables were formed.*

Decerpo, -cerpēre, -cerpsi, -cerptum, a. (de & carpo,) *to pluck off; to pick; to gather.*

- Decido, -cidere, -cidi, n. (de & cado,) *to fall*: dentes decidunt, *the teeth fall*, or *come out*.
- Decimus, a, um, num. adj. (decem,) *the tenth*.
- Decius, i, m. *the name of several Romans, three of whom were distinguished for their patriotism*.
- Declaro, are, avi, atum, a. (de & claro,) *to declare*; *to show*.
- Decoctus, a, um, part. from
- Decoquo, -coquere, -coxi, -coctum, a. (de & coquo,) *to boil*.
- Decorus, a, um, adj. *handsome*; *adorned*; *decorous*; *beautiful*.
- Decretus, a, um, part. (decerno.)
- Decresco, -crescere, -crèvi, n. (de & cresco,) *to decrease*; *to diminish*; *to subside*; *to fall*; *to decay*.
- Decumbo, -cumbere, -cubui, n. (de & cubo,) *to lie down*.
- Decurro, -currere, -curri, -cursum, n. (de & curro,) *to flow down*; *to run*.
- Dedi. *See Do*.
- Dedidi. *See Dedo*.
- Deditio, ònis, f. (dedo,) *a surrender*.
- Deditus, a, um, part. (dedo.)
- Dedo, dedere, dedidi, deditum, a. *to surrender*; *to deliver up*; *to give up*; *to addict or devote one's self*.
- Deducr, -ducere, -duxi, -ductum, a. (de & duco,) *to lead forth*; *to bring*; *to lead*.
- Defatigo, are, avi, atum, a. (de & fatigo,) *to weary*; *to fatigue*.
- Defendo, -fendere, -fendi, -fensum, a. (de & fendo, § 172,) *to defend*; *to protect*.
- Defensus, a, um, part. (defendo.)
- Defero, -ferre, -tuli, -latum, irr. a. (de & fero,) *to bring*; *to convey*; *to proffer*; *to confer*; *to give*; *to bestow*.
- Deficiens, tis, part. from
- Deficio, -ficere, -feci, -fectum, a. & n. (de & facio,) *to fail*; *to be wanting*; *to decrease*; *to be eclipsed*.
- Defleo, ère, èvi, ètum, a. (de & fleo,) *to deplore*; *to bewail*; *to lament*; *to weep for*.
- Defluo, -fluere, -fluxi, -fluxum, n. (de & fluo,) *to flow down*.
- Defodio, -fodere, -fodi, -fossum, a. (de & fodio,) *to bury*; *to inter*.
- Deformitas, àtis, f. (deformis,) *deformity*; *ugliness*.
- Defossus, a, um, part. (defodio.)
- Defunctus, a, um, part. *finished*: defunctus or defunctus vitæ, *dead*: from
- Defungor, -fungi, -functus sum, dep. (de & fungor,) *to execute*; *to perform*; *to be free from*; *to finish*.
- Degens, tis, part. from
- Dego, degere, degi, a. & n



- (de & ago,) *to lead ; to live ; to dwell.*
- Degusto, âre, âvi, âtum, a. (de & gusto,) *to taste.*
- Deinde, adv. (de & inde,) *then ; further ; after that ; next.*
- Deiotârus, i, m. *a man who was made king of Galatia, by the Roman senate, through the favor of Pompey.*
- Dejectus, a, um, part. from
- Dejicio, -jicere, -jici, -jectum, a. (de & jacio,) *to throw or cast down.*
- Delâbor, -lâbi, -lapsus sum, dep. (de & labor,) *to fall ; to glide down ; to flow.*
- Delapsus, a, um, part. *descending ; having fallen.*
- Delâtus, a, um, part. (defero,) *conferred.*
- Delecto, âre, âvi, âtum, a. (de & lacto, § 189, 1,) *to delight ; to please.*
- Delectus, a, um, part. (deligo.)
- Delendus, a, um, part. *to be destroyed ; from*
- Deleo, ère, èvi, ètum, a. *to extinguish ; to destroy ; to ruin.*
- Deliciæ, ârum, f. pl. *pastimes ; diversions ; pleasures ; delights.*
- Delictum, i, n. (delinquo,) *a crime ; a fault.*
- Deligo, -ligere, -lêgi, -lectum, a. (de & lego,) *to select ; to choose.*
- Delinquo, -linquere, -liqui, -lictum, a. (de & linquo,) *to offend ; to do wrong.*
- Delphicus, a, um, adj. *Delphic, belonging to Delphi.*
- Delphi, òrum, m. pl. *a town of Phocis, where were a famous temple and oracle of Apollo.*
- Delphinus, i, m. *a dolphin.*
- Delta, æ, f. *a part of Egypt, so called from its resemblance to the Greek letter delta, Δ.*
- Delubrum, i, n. *a temple ; a shrine.*
- Delus or -os, i, f. *an island, containing a city of the same name, situated in the Ægean sea ; the birthplace of Apollo and Diana.*
- Demarâtus, i, m. *a Corinthian, the father of the elder Tarquin.*
- Demergo, -mergere, -mersi, -mersum, a. (de & mergo,) *to plunge ; to sink.*
- Demersus, a, um, part.
- Demetrius, i, m. *a Greek proper name.*
- Demissus, a, um, part. *cast down ; descending ; from*
- Demitto, -mittere, -misi, -missum, a. (de & mitto,) *to send down ; to let down ; to drop.*
- Democritus, i, m. *a Grecian philosopher, who was born at Abdera.*
- Demonstro, âre, âvi, âtum, a. (de & monstro,) *to demonstrate ; to show ; to prove.*
- Demosthènes, is, m. *the most celebrated of the Athenian orators.*

- Demum, adv. *at length ; not till ; at last ; only.*
- Deni, æ, a, num. adj. pl. § 119, III. *every ten ; ten.*
- Denique, adv. *finally ; at last.*
- Dens, tis, m. *a tooth.*
- Densus, a, um, adj. *thick.*
- Dentatus, i, m. (Siccus,) *the cognomen, or surname, of a brave Roman soldier.*
- Denuntio or -cio, âre, âvi, âtum, a. (de & nuntio,) *to denounce ; to foreshow ; to proclaim ; to declare.*
- Depascor, -pasci, -pastus sum, dep. (de & pascor,) *to feed ; to eat up ; to feed upon.*
- Depingo, -pingere, -pinxi, -pictum, a. (de & pingo,) *to paint ; to depict ; to describe ; to exhibit.*
- Deploro, âre, âvi, âtum, a. (de & ploro,) *to weep for ; to deplore ; to mourn.*
- Depono, -ponere, -posui, -positum, a. (de & pono,) *to lay down or aside.*
- Depopulatus, a, um, part. from
- Depopulo, âri, âtus sum, dep. (de & populus,) *to lay waste.*
- Deprehendo, -prehendere, -prehensi, -prehensum, a. (de & prehendo,) *to seize ; to catch ; to detect.*
- Deprehensus, a, um, part.
- Depulso, âre, âvi, âtum, freq. (de & pulso,) *to push away ; to keep off to repel.*
- Descendo, -scendere, -scendi, -scensum, n. (de & scando, § 189, 1,) *to descend : in certâmen descendere, to engage in a contest : descenditur, imp. one descends ; we descend.*
- Describo, -scribere, -scripsi, -scriptum, a. (de & scribo,) *to describe ; to divide ; to order.*
- Desero, -serere, -serui, -sertum, a. (de & sero,) *to desert ; to forsake ; to abandon.*
- Desertum, i, n. *a desert.*
- Desertus, a, um, part. & adj. *deserted ; waste ; desolate ; desert.*
- Desiderium, i, n. *a longing for ; a desire ; love ; affection ; regret ; grief.*
- Desino, -sinere, -sivi, -situm, n. (de & sino,) *to leave off ; to terminate ; to cease ; to end, to renounce.*
- Desperatus, a, um, part. & adj. *despaired of ; past hope ; desperate ; hopeless.*
- Despero, âre, âvi, âtum, a. (de & spero,) *to despair.*
- Desponsatus, a, um, part. from
- Desponso, âre, âvi, âtum, a. *to promise in marriage ; to betroth ; to affianc.*
- Destino, âre, âvi, âtum, a. *to design ; to appoint ; to determine ; to aim at.*
- Desum, -esse, -fui, -futurus, irr.

- n. (de & sum,) *to be wanting.*
- Deterior, adj. comp. (sup. deterius, § 126, 1,) *worse.*
- Deterreo, ēre, ui, itum, a. (de & terreo,) *to deter ; to frighten.*
- Detestor, āri, ātus sum, dep. (de & testor,) *to detest.*
- Detractus, a, um, part. from
- Detrahō, -trahere, -traxi, -tractum, a. (de & traho,) *to take down or away ; to draw off ; to take from.*
- Detrimentum, i, n. (detēro,) *detriment ; damage ; harm ; loss ; injury.*
- Deus, i, m. § 52 ; *God ; a god.*
- Devēho, -vehere, -vexi, -vectum, a. (de & veho,) *to carry away.*
- Deexus, a, um, adj. *sloping ; inclining.*
- Devictus, a, um, part. from
- Devinco, -vincere, -vici, -victum, a. (de & vinco,) *to conquer ; to subdue ; to overcome.*
- Devolo, āre, āvi, ātum, n. (de & volo,) *to fly down ; to fly away.*
- Devoro, āre, āvi, ātum, a. (de & voro,) *to devour ; to eat up.*
- Devotus, a, um, part. from
- Devoveo, -vovere, -vovi, -votum, a. (de & voveo,) *to vow ; to devote ; to consecrate.*
- Dexter, ēra, ērum, or ra, rum, § 106, adj. *right ; on the right hand.*
- Dextra, æ, f. *the right hand.*
- Diadēma, ātis, n. a *tiadem ; a white fillet worn upon the heads of kings.*
- Diagōras, æ, m. *a Rhodian who died from excessive joy, because his three sons were victorious at the Olympic games.*
- Diāna, æ, f. *the daughter of Jupiter and Latōna, and sister of Apollo*
- Dico, āre, āvi, ātum, a. *to consecrate ; to dedicate.*
- Dico, dicere, dixi, dictum, a. *to say ; to name ; to call.*
- Dictator, ōris, m. *a dictator ; a chief magistrate, elected on special occasions, and vested with absolute authority ; from*
- Dicto, āre, āvi, ātum, freq. *to dictate ; to say often.*
- Dictum, i, n. *a word ; an expression.*
- Dictus, a, um, part. (dico.)
- Dies, ei, m. or f. in sing., m. in pl., § 90 ; *a day : in dies, daily ; every day.*
- Diffērens, tis, adj. *different ; differing ; from*
- Diffēro, differre, distūli, dilātum, irr. a. & n. (dis & fero,) *to carry up and down ; to scatter ; to disperse ; to spread abroad ; to publish ; to defer ; to be different.*
- Difficilē, adv. (ius, limē,) *difficultly ; with difficulty ; from*
- Difficilis, e, adj. (dis & facilis,) *difficult.*

- Difficultas**, âtis, f. § 101, 1, & (2.) *difficulty ; trouble ; embarrassment ; poverty.*
- Digitus**, i, m. *a finger ; a finger's breadth.*
- Dignatus**, a, um, part. (dignor,) *vouchsafing ; thought worthy.*
- Dignitas**, âtis, f. (dignus,) *dignity ; honor ; office.*
- Dignor**, âri, âtus sum, dep. *to think worthy ; to vouchsafe ; to deign ; from*
- Dignus**, a, um, adj. (ior, issimus,) *worthy.*
- Dilanio**, âre, âvi, âtum, a. (dis & lanio,) *to tear or rend in pieces.*
- Diligenter**, adv. (iùs, issimè,) *diligently ; carefully.*
- Diligo**, -ligère, -lexi, -lectum, a. (dis & lego,) *to love.*
- Dimicatio**, ônis, f. *a fight ; a contest ; a battle ; from*
- Dimico**, âre, âvi, (or ui,) âtum, a. (dis & mico,) *to fight : dimicatum est, a battle was fought.*
- Dimissus**, a, um, part. from
- Dimitto**, -mittere, -misi, -missum, a. (dis & mitto,) *to dismiss ; to let go.*
- Diogènes**, is, m. *an eminent Cynic philosopher, born at Sinôpe, a city of Asia Minor.*
- Diomèdes**, is, m. *a Grecian warrior ; also, a cruel king of Thrace.*
- Dionysius**, i, m. *the name of two tyrans of Syracuse.*
- Diremptûrus**, a, um, part. (diriïmo,) *about to decide.*
- Direptus**, a, um, part. (diripio.)
- Dirîmo**, -imère, -ëmi, -emptum, a. (dis & emo, § 196, 13,) *to divide ; to part ; to separate ; to decide.*
- Diripio**, -ripère, -ripui, -reptum, a. (dis & rapio,) *to rob ; to plunder ; to pillage ; to sack ; to destroy.*
- Diruo**, -ruère, -rui, -rûtum, a. (dis & ruo,) *to destroy ; to overthrow ; to raze.*
- Dirus**, a, um, adj. *frightful ; terrible ; direful ; ominous.*
- Dirûtus**, a, um, part. (diruo.)
- Discêdo**, -cedère, -cessi, -cessum, n. (dis & cedo,) *to depart ; to go away.*
- Discerpo**, -cerpère, -cerpsi, -cerptum, a. (dis & carpo,) *to tear in pieces.*
- Discerptus**, a, um, part. (discerpo.)
- Discipûlus**, i, m. (disco,) *a pupil ; a scholar.*
- Disco**, discère, didici, a. *to learn.*
- Discordia**, æ, f. (discors,) *disension ; disagreement ; discord.*
- Discordo**, âre, âvi, âtum, n. *to be at variance ; to differ.*
- Discrêpo**, âre, âvi or ui, itum, n. (dis & crepo,) *to differ ; to disagree.*
- Disertè**, adv. (iùs, issimè,) *clearly ; eloquently.*

- Disputatio, ōnis, f. *a dispute; a discourse; a discussion; from*  
 Dispūto, āre, āvi, ātum, a. (dis & puto,) *to discourse; to dispute; to discuss.*  
 Dissemīno, āre, āvi, ātum, a. (dis & semīno,) *to spread abroad; to scatter; to promulgate.*  
 Dissēro, -serēre, -serui, -sertum, a. (dis & sero,) *to discourse; to reason; to debate; to say.*  
 Dissidium, i, n. *a disagreement; a dissension.*  
 Dissimilis, e, adj. *unlike; dissimilar.*  
 Distans, tis, part. (disto,) *differing; distant; being divided, or separated.*  
 Distinguo, -stinguere, -stingi, -stinctum, a. (di & stinguo,) *to distinguish; to mark; to adorn; to variegate; to spot; to sprinkle.*  
 Disto, stāre, n. (di & sto,) *to be distant or apart; to be divided; to differ.*  
 Distribuo, -tribuere, -tribui, -tributum, a. (dis & tribuo,) *to distribute; to divide.*  
 Ditis, e, adj. (ior, issimus,) *rich.*  
 Diu, adv. (utiūs, utissimē, § 194,) *long; for a long time: tam diu — quā diu, so long — as.*  
 Diurnus, a, um, adj. *daily.*  
 Diutinus, a, um, adj. *lasting; long.*  
 Diuturnitas, ātis, f. *long continuance; duration.*  
 Diuturnus, a, um, adj. *long; lasting.*  
 Divello, -vellere, -velli or -vulsi, -vulsum, a. (di & vello,) *to separate; to disjoin; to tear off.*  
 Diversus, a, um, adj. *different.*  
 Dives, itis, adj. *rich; wealthy; fertile; fruitful.*  
 Divido, dividere, divisi, divisum, a. *to divide; to distribute; to separate.*  
 Divinus, a, um, adj. *divine; heavenly.*  
 Divisus, a, um, part. (divido.)  
 Divitiæ, ārum, f. pl. *riches; wealth.*  
 Divulsus, a, um, part. (divello.)  
 Do, dare, dedi, datum, a. *to give; to grant; to surrender: pœnas, to suffer punishment: crimīni, to impute as a crime; to accuse: finem, to terminate: causam, to occasion: nomen, to give name.*  
 Doceo, ēre, ui, tum, a. *to teach.*  
 Docilitas, ātis, f. *docility; teachableness.*  
 Doctrina, æ, f. *instruction; education; doctrine.*  
 Doctus, a, um, part. & adj. (doceo,) *taught; learned.*  
 Dodōna, æ, f. *a town and forest of Epirus, where were a temple and oracle of Jupiter.*

- Doleo, ère, ui, n. *to grieve ; to sorrow ; to be in pain.*
- Dolor, ôris, m. *pain ; sorrow ; grief.*
- Dolus, i, m. *a device ; a trick ; a stratagem ; guile ; artifice.*
- Domesticus, a, um, adj. (domus,) *domestic.*
- Domicilium, i, n. *a habitation ; a house ; an abode.*
- Domina, æ, f. (dominus,) *a mistress.*
- Dominatio, ônis, f. *government ; power ; dominion ; usurpation ; domination ; despotism.*
- Domînus, i, m. *master ; owner ; lord.*
- Domîtus, a, um, part. from
- Domo, âre, ui, îtum, a. *to subdue ; to tame ; to overpower ; to conquer ; to vanquish.*
- Domus, ùs & i, f. § 89, & (a.) *a house : domi, at home : domo, from home : domum, home.*
- Donec, adv. *until ; as long as.*
- Dono, âre, âvi, âtum, a. (donum,) *to give ; to present.*
- Donum, i, n. *a gift ; an offering ; a present.*
- Dormio, ire, ivi, itum, n. *to sleep.*
- Dorsum, i, n. *the back.*
- Dos, dotis, f. *a portion ; a dowry.*
- Draco, ônis, m. *a dragon ; a species of serpent.*
- Druidæ, ârum, m. pl. *Druids,*
- priests of the ancient Britons and Gauls.*
- Dubitatio, ônis, f. *a doubt ; hesitation ; question ; from*
- Dubito, âre, âvi, âtum, n. *to hesitate ; to doubt.*
- Ducenti, æ, a, num. adj. pl. *two hundred.*
- Duco, cêre, xi, ctum, a. *to lead ; to conduct : uxôrem, to take a wife ; to marry : exequias, to perform funeral rites ; murum, to build a wall.*
- Ductus, a, um, part. *led.*
- Duïllius, i, m (Caius,) *a Roman commander, who first conquered the Carthaginians in a naval engagement.*
- Dulcis, e, adj. (ior, issimus,) *sweet ; pleasant.*
- Dum, adv. & conj. *while ; whilst ; as long as ; until.*
- Duo, æ, o, num. adj. pl. § 118, 1, *two.*
- Duodêcim, num. adj. ind. pl. *twelve.*
- Duodecimus, a, um, num. adj. *the twelfth.*
- Duodeviginti, num. adj. ind. pl. § 118, 4 ; *eighteen.*
- Duritia, æ, & Durities, êi, f. § 101, 1 ; *hardness ; from*
- Durus, a, um, adj. (ior, issimus,) *hard ; severe ; harsh ; unfavorable.*
- Dux, cis, c. *a leader ; a guide ; a commander.*

## E.

E, ex, prep. *out of; from; of; among.*

Ea. See Ia.

Ebibo, -bibere, -bibī, -bibitum, a. (e & bibo,) *to drink up.*

Ebrietas, ātis, f. (ebrius,) *drunkenness.*

Ebur, ōris, n. *ivory.*

Edico, -dicere, -dixi, -dictum, a. (e & dico,) *to proclaim; to announce; to publish; to order.*

Edidi. See Edo.

Editus, a, um, part. *published; uttered; produced; from*

Edo, -dere, -didi, -ditum, a. *to publish; to cause; to occasion; to produce; to make: spectaculum edere, to give an exhibition.*

Edo, edere or esse, edi, esum, irr. a. § 181; *to eat; to consume.*

Educatus, a, um, part. *from*

Edūco, āre, āvi, ātum, a. *to educate; to instruct.*

Edūco, -ducere, -duxi, -ductum, a. (e & duco,) *to lead forth; to bring forth; to produce; to draw out.*

Efficio, -ficere, -feci, -fectum, a. (e & facio,) *to effect; to make; to form; to cause; to accomplish.*

Effigies, is, f. *an image; an effigy.*

Efflo, āre, āvi, ātum, a. (e & flo,) *to breathe out: animam, to die; to expire.*

Effugio, -fugere, -fugi, -fugitum, a. & n. (e & fugio,) *to escape; to fly from; to flee.*

Effundo, -fundere, -fudi, -fusum, a. (e & fundo,) *to pour out; to spill; to discharge; to waste; to overflow; to extend or spread.*

Effusus, a, um, part. *poured out; wasted.*

Egeria, æ, f. *a nymph of the Aricinian grove, from whom Numa professed to receive instructions respecting religious rites.*

Egēro, -gerere, -gessi, -gestum, a. (e & gero,) *to carry out; to cast forth; to throw out.*

Egestus, a, um, part.

Egi. See Ago.

Ego, mei, subs. pro. I; § 133.

Egredior, -grēdi, -gressus sum, dep. (e & gradior,) *to go out; to overflow; to go beyond.*

Egregiē, adv. *in a distinguished manner; excellently; famously; from*

Egregius, a, um, adj. (e & grex,) *distinguished; eminent; choice.*

Egressus, a, um, part. (egredior.)

Ejusmodi, pro. (genitive of is & modus, § 134, 5,) *such; such like; of the same sort.*

Elabor, -lābi, -lapsus sum, dep.

- (e & labor,) *to glide away ; to escape.*
- Elapsus**, a, um, part. *having passed.*
- Elephantia**, idis, f. *an island and city in the southern part of Egypt.*
- Elephantus**, i, & **Elèphas**, antis, m. *an elephant.*
- Eleusini**, òrum, m. pl. *the Eleusinians ; the inhabitants of Eleusis.*
- Eleusis** & -in, inis, f. *a town of Attica, sacred to Ceres*
- Elido**, -lidère, -lisi, -lisum, a. (e & hædo,) *to crush.*
- Eligo**, -ligère, -lègi, -lectum, a. (e & lego,) *to choose ; to select.*
- Elòquens**, tis, adj. (ior, issimus,) (elòquor,) *eloquent.*
- Eloquentia**, æ, f. *eloquence.*
- Elòquor**, -lòqui, -locùtus sum, dep. (e & loquor,) *to say ; to declare ; to tell.*
- Eluceo**, -lucère, -luxi, n. (e & luceo,) *to shine forth.*
- Emergo**, -mergère, -mersi, -mersum, n. (e & mergo,) *to emerge ; to come out ; to rise up.*
- Emineo**, ère, ui, n. *to be eminent ; to rise above ; to be conspicuous ; to be distinguished ; to appear.*
- Emitto**, -mittere, -misi, -missum, a. (e & mitto,) *to send forth ; to discharge.*
- Emo**, emère, emi, empium, a *to buy ; to purchase.*
- Emorior**, -mòri or -moriri, -mortuus sum, dep. *to die.*
- Emptus**, a, um, part. (emo.)
- Enascor**, -nasci, -natus sum, dep. *to arise ; to be born ; to spring from.*
- Enatus**, a, um, part. *born of.*
- Enèco**, -necàre, -necàvi or -necui, -necatum or -nectum, a. (e & neco,) *to kill.*
- Enervo**, àre, àvi, àtum, a. *to enervate ; to enfeeble ; to weaken.*
- Enim**, conj. § 279, 3 ; *for ; but ; truly ; indeed.*
- Enna**, æ, f. *a town of Sicily.*
- Ennius**, i, m. *a very ancient Roman poet.*
- Enuntio**, àre, àvi, àtum, a. *to proclaim ; to disclose ; to divulge.*
- Eo**, ire, ivi, itum, irr. n. § 182 ; *to go.*
- Eò**, adv. *thither ; to that degree ; to that pitch ; to that degree of eminence.*
- Eòus**, i, m. *the morning star.*
- Eòus**, a, um, adj. *eastern ; the eastern.*
- Epaminondas**, æ, m. *a distinguished Theban general.*
- Ephèsus**, i, m. *a city on the western coast of Ionia, near the river Càyster.*
- Ephialtes**, is, m. *a giant, the son of Neptune or of Alòeus, and brother of Otos.*



Epimenides, is, m. *a poet of Gnossus, in Crete.*

Epirus, i, f. *a country in the western part of Greece.*

Epistola, æ, f. *an epistle; a letter.*

Epulor, âri, âtus sum, dep. *to feast; to feast upon; to eat; from*

Epulum, i, n. sing., & Epulæ, ârum, f. pl. *a banquet; a feast.*

Eques, itis, m. (equus,) *a knight; a horseman: equites, pl. knights; horsemen; cavalry.*

Equidem, conj. (ego & quidem,) *indeed; I for my part.*

Equitatus, ūs, m. *cavalry.*

Equus, i, m. *a horse.*

Eram, Ero, &c. *See § 153.*

Ereptus, a, um, part. (eripio.)

Erga, prep. *towards.*

Ergo, conj. § 198, 6; *therefore.*

Erinaceus, i, m. *a hedgehog.*

Eripio, -ripere, -ripui, -reptum, a. (e & rapio,) *to tear from; to take from; to rescue; to take away; to deliver.*

Erro, âre, âvi, âtum, n. *to wander; to err; to stray; to roam.*

Erôdo, -rodere, -rôsi, -rôsum, a. (e & rodo,) *to gnaw away; to consume; to eat into.*

Erudio, ire, ivi, itum, a. (e & rudis,) *to instruct; to form.*

Eruditio, ônis, f. *instruction; learning.*

Eruditus, a, um, part. (erudio.)

Esse, Essem, &c. *See Sum.*

Esuriens, tis, part. *hungry; being hungry.*

Esurio, ire, ivi, itum, n. *to be hungry.*

Et, conj. § 198, 1; *and; also; even: et — et, both — and.*

Etiâ, conj. (et & jam,) *also; especially; with an adjective or adverb in the comparative degree, even.*

Etruria, æ, f. *a country of Italy north and west of the Tiber, Tuscany.*

Etrusci, ôrum, m. pl. *the people of Etruria; the Tuscans or Etrurians.*

Etruscus, a, um, adj. *belonging to Etruria; Tuscan or Etrurian.*

Eubæa, æ, f. *a large island in the Ægean sea, near Bæotia.*

Eumênes, is, m. *a general in Alexander's army; also, the name of several kings of Pergamus.*

Euphêmus, i, m. *the father of Dædalus.*

Euphrâtes, is, m. *a large river which forms the western boundary of Mesopotamia.*

Euripides, is, m. *a celebrated Athenian tragic poet.*

Euripus, i, m. *a narrow strait between Bæotia and Eubæa.*

Eurôpa, æ, f. *the daughter of Agênor, king of Phœnicia.*

- From her, Europe, one of the quarters of the earth, is supposed to have been named.*
- Eurôtas**, æ, m. *a river of Laconia, near Sparta.*
- Euxinus**, i, m. (from *Εὐξίνος*, hospitable,) (pontus,) *the Euxine, now the Black sea.*
- Evâdo**, -vadere, -vâsi, -vâsum, a. & n. (e & vado,) *to go out; to escape; to become.*
- Evertô**, -vertere, -verti, -versum, a. (e & verto,) *to overturn; to destroy.*
- Eversus**, a, um, part. *overturned; destroyed.*
- Evôco**, âre, âvi, âtum, a. (e & voco,) *to call out; to summon; to implore.*
- Evôlo**, âre, âvi, âtum, n. (e & volo,) *to fly out or away.*
- Evômo**, -vomere, -vomui, -vomî-tum, a. (e & vomo,) *to vomit forth; to eructate; to discharge.*
- Ex**, prep. *See E.*
- Exactus**, a, um, part. (exigo,) *banished; driven away.*
- Exæquo**, âre, âvi, âtum, a. (ex & æquo,) *to equal.*
- Exanimô**, âre, âvi, âtum, a. (ex & ânima,) *to kill; to deprive of life; to render lifeless.*
- Exardesco**, -ardescere, -ârsi, inc. *to burn; to become inflamed; to kindle; to become excited; to be enraged: bellum exarsit, a war broke out.*
- Exaspéro**, âre, âvi, âtum, a. *to exasperate; to incense.*
- Excæco**, âre, âvi, âtum, a. (ex & cæcus,) *to blind; to make blind.*
- Excêdo**, -cedere, -cessi, -cessum, n. (ex & cedo,) *to depart; to exceed; to surpass; to go beyond.*
- Excello**, -celere, -celui, -celsum, n. (ex & cello,) *to be high; to excel; to be eminent.*
- Excelsus**, a, um, adj. *high; lofty.*
- Excidium**, i, n. (ex & cædo,) *a destruction; ruin.*
- Excido**, -cidere, -cidi, n. (ex & cado,) *to fall; to fall out or from; to drop.*
- Excido**, -cidere, -cidi, -cisum, a. (ex & cædo,) *to cut out; to cut down; to hew out.*
- Excisus**, a, um, part.
- Excipio**, -cipere, -cêpi, -ceptum, a. (ex & capio,) *to sustain; to receive; to support; to follow; to succeed.*
- Excitandus**, a, um, part. from
- Excito**, âre, âvi, âtum, a. freq. (exciteo,) *to excite; to awaken; to arouse; to stir up.*
- Exclâmo**, âre, âvi, âtum, a. (ex & clamo,) *to cry out; to exclaim.*
- Excludo**, -cludere, -clûsi, -clû-sum, a. (ex & claudio,) *to exclude; to hatch.*
- Excôlo**, -colere, -colui, -cultum, a. (ex & colo,) *to cultivate, to exercise.*

- Excrucio, âre, âvi, âtum, a. (ex & crucio,) *to torment; to trouble.*
- Excubiæ, ârum, f. pl. (excûbo,) *a guard; a watch; a sentinel.*
- Excusatio, ônis, f. (excûso,) *an excusing; an excuse; an apology.*
- Exêdo, -edêre & -esse, -êdi, -êsum, irr. a. (ex & êdo, § 181,) *to eat; to eat up; to devour.*
- Exemplum, i, n. *an example; an instance.*
- Exequiæ. *See Exsequiæ.*
- Exerceo, êre, ui, îtum, a. (ex & arceo,) *to exercise; to train; to discipline; to practise: agrum, to cultivate the earth: dominationem, to be tyrannical.*
- Exercitus, ûs, m. *an army.*
- Exhaurio, -haurire, -hausi, -haustum, a. (ex & haurio,) *to exhaust; to drain; to wear out; to impoverish.*
- Exîgo, -igêre, -êgi, -actum, a. (ex & ago,) *to drive away; to banish.*
- Exiguus, a, um, adj. *small; scanty.*
- Exilis, e, adj. *slender; small; thin.*
- Exilium, i, n. (ex & solum,) *exile; banishment.*
- Eximiè, adv. *remarkably; very; from*
- Eximius, a, um, adj. (exîmo,) *extraordinary; remarkable.*
- Existimatio, ônis, f. *opinion; reputation; respect; from*
- Existimo, âre, âvi, âtum, a. (ex & æstimô,) *to believe; to think; to imagine; to suppose.*
- Exitium, i, n. (exeo,) *destruction; ruin.*
- Exitus, ûs, m. *an exit; the event; the issue; an outlet.*
- Exorâtus, a, um, part. (exôro,) *entreated; influenced; induced.*
- Exorior, -oriri, -ortus sum, dep. § 177, (ex & orior,) *to rise; to arise; to appear.*
- Exorno, âre, âvi, âtum, a. (ex & orno,) *to adorn; to deck.*
- Exôro, âre, âvi, âtum, a. (ex & oro,) *to entreat or beseech earnestly. § 197, 9.*
- Exortus, a, um, part. (exorior,) *risen; having arisen.*
- Expecto or -specto, âre, âvi, âtum, a. (ex & specto,) *to look for; to wait for.*
- Expedio, ire, ivi, itum, a. (ex & pes,) *to free; to extricate: expêdit, imp. it is fit; it is expedient.*
- Expeditio, ônis, f. *an expedition.*
- Expello, -pellêre, -pûli, -pulsum, a. (ex & pello,) *to expel; to banish.*
- Expers, tis, adj. (ex & pars,) *without; devoid; void of; destitute of.*
- Expêto, êre, ivi, itum, a. (ex & peto,) *to ask; to demand; to strive after; to seek earnestly.*

- Expio, âre, âvi, âtum, a. (ex & pio,) *to expiate; to appease.*
- Expleo, ère, èvi, ètum, a. (ex & pleo,) *to fill.*
- Explico, âre, âvi & ui, âtum & îtum, a. (ex & plico,) *to unfold; to spread; to explain.*
- Explorâtor, ôris, m. (explôro,) *a spy; a scout.*
- Expolio, ire, ivi, îtum, a. (ex & polio,) *to polish; to adorn; to improve; to finish.*
- Expôno, -ponère, -posui, -positum, a. *to explain; to set forth; to expose.*
- Exprôbro, âre, âvi, âtum, a. (ex & probrum,) *to upbraid; to blame; to reproach; to cast in one's teeth.*
- Expugno, âre, âvi, âtum, a. (ex & pugno,) *to take by assault; to conquer; to vanquish; to subdue; to take by storm.*
- Expulsus, a, um, part. (expello.)
- Exsequiæ, ârum, f. pl. (exsequor,) *funeral rites.*
- Exsilio, or Exilio, ire, ii & ui, n. (ex & salio,) *to spring up or out; to leap forth.*
- Exspiro or -piro, âre, âvi, âtum, a. (ex & spiro,) *to breathe forth; to expire; to die.*
- Exstinctus, or Extinctus, a, um, part. *dead; from*
- Exstinguo, -stinguère, -stinxi, -stinctum, a. (ex & stinguo,) *to extinguish; to kill; to put to death; to destroy.*
- Exstructus, or Extructus, a, um, part. *from*
- Exstruo, or Extruo, -struère, -struxi, -structum, a. (ex & struo,) *to build; to pile up; to construct.*
- Exsurgo, -surgère, -surrexi, -surrectum, n. (ex & surgo,) *to rise up; to arise; to swell; to surge.*
- Exter, or Extèrus, a, um, adj. § 125, 4, (extèrus, extimus or extrèmus,) *foreign; strange; outward.*
- Exto, extâre, extûti, n. (ex & sto,) *to be; to remain; to be extant.*
- Extorqueo, -torquère, -torsi, -tortum, a. (ex & torqueo,) *to extort; to wrest from; to obtain by force.*
- Extra, prep. *beyond; without; except.*
- Extractus a, um, part. *from*
- Extrâho, -trahère, -traxi, -tractum, a. (ex & traho,) *to draw out; to extract; to extricate; to free; to rescue; to liberate.*
- Extrèmus, a, um, adj. (sup. of extèrus,) *extreme; the last; the farthest.*

## F.

- Faba, æ, f. *a bean.*
- Fabius, i, m. *the name of an illustrious Roman family.*
- Fabricius, i, m. *a Roman, distinguished for his integrity.*

- Fabrico**, āre, āvi, ātum, a. (faber,) *to make; to forge; to manufacture.*
- Fabŭla**, æ, f. (fari,) *a story; a fable; a tradition; a play.*
- Fabulŏsus**, a, um, adj. *fabulous.*
- Faciendus**, a, um, part. (facio.)
- Faciens**, tis, part. (facio.)
- Facies**, iēi, f. *a face; appearance.*
- Facile**, adv. (iŭs, limē,) *easily; willingly; clearly; undoubtedly; from*
- Facilis**, e, adj. (facio,) *easy.*
- Facinus**, ōris, n. *a deed; a crime; an exploit; from*
- Facio**, facēre, feci, factum, a. *to do; to make; to value: facēre iter, to perform a journey; to travel: malē facēre, to injure; to hurt: sacra facēre, to offer sacrifice: facēre pluris, to value higher: fac, take care; cause.*
- Factum**, i, n. *an action; a deed.*
- Factŭrus**, a, um, part. (facio.)
- Factus**, a, um, part. *made; done: facta obviām, meeting: prædā factā, having been taken.*
- Facundus**, a, um, adj. *eloquent.*
- Falerii**, ōrum, m. pl. *a town of Etruria.*
- Falernus**, i, m. *a mountain of Campania, famous for its wine.*
- Falernus**, a, um, adj. *belonging to Falernus; Falernian.*
- Falisci**, ōrum, m. p. *the inhabitants of Falerii.*
- Fama**, æ, f. *fame; reputation; report.*
- Famelicus**, a, um, adj. *hungry; from*
- Fames**, is, f. *hunger; famine.*
- Familia**, æ, f. *a family; servants.*
- Familiāris**, e, adj. *of the same family; familiar.*
- Familiaritas**, ātis, f. *friendship; intimacy; confidence.*
- Familiariter**, adv. *familiarly; on terms of intimacy.*
- Famŭla**, æ, f. *a maid; a female servant or slave.*
- Fas**, n. ind. *right; a lawful thing.*
- Fascis**, is, m. *a bundle; a fagot: fasces, pl. bundles of birchen rods, carried before the Roman magistrates, with an axe bound up in the middle of them.*
- Fatālis**, e, adj. *fatal; ordained by fate.*
- Fateor**, fatēri, fassus sum, dep. *to confess.*
- Fatidicus**, a, um, adj. (fatum & dico,) *prophetic.*
- Fatigātus**, a, um, part. *from*
- Fatigo**, āre, āvi, ātum, a. *to weary.*
- Fatum**, i, n. *fate; destiny: fata, pl. the fates.*
- Fauce**, abl. f. *the throat: pl. fauces, the throat; the jaws; the straits. (§ 94.)*
- Faustŭlus**, i, m. *the shepherd by*

- whom Romulus and Remus were brought up.*  
 Faveo, favere; favi, fautum, n. *to favor.*  
 Favor, oris, m. *favor; good will; partiality; applause.*  
 Febris, is, f. *a fever.*  
 Feci. See Facio.  
 Felicitas, atis, f. (felix, § 101, 2,) *felicity; good fortune; happiness.*  
 Feliciter, adv. (ihs, issimè,) *fortunately; happily; successfully.*  
 Felis, is, f. *a cat.*  
 Felix, icis, adj. (ior, issimus,) *happy; fortunate; fruitful; fertile; opulent; auspicious; favorable.*  
 Femina, æ, f. *a female; a woman.*  
 Feminus, a, um, adj. *female; feminine; pertaining to females.*  
 Fera, æ, f. *a wild beast.*  
 Ferax, acis, adj. (ior, issimus,) (fero,) *fruitful; productive; fertile; abounding in.*  
 Ferè, adv. *almost; nearly; about: ferè nullus, scarcely any one.*  
 Ferens, tis, part. (fero.)  
 Ferinus, a, um, adj. (fera,) *of wild beasts.*  
 Fero, ferre, tuli, latum, irr. a. *to bear; to carry; to relate; to bring; to produce: ferre manum, to stretch forth; to extend: ferunt, they say.*  
 Feror, ferri, latus sum, pass. *to be carried; to flow; to move rapidly; to fly: fertur, imp. it is said.*  
 Ferox, ocis, adj. (ior, issimus,) *wild; fierce; savage; ferocious.*  
 Ferreus, a, um, adj. *iron; obdurate; from*  
 Ferrum, i, n. *iron; a sword; a knife.*  
 Fertilis, e, adj. (ior, issimus,) (fero,) *fertile; fruitful.*  
 Fertilitas, atis, f. *fertility; richness; fruitfulness.*  
 Ferula, æ, f. *a staff; a reed.*  
 Ferus, a, um, adj. *wild; rude; uncultivated; uncivilized; savage.*  
 Ferveo, fervere, ferbui, n. *to boil; to seethe; to foam; to be hot; to glow.*  
 Fessus, a, um, adj. *weary; tired; fatigued.*  
 Festum, i, n. *a feast; from*  
 Festus, a, um, adj. *festive; joyful; merry.*  
 Ficus, i & us, f. *a fig-tree; a fig.*  
 Fidelis, e, adj. *faithful; from*  
 Fides, ei, f. *fidelity; faith: in fidem, in confirmation: in fidem accipere, to receive under one's protection.*  
 Figo, figere, fixi, fixum, a. *to fix; to fasten.*  
 Filia, æ, f. § 43, 2; *a daughter.*  
 Filius, i, m. § 52; *a son.*  
 Findo, findere, fidi, fissum, a. *to split; to cleave.*

- Fingens**, tis, part. *feigning* ; *pretending* ; from
- Fingo**, fingere, finxi, fictum, a. *to pretend* ; *to devise* ; *to feign* ; *to form* ; *to make*.
- Finio**, ire, ivi, itum, a. *to end* ; *to finish* ; *to terminate* ; from
- Finis**, is, d. *the end* ; *a boundary* ; *a limit* : fines, m. pl. § 63, 1 ; *the limits of a country*, &c.
- Finitus**, a, um, part. (finio.)
- Finitimus**, a, um, adj. (finis) *neighboring*.
- Fio**, fieri, factus sum, irr. pass. § 180, (facio,) *to be made* ; *to become* ; *to happen* : fit, it happens : factum est, it happened ; it came to pass.
- Firmatus**, a, um, part. (firmo.)
- Firmiter**, adv. (iūs, issimē,) (firmus,) *firmly* ; *securely*.
- Firmo**, are, avi, atum, a. *to confirm* ; *to establish* ; from
- Firmus**, a, um, adj. *firm* ; *strong* ; *secure*.
- Fissus**, a, um, part. (findo.)
- Fixus**, a, um, part. (figo,) *fixed* ; *permanent*.
- Flagello**, are, avi, atum, a. *to whip* ; *to scourge* ; *to lash*.
- Flagitiōsus**, a, um, adj. (ior, issimus,) *shameful* ; *infamous* ; *outrageous* ; from
- Flagitium**, i, n. *a shameful action* ; *an outrage* ; *a crime* ; *a dishonor* ; *villany*.
- Flagro**, are, avi, atum, n. *to burn* ; *to be on fire* ; *to suffer* ; *to be oppressed* ; *to be violent*.
- Flaminius**, i, m. *a Roman*.
- Flavus**, a, um, adj. *yellow*.
- Flamma**, æ, f. *a flame*.
- Flecto**, flectere, flexi, flexum, a. *to bend* ; *to bow* ; *to turn* ; *to move* ; *to prevail upon*.
- Fleo**, ere, evi, etum, a. *to weep* ; *to lament*.
- Fletus**, ūs, m. *weeping* ; *tears*.
- Flevo**, ōnis, m. *a lake near the mouth of the Rhine*, now the Zuyder-zee.
- Flexus**, a, um, part. (flecto,) *bent* ; *changed* ; *turned*.
- Floreo**, ere, ui, n. (flos, § 187, I. 1,) *to bloom* ; *to blossom* ; *to flourish* ; *to be distinguished*.
- Flos**, flōris, m. *a flower* ; *a blossom*.
- Fluctus**, ūs, m. (fluo,) *a wave*.
- Fluo**, fluere, fluxi, fluxum, n. *to flow*.
- Fluvius**, i, m. *a river*.
- Flumen**, inis, n. (fluo,) *a river*.
- Fodio**, fodere, fodi, fossum, a. *to dig* ; *to pierce* ; *to bore*.
- Fœcunditas**, ātis, f. *fruitfulness* ; from
- Fœcundus**, a, um, adj. (ior, issimus,) *fruitful* ; *fertile*.
- Fœdus**, eris, n. *a league* ; *a treaty*.
- Folium**, i, n. *a leaf*.
- Fons**, tis, m. *a fountain* ; *a source* ; *a spring*.
- Forem**, def. verb. § 154, 3 ; *I would or should be* : fore, to

- be about to be ; it would or will come to pass.*
- Foris, adv. *abroad.*
- Forma, æ, f. *a form ; shape ; figure ; beauty.*
- Formica, æ, f. *an ant.*
- Formido, inis, f. *fear ; dread ; terror.*
- Formidolōsus, a, um, adj. *fearful ; timorous.*
- Formositas, ātis, f. *beauty ; elegance ; from*
- Formōsus, a, um, adj. (ior, issimus,) (forma,) *beautiful ; handsome.*
- Fortasse, adv. (fors,) *perhaps.*
- Fortè, adv. (fors,) *accidentally ; by chance.*
- Fortis, e, adj. (ior, issimus,) *bold ; brave ; courageous.*
- Fortiter, adv. (iūs, issimè,) (fortis,) *bravely.*
- Fortitudo, inis, f. (fortis,) *boldness ; bravery.*
- Fortūna, æ, f. (fors,) *fortune ; chance.*
- Forum, i, n. *the market-place ; the forum ; the court of justice.*
- Fossa, æ, f. (fodio,) *a ditch ; a trench ; a moat.*
- Fovea, æ, f. *a pit.*
- Foveo, fovère, fovi, fotum, a. *to keep warm ; to cherish.*
- Fractus, a, um, part. (frango.)
- Fragilis, e, adj. (frango,) *frail ; perishable.*
- Fragilitas, ātis, f. (fragilis,) *frailty ; weakness.*
- Fragmentum, i, n. (frango,) *a fragment ; a piece.*
- Frango, frangère, fregi, fractum, a. *to break ; to break in pieces ; to weaken ; to destroy.*
- Frater, tris, m. *a brother.*
- Fraudulentus, a, um, adj. (fraus, § 128, 4,) *fraudulent ; deceitful ; treacherous.*
- Frequens, tis, adj. (ior, issimus,) *frequent ; numerous.*
- Fretum, i, n. *a strait ; a sea.*
- Frico, fricāre, fricui, frictum & fricātum, a. *to rub.*
- Frigidus, a, um, adj. (ior, issimus,) *cold ; from*
- Frigus, ōris, n. *cold.*
- Frons, frondis, f. *a leaf of a tree ; a branch with leaves.*
- Fructus, ūs, m. (fruor,) *fruit ; produce.*
- Frugis, gen. f. (frux, nom. scarcely used, § 94,) *corn : fruges, um, pl. fruits ; the various kinds of corn.*
- Frumentum, i, n. (fruor,) *corn ; wheat.*
- Fruor, frui, frūitus & fructus, dep. *to enjoy.*
- Frustrā, adv. *in vain ; to no purpose.*
- Frustrātus, a, um, part. from
- Frustror, āri, ātus sum, dep. (frustrā,) *to frustrate ; to deceive.*
- Frutex, icis, m. *a shrub ; a bush.*
- Fuga, æ, f. *a flight.*



Fugax, ācis, adj. *swift; fleeting.*

Fugiens, tis, part. from

Fugio, fugere, fugi, fugitum, n.

& a. *to fly; to escape; to avoid; to flee; to flee from.*

Fugo, āre, āvi, ātum, a. *to put to flight; to drive off; to chase.*

Fui, Fuēram, &c. *See Sum.*

Fulgeo, fulgere, fulsi, n. *to shine.*

Fuligo, inis, f. *soot.*

Fullo, ōnis, m. *a fuller.*

Fulmen, inis, n. (fulgeo,) *thunder; a thunderbolt; lightning.*

Funāle, is, n. (funis,) *a torch.*

Funditus, adv. (fundus,) *from the foundation; utterly.*

Fundo, fundere, fudi, fusum, a. *to pour out: lacrymas, to shed tears: hostes, to scatter; to rout; to discomfit.*

Fundus, i, m. *the bottom of any thing; also, a farm; a field.*

Funestus, a, um, adj. (ior, issimus,) (funus,) *fatal; destructive.*

Fungor, fungi, functus sum, dep. *to perform or discharge an office; to do; to execute: fato, to die.*

Funis, is, d. *a rope; a cable.*

Funus, ōris, n. *a funeral; funeral obsequies.*

Fur, furis, c. *a thief.*

Furcula, æ, f. dim. (furca,) *a little fork: Furculæ Caudinæ, the Caudine Forks, a narrow defile in the country*

*of the Hirpini, in Italy, where the Romans were defeated by the Samnites.*

Furiōsus, a, um, adj. (furo,) *furious; mad.*

Furius, i, m. *the name of several Romans, as of M. Furius Camillus, a distinguished general.*

Fusus, a, um, part. (fundo.)

Futūrus, a, um, part. (sum,) *about to be; future.*

## G.

Gades, ium, f. pl. *the name of an island and town in Spain, near the straits of Gibraltar, now Cadiz.*

Gaditānus, a, um, adj. *of Gades or Cadiz: fretum Gaditānum, the straits of Gibraltar.*

Galatia, æ, f. *a country in the interior of Asia Minor.*

Gallia, æ, f. *Gaul, a country formerly extending from the Pyrenees to the Rhine, and along the northern part of Italy to the Adriatic.*

Galliæ, pl. *the divisions of Gaul.*

Gallicus, a, um, adj. *belonging to Gaul; Gallic.*

Gallina, æ, f. *a hen.*

Gallinaceus, i, m. *a cock.*

Gallus, i, m. *a cock.*

Gallus, i, m. *an inhabitant of Gallia; a Gaul; also, a cognomen of several Romans.*

- Ganges, is, m. *the name of a large river in India.*
- Garumna, æ, f. *the Garonne, a river of Aquitania.*
- Gaudeo, gaudere, gavisus sum, n. pass. § 142, 2; *to rejoice; to delight; to be pleased with.*
- Gaudium, i, n. *joy; gladness.*
- Gavisus, a, um, part. (gaudeo,) *rejoicing; having rejoiced.*
- Geminus, a, um, adj. *double: gemini filii, twin sons.*
- Gemmatus, a, um, part. *adorned with gems; gemmed; glittering.*
- Gemmo, are, avi, atum, a. (gemma,) *to adorn with gems.*
- Gener, eri, m. § 46; *a son-in-law.*
- Genëro, are, avi, atum, a. (genus,) *to beget; to produce.*
- Generositas, atis, f. *nobleness of mind; magnanimity; from*
- Generosus, a, um, adj. (ior, issimus,) *noble; spirited; brave; generous; fruitful; fertile.*
- Genitus, a, um, part. (gigno,) *born; produced.*
- Gens, tis, f. *a nation; a tribe; a family; a clan.*
- Genui. *See Gigno.*
- Genus, ëris, n. *a race; a family; a sort or kind.*
- Geometria, æ, f. *geometry.*
- Gerens, tis, part. (gero,) *bearing; conducting.*
- Germānus, i, m. *a German; an inhabitant of Germany.*
- Germania, e, f. *Germany.*
- Germanicus, a, um, adj. *German; of Germany.*
- Gero, gerere, gessi, gestum, a. *to bear; to carry; to do: res eas gessit, performed such exploits: odium, to hate: onus, to bear a burden: bellum, to wage or carry on war: res prospere gesta est, affairs were managed successfully, or a successful battle was fought.*
- Gerÿon, m. *a giant who was slain by Hercules, and whose oxen were driven into Greece.*
- Gestans, tis, part. from
- Gesto, are, avi, atum, freq. (gero,) *to bear; to carry about.*
- Gestus, a, um, part. *borne; performed: res gestæ, see Res.*
- Getæ, arum, m. pl. *a savage people of Dacia, north of the Danube.*
- Gigas,antis, m. *a giant.*
- Gigno, gignere, genui, genitum, a. *to bring forth; to bear; to beget; to produce.*
- Glaber, bra, brum, adj. *bald; bare; smooth.*
- Glacialis, e, adj. *icy; freezing.*
- Glacies, ëi, f. *ice.*
- Gladiātor, oris, m. (gladius,) *a gladiator.*
- Gladiatorius, a, um, adj. *belonging to a gladiator; gladiatorial; from*
- Gladius, i, m. *a sword.*

Glans, dis, f. *mast*; *an acorn*.

Glisco, ère, n. *to increase*.

Gloria, æ, f. *glory*; *fame*.

Glorior, âri, âtus sum, dep. *to boast*.

Gorgias, æ, m. *a celebrated sophist and orator. He was born at Leontini, in Sicily, and was hence surnamed Leontinus.*

Gracilis, e, adj. (ior, limus, § 125, 2,) *slender*; *lean*; *delicate*.

Gracchus, i, m. *the name of an illustrious Roman family.*

Gradior, gradi, gressus sum, dep. *to go*; *to walk*.

Gradus, ûs, m. *a step*; *a stair*.

Græcia, æ, f. *Greece*.

Græcus, a, um, adj. *Grecian*; *Greek*:—subs. *a Greek*.

Grandis, e, adj. (ior, issimus,) *large*; *great*.

Granicus, i, m. *a river of Mysia, emptying into the Propontis.*

Grassor, âri, âtus sum, dep. freq. (gradior,) *to advance*; *to march*; *to proceed*; *to make an attack*.

Grates, f. pl. (gratus,) § 94; *thanks*: agere grates, *to thank*.

Gratia, æ, f. (gratus,) *grace*; *favor*; *thanks*; *return*; *requital*; *gratitude*: habere, *to feel indebted or obliged*; *to be grateful*: in gratiam, *in favor of*: gratiâ, *for the sake*.

Gratulatus, a, um, part. *having congratulated*; *from*

Gratûlor, âri, âtus sum, dep. *to congratulate*; *from*

Gratus, a, um, adj. (ior, issimus,) *acceptable*; *pleasing*; *grateful*.

Gravis, e, adj. (ior, issimus,) *heavy*; *severe*; *great*; *grave*; *important*; *violent*; *unwholesome*; *noxious*: gravis somnus, *sound sleep*.

Gravitas, âtis, f. *heaviness*; *gravity*; *weight*.

Graviter, adv. (iûs, issimè,) *hardly*; *heavily*; *grievously*; *severely*.

Gravo, âre, âvi, âtum, a. *to load*; *to oppress*; *to burden*.

Gregatim, adv. (grex,) *in herds*.

Gressus, ûs, m. (gradior,) *a step*; *a pace*; *a gait*.

Grex, gis, c. *a flock*; *a herd*; *a company*.

Grus, gruis, c. *a crane*.

Gubernâtor, ôris, m. (gubernô,) *a pilot*; *a ruler*.

Gyârus, i, f. *one of the Cyclâdes*.

Gyges, is, m. *a rich king of Lydia*.

Gymnosophistæ, ârum, m. *Gymnosophists*; *a sect of Indian philosophers*.

## H.

Habens, tis, part. *from*

Habeo, ère, ui, itum, a. *to have*; *to possess*; *to hold*; *to esteem*;

- to suppose; to take: habere consilium, to deliberate.*
- Habito, âre, âvi, âtum, freq. (habeo,) *to dwell; to inhabit.*
- Habitûrus, a, um, part. (habeo.)
- Habitus, a, um, part. (habeo.)
- Habitus, ūs, m. *habit; form; dress; attire; manner.*
- Hactenus, adv. (hic & tenus,) *hitherto; thus far.*
- Hadriânus, i, m. *Adrian, the fifteenth emperor of Rome.*
- Hæmus, i, m. *a mountain of Thrace, from whose top, both the Euxine and Adriatic seas can be seen.*
- Halcyon, or Alcyon, ōnis, f. *the halcyon or kingfisher. — See Alcyōne.*
- Halicarnassus, i, f. *a maritime city of Caria, the birthplace of Herodôtus.*
- Hamilcar, âris, m. *a Carthaginian general.*
- Hannibal, âlis, m. *a brave Carthaginian general, the son of Hamilcar.*
- Hanno, ōnis, m. *a Carthaginian general.*
- Harmonia, æ, f. *the wife of Cadmus, and daughter of Mars and Venus.*
- Harpyiæ, ârum, f. pl. *the Harpies; winged monsters, having the faces of women and the bodies of vultures.*
- Haruspex, icis, m. *a soothsayer; a diviner; one who pretended*
- to a knowledge of future events from inspecting the entrails of victims.*
- Hasdrûbal, âlis, m. *a Carthaginian general, the brother of Hannibal.*
- Hasta, æ, f. *a spear; a lance.*
- Haud, adv. *not.*
- Haurio, haurire, hausi, haustum, a. *to draw out; to drink; to swallow.*
- Haustus, a, um, part. *swallowed.*
- Haustus, ūs, m. *a draught.*
- Hebes, êtis, adj. *dull; obtuse; dim.*
- Hebesco, êre, inc. (hebes,) *to become dull; to grow dim.*
- Hebrus, i, m. *a large river of Thrace.*
- Hecûba, æ, f. *the wife of Priam, king of Troy.*
- Hedêra, æ, f. *ivy.*
- Hegesias, æ, m. *an eloquent philosopher of Cyrene.*
- Helêna, æ, f. *Helen, the daughter of Jupiter and Leda, and wife of Menelâus.*
- Helicon, ōnis, m. *a mountain of Boeotia, near to Parnassus, and sacred to Apollo and the Muses.*
- Helvetia, æ, f. *a country in the eastern part of Gaul, now Switzerland.*
- Helvetii, ōrum, m. pl. *Helvetians; the inhabitants of Helvetia.*
- Hellebōrum, i, n. or Hellebōrus, i, m. *the herb hellebore.*
- Hellespontus, i, m. *a strait be-*

- tween Thrace and Asia Minor, now called the Dardanelles.*
- Heraclea, æ, f. *the name of several cities in Magna Græcia, in Pontus, in Syria, &c.*
- Herba, æ, f. *an herb; grass.*
- Herbidus, a, um, adj. *grassy; full of herbs or grass.*
- Hercules, is, m. *a celebrated hero, the son of Jupiter and Alcmena.*
- Hercynius, a, um, adj. *Hercynian: Hercynia silva, a large forest in Germany, now the Black Forest.*
- Heres, or Hæres, ædis, c. *an heir.*
- Herennius, i, m. *a general of the Samnites, and the father of Pontius Thelesinus.*
- Hero, ūs, (§ 69, E. 4,) f. *a priestess of Venus, who resided at Sestos, and who was beloved by Leander, a youth of Abydos.*
- Hesperus, i, m. *a son of Iapetus, who settled in Italy, and from whom that country was called Hesperia; also the evening star.*
- Heu! int. *alas! ah!*
- Hians, tis, part. (hio.)
- Hiatus, ūs, m. *an opening; a chasm; an aperture.*
- Hibernicus, a, um, adj. *Irish: mare Hibernicum, the Irish sea.*
- Hibernus, a, um, adj. *of winter; wintry.*
- Hic, adv. *here; in this place.*
- Hic, Hæc, Hoc, pro. § 134; *this; he; she, &c.*
- Hiempsal, ālis, m. *a king of Numidia.*
- Hiems, ĕmis, f. *winter.*
- Hiëro, ōnis, m. *a tyrant of Syracuse.*
- Hierosolyma, æ, f. & Hierosolyma, ōrum, n. pl. *Jerusalem, the capital of Judea.*
- Hinc, adv. *hence; from hence; from this; from this time: hinc — hinc, on this side, and on that.*
- Hinnio, ire, ivi, itum, n. *to neigh.*
- Hinnitus, ūs, m. *a neighing.*
- Hinnuleus, i, m. *a fawn.*
- Hio, āre, āvi, ātum, n. *to gape; to yawn; to open the mouth.*
- Hipparchus, i, m. *the son of Pisistratus, tyrant of Athens.*
- Hippolytus, i, m. *the son of Theseus.*
- Hippomēnes, is, m. *the son of Megareus, and husband of Atalanta.*
- Hippopotāmus, i, m. *the hippopotamus or river-horse.*
- Hispania, æ, f. *Spain.*
- Hispanus, a, um, adj. *Spanish: subs. m. a Spaniard.*
- Hodie, adv. (hic & dies,) *to-day; at this time; now-a-days.*
- Hodiëque, *to this day; to this time.*
- Hædus, i, m. *a kid; a young goat.*
- Homērus, i, m. *Homer, the most*

- ancient and illustrious of the Greek poets.*
- Homo, inis, c. a man; a person; one.
- Honestas, âtis, f. virtue; dignity; honor; from
- Honestus, a, um, adj. honorable; noble; from
- Honor & -os, ôris, m. honor; respect; an honor; a dignity; an office.
- Honorificè, adv. (honorificus, § 125, 3,) honorably: parum honorifice, slightly; with little respect.
- Hora, æ, f. an hour.
- Horatius, i, m. Horace; the name of several Romans: Horatii, pl. three Roman brothers, who fought with the three Curiatii.
- Hortensius, i, m. the name of several Romans.
- Horridus, a, um, adj. rough; rugged; rude; unpolished; barbarous.
- Hortâtus, ūs, m. an exhortation; instigation; advice; from
- Hortor, âri, âtus sum, dep. to exhort.
- Hortus, i, m. a garden.
- Hospes, âtis, c. a stranger; a guest.
- Hospitium, i, n. hospitality: hospitio accipere, to entertain.
- Hostia, æ, f. a victim.
- Hostilius, i, m. (Tullus,) the third king of Rome: a cognomen among the Romans.
- Hostis, is, c. an enemy.
- Huc, adv. *hither*: huc — illuc, *hither — thither*; now here — now there.
- Hujusmodi, adj. ind. (hic & modus, § 134, 5, of this sort or kind.
- Humanitas, âtis, f. humanity; kindness; gentleness; from
- Humânus, a, um, adj. (homo,) human.
- Humêrus, i, m. the shoulder.
- Humilis, e, adj. (ior, limus, § 125, 2,) humble: humili loco natum esse, to be born in a humble station or of obscure parents.
- Humor, ôris, m. moisture; pl liquids; humors.
- Humus, i, f. the ground: humi, on the ground. § 221, 1., R. 3.
- Hyæna, æ, f. the hyena.
- Hydrus, i, m. a water-snake.
- Hymnus, i, m. a hymn; a song of praise.
- Hyperboreus, a, um, adj. (ὑπὲρ βορέας,) properly, living beyond the source of the north wind; northern: Hyperborei, ôrum, m. pl. people inhabiting the northern regions; beyond Scythia.
- Hystrix, icis, f. a porcupine.

## I.

Iapetus, the son of Cælus and Terra.

Iberus, i, m. a river of Spain, now the Ebro.

Ibi, adv. *there ; here ; then.*  
 Ibidem, adv. *in the same place.*  
 Ibis, idis, f. *the ibis, the Egyptian stork.*  
 Icārus, i, m. *the son of Dædālus.*  
 Icarus, a, um, adj. *of Icārus ; Icarian.*  
 Ichneumon, ōnis, m. *the ichneumon or Egyptian rat.*  
 Ichnūsa, æ, f. *an ancient Greek name of Sardinia, derived from the Greek ἰχνοσ, a footstep ; a track.*  
 Ico, icēre, ici, ictum, a. *to strike : fœdus, to make, ratify, or conclude a league or treaty.*  
 Ictus, a, um, part.  
 Ictus, ūs, m. *a blow ; a stroke.*  
 Ida, æ, f. *a mountain of Troas, near Troy.*  
 Idæus, a, um, adj. *belonging to Ida : mons Idæus, mount Ida.*  
 Idem, eādem, idem, pro. § 134, 6 ; *the same.*  
 Idoneus, a, um, adj. *fit ; suitable.*  
 Igītur, conj. *therefore.*  
 Ignārus, a, um, adj. (in & gnarus,) *ignorant.*  
 Ignāvus, a, um, adj. (in & gnāvus,) *idle ; inactive ; cowardly.*  
 Ignis, is, m. *fire ; flame.*  
 Ignobilis, e, adj. (in & nobilis,) *ignoble ; mean ; unknown.*  
 Ignōro, āre, āvi, ātum, a. (ignōtus,) *to be ignorant ; not to know.*  
 Ignōtus, a, um, part. & adj. (in & notus,) *unknown.*

Ilium, i, n. *Ilium or T.roy, the principal city of Troas.*  
 Illātus, a, um, part. (from infēro,) *brought in ; inflicted upon ; inferred.*  
 Ille, a, ud, pro. § 134 ; *that ; he she ; it ; the former : pl. they those.*  
 Illecēbra, æ, f. *an allurement an enticement.*  
 Illico, adv. (in & loco,) *in that place ; immediately ; instantly.*  
 Illuc, adv. *thither : huc — illuc, now here — now there.*  
 Illustris, e, adj. (ior, issimus,) *illustrious ; famous ; celebrated.*  
 Illustro, āre, āvi, ātum, a. (in & lustro,) *to enlighten ; to illustrate ; to render famous ; to celebrate ; to make renowned.*  
 Illyria, æ, f. *a country opposite to Italy, and bordering on the Adriatic.*  
 Imāgo, inis, f. *an image ; a picture ; a figure ; a resemblance.*  
 Imbecillis, e, adj. (ior, limus, § 125, 2,) *weak ; feeble.*  
 Imber, bris, m. *a shower ; a rain.*  
 Imitatio, ōnis, f. *imitation : ad imitationem, in imitation : from*  
 Imītor, āri, ātus sum, dep. *to imitate ; to copy.*  
 Immānis, e, adj. *monstrous ; cruel ; huge ; enormous ; dreadful.*

- Immensus**, a, um, adj. (in & mensus,) *immeasurable; boundless; immoderate.*
- Immeritus**, a, um, part. (in & meritus,) *not deserving; undeserved.*
- Imminens**, tis, part. *hanging over; threatening; from*
- Immineo**, ère, ui, n. *to hang over; to impend; to threaten; to be near.*
- Immissus**, a, um, part. *admitted; sent in; darted in; from*
- Immitto**, -mittere, -misi, -missum, a. (in & mitto,) *to let in; to send to, into, against, or upon; to throw at.*
- Immobilis**, e, adj. (in & mobilis,) *immovable; steadfast.*
- Immolo**, âre, âvi, âtum, a. (in & mola,) *to sacrifice; to immolate.*
- Immortalis**, e, adj. (in & mortâlis,) *immortal.*
- Immotus**, a, um, part. (in & motus,) *unmoved; still; motionless.*
- Immutatus**, a, um, part. *altered; changed; from*
- Immuto**, âre, âvi, âtum, a. (in & muto,) *to change.*
- Impatiens**, tis, adj. (in & patiens,) *impatient; not able to endure.*
- Impeditus**, a, um, part. *impeded; hindered; encumbered; entangled; from*
- Impedio**, ire, ivi, itum, a. (in & pes,) *to impede; to disturb, to obstruct; to check; to delay; to prevent.*
- Impendeo**, -pendere, -pendi, -pensum, n. (in & pendeo,) *to hang over; to impend; to threaten.*
- Impenetrabilis**, e, adj. (in & penetrabilis,) *impenetrable.*
- Impensè**, adv. *exceedingly; greatly.*
- Imperâtor**, ôris, m. (impêro,) *a commander; a general.*
- Imperito**, âre, âvi, âtum, freq. (impêro,) *to command; to rule; to govern.*
- Imperitus**, a, um, adj. (ior, issimus,) (in & peritus,) *inexperienced; unacquainted with.*
- Imperium**, i, n. *a command; government; reign; authority; power; from*
- Impêro**, âre, âvi, âtum, a. *to command; to order; to direct; to govern; to rule over.*
- Impertiens**, tis, part. *from*
- Impertio**, ire, ivi, itum, a. (in & partio,) *to impart; to share; to give.*
- Impêtro**, âre, âvi, âtum, a. (in & patro,) *to obtain; to finish.*
- Impêtus**, ûs, m. (in & peto,) *force; violence; impetuosity; an attack.*
- Impius**, a, um, adj. (in & pius,) *impious; undutiful.*
- Impleo**, ère, èvi, ètum, a. *to fill; to accomplish; to perform.*



- Implicitus**, a, um, part. *entangled; attacked.*
- Implico**, âre, âvi or ui, âtum or itum, a. (in & plico,) *to entangle; to implicate.*
- Implicor**, âri, âtus or itus sum, pass. *to be entangled; morbo, to be attacked with; to be sick.*
- Implôro**, âre, âvi, âtum, a. (in & ploro,) *to implore; to beseech; to beg.*
- Impôno**, -ponere, -posui, -positum, a. (in & pono,) *to lay or place upon; to impose; to put.*
- Importûnus**, a, um, adj. *dangerous; perilous; troublesome; cruel; outrageous; craving; ungovernable.*
- Impositus**, a, um, part. (impôno.)
- Improbatus**, a, um, part. *disallowed; disapproved; rejected.*
- Improbo**, âre, âvi, âtum, a. (in & probô,) *to disapprove; to reject.*
- Imprôbus**, a, um, adj. *wicked; bad.*
- Imprûdens**, tis, adj. (in & prudens,) *imprudent; inconsiderate.*
- Impugnâtûrus**, a, um, part. from
- Impugno**, âre, âvi, âtum, a. *to attack.*
- Impûnè**, adv. (in & pœna,) *with impunity; without hurt; without punishment.*
- Imus**, a, um, adj. (sup. of infêrus, § 125, 4,) *the lowest; the deepest.*
- In**, prep. with the accusative, signifies *into; towards; upon; until; for; against*: with the ablative, *in; upon; among; at*; § 235, (2:) in dies, *from day to day*: in eo esse, *to be on the point of*: in sublime, aloft.
- Inânis**, e, adj. *vain; empty; ineffectual; foolish.*
- Inaresco**, -arescere, -arui, inc. § 173; *to grow dry.*
- Incêdo**, -cedere, -cessi, -cessum, n. (in & cedo,) *to go; to walk; to come.*
- Incendo**, dère, di, sum, a. (in & candeo,) *to light; to kindle, to set fire to; to inflame.*
- Incensus**, a, um, part. *lighted; kindled; burning; inflamed.*
- Incertus**, a, um, adj. (ior, issimus,) (in & certus,) *uncertain.*
- Inchoo**, âre, âvi, âtum, a. *to begin.*
- Incîdens**, tis, part. from
- Incîdo**, -cidere, -cidi, n. (in & cado,) *to fall into or upon; to chance to meet with.*
- Incipio**, -cipere, -cêpi, -ceptum, a. (in & capio,) *to commence; to begin.*
- Incîto**, âre, âvi, âtum, a. (in & cito,) *to instigate; to encourage; to animate.*
- Inclûdo**, dère, ei, sum, a. (in & claudio,) *to shut in; to include; to inclose; to encircle; to encompass.*

- Inclusus**, a, um, part. (inclûdo.)
- Inclutus**, a, um, adj. (comp. not used; sup. issimus,) *famous; celebrated; renowned.*
- Incola**, æ, c. *an inhabitant.*
- Incolo**, colere, colui, cultum, a. (in & colo,) *to inhabit; to dwell.*
- Incolûmis**, e, adj. *unhurt; unpunished; safe.*
- Incompertus**, a, um, adj. *unknown; uncertain.*
- Inconsideratè**, adv. *inconsiderately; rashly.*
- Incredibilis**, e, adj. (in & credibilis,) *incredible; wonderful.*
- Incredibiliter**, adv. *incredibly.*
- Incrementum**, i, n. (increSCO,) *an increase.*
- Incrêpo**, are, ui, itum, a. (in & crepo,) *to reprove; to chide; to blame.*
- Incruentus**, a, um, adj. (in & cruor,) *bloodless.*
- Incultè**, adv. (iûs, issimè,) *rudely; plainly; from*
- Incultus**, a, um, part. & adj. (in & colo,) *uncultivated; uninhabited; desert.*
- Incumbo**, -cumbere, -cubui, -cubitum, n. (in & cubo,) *to lean; to lie; to rest or recline upon; to apply to: gladio, to fall upon one's sword; to slay one's self with a sword.*
- Incurio**, onis, f. (incurro,) *an attack; an incursion; an invasion.*
- Inde**, adv. *thence; from thence.*
- Index**, icis, d. (indico,) *an index; a mark; a sign.*
- India**, æ, f. *a country of Asia, deriving its name from the river Indus.*
- Indico**, cere, xi, ctum, a. (in & dico,) *to indicate; to announce; to declare; to proclaim.*
- Indictus**, a, um, part.
- Indicus**, a, um, adj. *of India; Indian.*
- Indigēna**, æ, c. (in & geno,) *a native.*
- Indoles**, is, f. (in & oleo, to grow,) *the disposition; nature; inherent quality.*
- Induco**, cere, xi, ctum, a. (in & duco,) *to lead in; to induce; to persuade.*
- Inductus**, a, um, part.
- Induo**, -duere, -dui, -dûtum, a. *to put on; to dress; to clothe.*
- Indus**, i, m. *a large river in the western part of India.*
- Industria**, æ, f. *industry; diligence.*
- Indûtus**, a, um, part. (induo.)
- Inedia**, æ, f. (in & edo,) *want of food; fasting; hunger.*
- Ineo**, ire, ii, itum, irr. n. & a. (in & eo,) *to go or enter into; to enter upon; to make; to form.*
- Inermis**, e, adj. (in & arma,) *defenseless; unarmed.*
- Inertia**, æ, f. (iners,) *laziness, sloth; idleness.*

- Infāmis**, ē, adj. (in & fama,) *in-famous*; *disgraceful*.
- Infans**, tis, c. *an infant*; *a child*.
- Infēri**, ōrum, m. pl. (inferus,) *the infernal regions*; *Hades*; *Orcus*; *the infernal gods*; *the shades*.
- Inferior**, us, adj. comp. See **In-fērus**.
- Infēro**, inferre, intūli, illātum, irr. a. (in & fero,) *to bring in or against*; *to bring upon*; *to inflict upon*: bellum, *to make war upon*.
- Inferus**, a, um, adj. (inferior, infimus or imus, § 125, 4,) *low*; *humble*.
- Infesto**, āre, āvi, ātum, a. *to infest*; *to disturb*; *to molest*; *to vex*; *to plague*; *to trouble*; *to annoy*; from
- Infestus**, a, um, adj. *hostile*: *inimical*.
- Infigo**, gēre, xi, xum, a. (in & figo,) *to fix*; *to fasten*; *to drive in*.
- Infinitus**, a, um, adj. (in & finio,) *infinite*; *unbounded*; *vast*; *immense*: infinitum argenti, *an immense quantity of silver*: infinita nobilitas, *a vast number*.
- Infirmus**, a, um, adj. *weak*; *infirm*.
- Infixus**, part. (infigo.)
- Inflammo**, āre, āvi, ātum, a. *to inflame*; *to excite*; *to stimulate*; *to animate*.
- Inflātus**, a, um, part. *blown upon*; *puffed up*.
- Infigo**, gēre, xi, ctum, a. (in & figo,) *to inflict*.
- Inflo**, āre, āvi, ātum, a. (in & flo,) *to blow upon*.
- Infrendens**, tis, part. from
- Infrendeo**, ēre, ui, n. (in & frendeo,) *to gnash with the teeth*.
- Infringo**, -fringēre, -frēgi, -fractum, a. (in & frango,) *to break or rend in pieces*; *to disannul*; *to make void*.
- Infundo**, -fundere, -fūdi, -fūsum, a. (in & fundo,) *to pour in*: infunditur, *it empties*.
- Ingenium**, i, n. *the disposition*; *genius*; *talents*; *character*.
- Ingens**, tis, adj. *great*; *very great*.
- Ingenuus**, a, um, adj. *free-born*; *free*; *noble*; *ingenuous*.
- Ingredior**, -grēdi, -gressus sum, dep. (in & gradior,) *to go in*; *to enter*; *to come in*; *to walk*; *to walk upon*; *to go*.
- Ingressus**, a, um, part.
- Ingruo**, -gruere, -grui, n. *to invade*; *to assail*; *to pour down*; *to fall upon suddenly*.
- Inhæreo**, -hærere, -hæsi, -hæsum, n. (in & hæreo,) *to cleave or stick to or in*: cogitationibus, *to be fixed or lost in thought*.
- Inhio**, āre, āvi, ātum, a. & n. (in & hio,) *to gape for*; *to desire*.
- Inimicus**, a, um, adj. (in & amicus,) *inimical*; *hostile*.
- Inimicus**, i, m. *an enemy*.

- Iniquē**, adv. (iniquus,) *unjustly* ; *unequally*.
- Initium**, i, n. (ineo,) *a commencement* ; *a beginning*.
- Initurus**, a, um, part. (ineo,) *about to enter upon* or *begin*.
- Injicio**, -jicere, -jēci, -jectum, a. (in & jacio,) *to throw in* or *upon*.
- Injuria**, æ, f. (injurius,) *an injury* ; *an insult*.
- Innāto**, āre, āvi, ātum, n. (in & nato,) *to swim* or *float upon*.
- Innitor**, -niti, -nisus or -nixus sum, dep. (in & nitor,) *to lean* or *depend upon* ; *to rest upon*.
- Innocentia**, æ, f. (in & nocens,) *innocence*.
- Innotesco**, -notescere, -notui, inc. (in & notesco,) *to be known* ; *to become known*.
- Innoxius**, a, um, adj. (in & noxius,) *harmless*.
- Innumerābilis**, e, adj. (in & numerābilis,) *innumerable*.
- Innumerus**, a, um, adj. (in & numerus,) *innumerable*.
- Inopia**, æ, f. (inops,) *want*.
- Inopus**, i, m. *a fountain* or *river of Delos, near which Apollo and Diana were said to have been born*.
- In-** or **im-** primis, adv. (in & primus,) *chiefly* ; *especially*.
- Inquam**, or **Inquo**, def. *I say* ; § 183, 5.
- Inquino**, āre, āvi, ātum, a. *to pollute* ; *to stain* ; *to soil*.
- Inquiro**, -quirere, -quisivī, -quistum, a. (in & quero,) *to inquire* ; *to investigate*.
- Insania**, æ, f. (insānus,) *madness*.
- Insanio**, ire, ivi, itum, n. *to be mad*.
- Inscribo**, -scribere, -scripsi, -scriptum, a. (in & scribo,) *to inscribe* ; *to write upon*.
- Inscriptus**, a, um, part.
- Insectum**, i, n. (insēco,) *an insect*.
- Insēquens**, tis, part. *succeeding* ; *subsequent* ; *following* ; from
- Insēquor**, -sēqui, -secutus sum, dep. (in & sequor,) *to follow*.
- Insidens**, tis, part. from
- Insideo**, -sidere, -sēdi, -sessum, n. (in & sedeo,) *to sit upon*.
- Insidiæ**, ārum, f. pl. *an ambush* ; *ambuscade* ; *treachery* ; *deceit* : per insidias, *treacherously*.
- Insidians**, tis, part. from
- Insidior**, āri, ātus sum, dep. *to lie in wait* ; *to lie in ambush* ; *to deceive*.
- Insigne**, is, n. *a mark* ; *a token* ; *an ensign* ; from
- Insignis**, e, adj. (in & signum,) *distinguished* ; *eminent*.
- Insisto**, -sistere, -stīti, -stītum, n. (in & sisto,) *to stand upon*, *to insist*.
- Insolabiliter**, adv. *inconsolably*.
- Insolens**, tis, adj. (ior, issimus,) *insolent* ; *haughty*.

- Insolenter, adv. (iùs, issimè,) *haughtily, insolently.*
- Inspectans, tis, part. from
- Inspecto, âre, âvi, âtum, freq. *to inspect; to look upon.*
- Instatûrus, a, um, part. (insto.)
- Instituto, -stituère, -stitui, -stitutum, a. (in & statuo,) *to appoint; to institute; to make; to order.*
- Institutum, i, n. *an institution; a doctrine; from*
- Institutus, a, um, part. (instituto.)
- Insto, -stâre, -stûti, n. (in & sto,) *to be near to; to urge; to persist; to harass; to pursue closely; to beg earnestly.*
- Instrumentum, i, n. *an instrument; utensil; implement; from*
- Instruo, -struère, -struxi, -structum, a. (in & struo,) *to prepare; to teach; to supply with; to furnish.*
- Insübres, um, m. pl. *a people living north of the Po, in Cisalpine Gaul.*
- Insuesco, -suescère, -suèvi, -suètum, inc. (in & suesco,) *to grow accustomed.*
- Insüla, æ, f. *an island.*
- Insüper, adv. (in & super,) *moreover.*
- Intèger, gra, grum, adj. (rior, errimus,) *whole; entire; unhurt; just.*
- Intègo, -tegère, -texi, -tectum, a. (in & tego,) *to cover.*
- Integritas, âtis, f. (intèger,) *integrity; probity; honesty.*
- Intellectus, a, um, part. from
- Intelligo, -ligère, -lexi, -lectum, a. (inter & lego,) *to understand; to perceive; to discern; to know; to learn.*
- Inter, prep. *between; among: inter se, mutually: occurrentes inter se, meeting each other.*
- Intercipio, -cipère, -cèpi, -ceptum, a. (inter & capio,) *to intercept; to usurp; to take away fraudulently.*
- Interdico, -dicère, -dixi, -dictum, a. (inter & dico,) *to forbid; to prohibit.*
- Interdictus, a, um, part.
- Intèrdiu, adv. *by day; in the day-time.*
- Interdum, adv. *sometimes.*
- Interea, adv. (inter & is,) *in the mean time.*
- Interemptus, a, um, part. (interimo.)
- Intereo, ire, ii, itum, irr. n. (inter & eo, § 182,) *to perish.*
- Intèrest, imp. (intersum,) *it concerns: mea, it concerns me.*
- Interfector, ôris, m. *a murderer; a slayer; a destroyer.*
- Interfectus, a, um, part. *killed.*
- Interficio, -ficère, -fèci, -fectum, a. (inter & facio,) *to kill; to slay.*
- Intèrim, adv. *in the mean time.*

- Interīmo, -imēre, -ēmi, -emptum, a. (inter & emo,) *to kill; to put to death; to slay.*
- Interior, us, adj. (sup. intīmus, § 126, 1,) *inner; the interior.*
- Interiūs, adv. *farther in the interior.*
- interjectus, a, um, part. *cast between: anno interjecto, a year having intervened; a year after.*
- Interjicio, -jicēre, -jēci, -jectum, a. (inter & jacio,) *to throw between.*
- Internecio, ōnis, f. (internēco,) *ruin; destruction: ad interneciōnem, with a general massacre.*
- Internodium, i, n. (inter & nodus,) *the space between two knots; a joint.*
- Internus, a, um, adj. *internal: mare internum, the Mediterranean sea.*
- Interpres, ētis, c. *an interpreter.*
- Interregnum, i, n. (inter & regnum,) *an interregnum; a vacancy of the throne.*
- Interrōgo, āre, āvi, ātum, a. (inter & rogo,) *to ask.*
- Intersum, esse, fui, irr. n. (inter & sum,) *to be present at.*
- Intervallum, i, n. (inter & vallum,) *an interval; a space; a distance.*
- Interveniens, tis, part. from
- Intervenio, venire, vēni, ventum, n. (inter & venio,) *to come between; to intervene.*
- Intexo, ēre, ui, tum, a. (in & texo,) *to interweave.*
- Intīmus, a, um, adj. sup. (comp. interior, § 126, 1,) *innermost; inmost; intimate; familiar; much beloved.*
- Intra, prep. *within:—adv. inward.*
- Intrepidus, a, um, adj. (in & trepidus,) *fearless; intrepid.*
- Intro, āre, āvi, ātum, a. *to enter.*
- Introdūco, -ducēre, -duxi, -ductum, a. (intro & duco,) *to lead in; to introduce.*
- Introitus, ūs, m. (introeo,) *an entrance.*
- Intuens, tis, part. from
- Intueor, ēri, itus sum, dep. (in & tueor,) *to look upon; to consider; to behold; to gaze at.*
- Intus, adv. *within.*
- Inusitātus, a, um, adj. *unaccustomed; unusual; extraordinary.*
- Inutilis, e, adj. *useless.*
- Invādo, -vadēre, -vāsi, -vāsum, a. (in & vado,) *to invade; to attack; to assail; to fall upon.*
- Invenio, -venire, -vēni, -ventum, a. (in & venio,) *to find; to get; to procure; to obtain; to invent; to discover.*
- Inventus, a, um, part.
- Investigo, āre, āvi, ātum, a. (in & vestigo,) *to investigate; to trace or find out; to discover.*

- Invicem, adv. (in & vicis,) *mutually; in turn*: se invicem occiderunt, *slew one another*.
- Invictus, a, um, part. (in & victus,) *unconquered; impenthrable; invulnerable*.
- Invidia, æ, f. (invidus,) *envy; hatred*.
- Invisus, a, um, adj. (in & visus,) *hated; hateful; obnoxious*: plebi, *unpopular*.
- Invitatus, a, um, part. *invited; entertained*:—subs. a *guest*.
- Invito, ære, avi, atum, a. *to invite*.
- Invius, a, um, adj. (in & via,) *inaccessible; impassable; impenetrable*.
- Invoco, ære, avi, atum, a. (in & voco,) *to call upon; to invoke*.
- Iones, um, m. pl. *Ionians; the inhabitants of Ionia*.
- Ionia, æ, f. *Ionia; a country on the western coast of Asia Minor*.
- Ionius, a, um, adj. *of Ionia; Ionian*: mare, *that part of the Mediterranean which lies between Greece and the south of Italy*.
- Iphicrâtes, is, m. *an Athenian general*.
- Iphigenia, æ, f. *the daughter of Agamemnon and Clytemnestra, and priestess of Diana*.
- Ipse, a, um, pro. § 135; *he himself; she herself; itself; or simply he; she; it*: et ipse, *he also; before a verb of the first or second person, I; thou: ego ipse, I myself; tu ipse, thou thyself, &c.*
- Ira, æ, f. *anger; rage*.
- Irascor, irasci, dep. § 174; *to be angry*.
- Iratus, a, um, adj. *angry*.
- Ire. *See Eo*.
- Irreparabilis, e, adj. *irreparable; irrecoverable*.
- Irretio, ire, ivi, itum, a. (in & rete,) *to entangle; to insnare*.
- Irretitus, part. *entangled; caught*.
- Irridens, tis, part. from
- Irrideo, dère, si, sum, a. (in & rideo,) *to deride; to laugh at*.
- Irrigo, ære, avi, atum, a. (in & rigo,) *to water; to bedew; to moisten*.
- Irrito, ære, avi, atum, a. *to irritate; to provoke; to incite*.
- Irruens, tis, part. from
- Irruo, uère, ui, n. (in & ruo,) *to rush; to rush in, into, or upon; to attack*.
- Is, ea, id, pro. § 134; *this; he; she; it*: in eo esse, i. e. in eo statu, *to be in that state; to be upon the point*.
- Issus, i, f. *a maritime city of Cilicia*.
- Issicus, a, um, adj. *of or belonging to Issus*.
- Isocrâtes, is, m. *a celebrated Athenian orator*.
- Iste, a, ud, pro. § 134; *that; that*

- person or thing; he; she; it.*  
 § 207, R. 25.
- Ister, tri, m. the name of the Danube after it enters Illyricum.*
- Isthmicus, a, um, adj. Isthmian; belonging to the Isthmus of Corinth: ludi, games celebrated at that place.*
- Isthmus, i, m. an isthmus; a neck of land separating two seas.*
- Ita, adv. so; in such a manner; even so; thus.*
- Italia, æ, f. Italy.*
- Itälus, a, um, adj. Italian.*
- Itäli, subs. the Italians.*
- Italicus, a, um, adj. belonging to Italy; Italian.*
- Itäque, adv. and so; therefore.*
- Iter, itinëris, n. a journey; a road; a march.*
- Itërum, adv. again; once more; a second time.*
- Ithäca, æ, f. a rocky island in the Ionian sea, with a city of the same name.*
- Itidem, adv. in like manner; likewise; also.*
- Itürus, a, um, part. (eo.)*
- Ivi. See Eo.*
- J.**
- Jacens, tis, part. from*
- Jaceo, ère, ui, n. to lie; to be situated.*
- Jacio, jacëre, jëci, jactum, a. to throw; to cast; to fling; to hurl.*
- Jacto, äre, ävi, ätum, freq. (jacio,) to throw about; to toss; to agitate.*
- Jactus, a, um, part. (jacio,) cast; thrown.*
- Jacülör, äri, ätus sum, dep. to hurl; to dart; to shoot.*
- Jam, adv. now; already; presently; even.*
- Jamdüdü, adv. long ago.*
- Janicülum, i, n. one of the seven hills of Rome.*
- Jason, önis, m. the son of Æson, king of Thessaly, and leader of the Argonauts; also, an inhabitant of Lycia.*
- Jejunus, a, um, adj. fasting; hungry.*
- Jovis. See Jupiter.*
- Juba, æ, f. the mane.*
- Jubeo, jubëre, jussi, jussum, a. to command; to bid; to order; to direct.*
- Jucundus, a, um, adj. (jocus,) sweet; agreeable; delightful; pleasant.*
- Judæa, æ, f. Judæa.*
- Judæus, a, um, adj. belonging to Judæa:—subs. a Jew.*
- Judex, icis, c. a judge.*
- Judicium, i, n. a judgment; decision.*
- Judico, äre, ävi, ätum, a. to judge; to deem; to determine; to decide.*
- Jugërum, i, n. § 93, 1; an acre of land.*
- Jugum, i, n. a yoke; a ridge or*



- chain of mountains ; in war, an instrument consisting of two spears placed erect, and a third laid transversely upon them.*
- Jugurtha, æ, m. *a king of Numidia.*
- Julius, i, m. *a name of Cæsar, who belonged to the gens Julia.*
- Junctus, a, um, part. (jungo.)
- Junior, adj. (comp. from juvenis,) *younger.*
- Junius, i, m. *the name of a Roman tribe which included the family of Brutus.*
- Jungo, jungere, junxi, junctum, a. *to unite ; to connect ; to join : curruī, to put in ; to harness to.*
- Juno, ònis, f. *the daughter of Saturn and wife of Jupiter.*
- Jupiter, Jovis, m. § 85 ; *the son of Saturn, and king of the gods.*
- Jurgiòsus, a, um, adj. (jurgium,) *quarrelsome ; scolding ; brawling.*
- Juro, ãre, ãvi, ãtum, a. *to swear.*
- Jus, juris, n. *right ; justice : jus civitatís, the freedom of the city ; citizenship : jure, with reason ; rightly ; deservedly.*
- Jussi. See Jubeo.
- Jussus, a, um, part. (jubeo.)
- Jussu, abl. m. § 94 ; *a command.*
- Justitia, æ, f. *justice ; from*
- Justus, a, um, adj. *just ; right ; full ; regular ; ordinary ; exact.*
- Juvenca, æ, f. *a cow ; a heifer.*
- Juvencius, i, m. *a Roman general, conquered by Andriscus.*
- Juvenis, e, adj. (comp. junior, § 126, 4,) *young ; youthful.*
- Juvenis, is, c. *a young man or woman ; a youth.*
- Juventus, ūtis, f. *youth.*
- Juvo, juvãre, juvi, jutum, a. *to help ; to assist.*
- Juxta, prep. *near ; hard by :—adv. alike ; even ; equally.*

## L.

L., *an abbreviation of Lucius.*

§ 328.

Labor, & Labos, òris, m. *labor ; toil.*

Labor, labi, lapsus sum, dep. *to fall ; to glide ; to glide away ; to flow on.*

Laboriòsus, a, um, adj. (labor,) *laborious.*

Labôro, ãre, ãvi, ãtum, n. *to work or labor ; to suffer with ; to be distressed.*

Labyrinthus, i, m. *a labyrinth.*

Lac, lactis, n. *milk.*

Lacedæmonius, a, um, adj. *belonging to Lacedæmon ; Lacedæmonian ; Spartan.*

Lacedæmon, ònis, f. *Lacedæmon, or Sparta, the capital of Laconia.*

Lacerãtus, a, um, part. *from*

- Lacero**, āre, āvi, ātum, a. *to tear in pieces.*
- Lacessitus**, a, um, part. from
- Lacesso**, ěre, ivi, itum, a. *to disturb; to trouble; to provoke; to stir up.*
- Lacrȳma**, æ, f. *a tear.*
- Lacus**, ūs, m. *a lake.*
- Laconicus**, a, um, adj. *Laconic; Spartan; Lacedæmonian.*
- Lædo**, lædĕre, læsi, læsum, a. *to injure; to hurt.*
- Lætātus**, a, um, part. (lætor.)
- Lætitia**, æ, f. (lætus,) *joy.*
- Lætor**, āri, ātus sum, dep. *to rejoice; to be glad; to be delighted with.*
- Lætus**, a, um, adj. (ior, issĭmus,) *glad; joyful; full of joy; fortunate; prosperous; fruitful; abundant.*
- Lævinus**, i, m. *the name of a Roman family; (P. Valerius,) a Roman consul.*
- Lævor**, ōris, m. *smoothness.*
- Lagus**, i, m. *a Macedonian, who adopted as his son that Ptolemy who afterwards became king of Egypt.*
- Lana**, æ, f. *wool.*
- Lanātus**, a, um, adj. *bearing wool; woolly.*
- Laniātus**, a, um, part. from
- Lanio**, āre, āvi, ātum, a. *to tear in pieces.*
- Lapidina**, æ, f. (lapis & cædo,) *a quarry.*
- Lapideus**, a, um, adj. *stony; from*
- Lapis**, ĭdis, m. *a stone.*
- Lapsus**, a, um, part. (labor.)
- Laqueus**, i, m. *a noose; a snare.*
- Largitio**, ōnis, f. *a present.*
- Latĕ**, adv. (iūs, issĭmĕ,) *widely, extensively.*
- Latĕbra**, æ, f. *a lurking-place; a hiding-place; a retreat.*
- Latens**, tis, part. from
- Lateo**, ěre, ui, n. *to be hidden; to be concealed; to be unknown.*
- Later**, ěris, m. *a brick.*
- Latercŭlus**, i, m. dim. (later,) *a little brick; a brick.*
- Latinus**, i, m. *an ancient king of the Laurentes, a people of Italy.*
- Latinus**, a, um, adj. *Latin; of Latium: Latini, subs. the Latins.*
- Latitŭdo**, ĭnis, f. (latus,) *breadth.*
- Latium**, i, n. *Latium.*
- Latmus**, i, m. *a mountain in Caria, near the borders of Ionia.*
- Latōna**, æ, f. *the daughter of the giant Cæus, and mother of Apollo and Diana.*
- Latro**, āre, āvi, ātum, n. & a. *to bark; to bark at.*
- Latro**, ōnis, m. *a robber.*
- Latrocinium**, i, n. *robbery; piracy.*
- Latŭrus**, a, um, part. (fero.)
- Latus**, a, um, adj. (ior, issĭmus,) *broad; wide.*
- Latus**, ěris, n. *a side.*
- Laudātus**, a, um, part. from

Laudo, âre, âvi, âtum, a. to praise; to extol; to commend.	the country of the Helvetii, now the lake of Geneva.
Laurentia, æ, f. See Acca.	Leo, ònis, m. a lion.
Laus, dis, f. praise; glory; honor; fame; repute; estimation; value.	Leonidas, æ, m. a brave king of Sparta, who fell in the battle of Thermopylæ.
Lautè, adv. sumptuously; magnificently.	Leontinus, a, um, adj. belonging to Leontini, a city and a people of the same name, on the eastern coast of Sicily.
Lavinia, æ, f. the daughter of Latinus, and the second wife of Æneas.	Lepidus, i, m. the name of an illustrious family, of the Æmilian clan: M. Lepidus, one of the triumvirs with Augustus and Antony.
Lavinium, i, n. a city in Italy, built by Æneas.	Lepus, òris, m. a hare.
Lavo, lavâre & lavère, lavi, lotum, lautum, & lavâtum, a. § 165; to wash; to bathe.	Letâlis, e, adj. fatal; deadly; from
Leæna, æ, f. a lioness.	Letum, i, n. death.
Leander, & Leandrus, dri, m. a youth of Abÿdos, distinguished for his attachment to Hero.	Levis, e, adj. (ior, issimus,) light; trivial; inconsiderable; smooth.
Lebes, êtis, m. a kettle; a caldron.	Levitas, âtis, f. lightness.
Lectus, a, um, part. (lego,) read; chosen.	Levo, âre, âvi, âtum, a. to ease; to relieve; to lighten; to alleviate.
Leda, æ, f. the wife of Tyndarus, king of Sparta, and the mother of Helëna.	Lex, gis, f. a law; a condition.
Legatio, ònis, f. (lego, âre,) an embassy.	Libens, tis, part. (libet,) willing.
Legâtus, i, m. (lego, âre,) a deputy; a lieutenant; an ambassador.	Libenter, adv. willingly.
Legio, ònis, f. (lego, ère,) a legion; ten cohorts of soldiers.	Libet, or Lubet, libuit, imp. it pleases.
Legislâtor, òris, m. (lex & fero,) a legislator; a lawgiver.	Libenter, adv. (libens,) freely; willingly.
Lego, legère, legi, lectum, a. to read; to choose; to collect.	Liber, libëra, libërum, adj. free.
Lemân-is, i, m. the name of a lake in Gaul, bordering upon	Liber, libri, m. the inner bark of a tree; a book.
	Liberaliter, adv. (liberâlis,) liberally; kindly.

- Liberátus**, a, um, part. (libéro,) *liberated; set at liberty.*
- Libèrè**, adv. *freely; without restraint.*
- Libèri**, òrum, m. pl. § 96; *children.*
- Libéro**, âre, âvi, âtum, a. *to free; to liberate; to deliver.*
- Libertas**, âtis, f. *liberty.*
- Libya**, æ, f. properly *Lîbya*, a kingdom of Africa, lying west of Egypt; sometimes it comprehends the whole of Africa.
- Licinius**, i, m. *a name common among the Romans.*
- Licet**, uit, itum est, imp. § 169; *it is lawful; it is permitted; you may; one may.*
- Licèt**, conj. *although.*
- Lienôsus**, a, um, adj. *splenetic.*
- Ligneus**, a, um, adj. *wooden; from*
- Lignum**, i, n. *wood; a log of wood; timber.*
- Ligo**, âre, âvi, âtum, a. *to bind.*
- Liguria**, æ, f. *Liguria*, a country in the west of Italy.
- Ligus**, ūris, m. *a Ligurian.*
- Ligusticus**, a, um, adj. *Ligurian: mare, the gulf of Genôa.*
- Lilybæum**, i, n. *a promontory on the western coast of Sicily.*
- Limpidus**, a, um, adj. (ior, issimus,) *transparent; limpid; clear.*
- Limus**, i, m. *mud; clay.*
- Lingua**, æ, f. *the tongue; a language.*
- Linum**, i, n. *flax; linen.*
- Liquidus**, a, um, adj. (ior, issimus,) *liquid; clear; pure; limpid.*
- Lis**, litis, f. *a strife; a contention; a controversy.*
- Littëra**, or **Litëra**, æ, f. *a letter of the alphabet: (pl.) letters; literature; learning; a letter; an epistle.*
- Litterarius**, a, um, adj. *belonging to letters; literary.*
- Littus**, or **Litus**, ôris, n. *the shore.*
- Loco**, âre, âvi, âtum, a. *to place, set, dispose, or arrange; to give or dispose of in marriage; from*
- Locus**, i, m. in sing.; m. & n. in pl. § 92, 2; *a place.*
- Locusta**, æ, f. *a locust.*
- Longè**, adv. (iùs, issimè,) (longus,) *far; far off.*
- Longinquus**, a, um, adj. (comp. ior,) *far; distant; long; foreign.*
- Longitúdo**, inis, f. *length; from*
- Longus**, a, um, adj. (ior, issimus,) *long, applied both to time and space; lasting.*
- Locûtus**, a, um, part. (loquor,) *having spoken.*
- Locutûrus**, a, um, part. *about to speak; from*
- Loquor**, loqui, locûtus sum, dep. *to speak.*
- Lorica**, æ, f. *a coat of mail; corselet; breast-plate; cuirass.*
- Lorum**, i, n. *a thong.*

Lubens, tis, part. (lubet.)  
 Lubenter, adv. (iūs, issimè.) *See*  
*Libenter.*  
 Lubet. *See* Libet.  
 Lubido, or Libido, inis, f. *lust*;  
*desire.*  
 Lubricus, a, um, adj. *slippery.*  
 Luceo, lucere, luxi, n. *to shine.*  
 Lucius, i, m. *a Roman prænomen.*  
 Lucretia, æ, f. *a Roman matron,*  
*the wife of Collatinus.*  
 Lucretius, i, m. *the father of Lu-*  
*cretia.*  
 Luctus, ūs, m. (lugeo,) *mourn-*  
*ing; sorrow.*  
 Lucullus, i, m. *a Roman cele-*  
*brated for his luxury, his*  
*patronage of learned men,*  
*and his military talents.*  
 Lucus, i, m. *a grove.*  
 Ludo, ludere, lusi, lusum, a. *to*  
*play; to be in sport; to de-*  
*ceive.*  
 Ludus, i, m. *a game; a play;*  
*a place of exercise; a school:*  
*gladiatorius, a school for*  
*gladiators.*  
 Lugeo, lugere, luxi, n. *to mourn;*  
*to lament.*  
 Lumen, inis, n. (luceo,) *light;*  
*an eye.*  
 Luna, æ, f. *the moon.*  
 Lupa, æ, f. *a she-wolf.*  
 Lupus, i, m. *a wolf.*  
 Luscinia, æ, f. *a nightingale.*  
 Lusitania, æ, f. *a part of Hispa-*  
*nia, now Portugal.*  
 Lustrum, are, āvi, ātum, a. *to puri-*

*fy; to appease; to expiate: ex-*  
*ercitum, to review; to muster.*  
 Lustrum, i, n. *the lair of wild*  
*beasts; a den.*  
 Lusus, ūs, m. *a game; a play:*  
*per lusum, in sport; spor-*  
*tively.*  
 Lutatius, i, m. *the name of a*  
*Roman tribe: C. Lutatius*  
*Catulus, a Roman consul in*  
*the first Punic war.*  
 Lutetia, æ, f. *a city of Gaul, now*  
*Paris.*  
 Lutum, i, n. *clay.*  
 Lux, lucis, f. *light.*  
 Luxuria, æ, f. *luxury; excess;*  
*voluptuousness.*  
 Lycius, a, um, adj. *Lycian; of*  
*Lycia, a country of Asia*  
*Minor.*  
 Lycomèdes, is, m. *a king of Scy-*  
*ros.*  
 Lyncurgus, i, m. *the Spartan law-*  
*giver.*  
 Lydia, æ, f. *a country of Asia*  
*Minor.*  
 Lysander, dri, m. *a celebrated*  
*Lacedæmonian general.*  
 Lysimachus, i, m. *one of Alexan-*  
*der's generals, who was after-*  
*wards king of a part of*  
*Thrace.*

## M.

M., *an abbreviation of Marcus.*  
 § 328.  
 Macèdo, ōnis, m. *a Macedonian.*

- Macedonia**, æ, f. *a country of Europe, lying west of Thrace, and north of Thessaly and Epirus.*
- Macedonicus**, a, um, adj. of *Macedonia*; *Macedonian*; also, an agnômen or surname of *Q. Metellus*.
- Macies**, ei, f. *leanness*; *decay*.
- Macrobian**, òrum, m. pl. *a Greek word signifying long-lived; this name was given to certain tribes of Ethiopians, who were distinguished for the simplicity and purity of their manners, and for their longevity.*
- Mactatus**, a, um, part. from
- Mactō**, are, avi, atum, a. *to sacrifice*; *to slay*.
- Macula**, æ, f. *a spot*; *a stain*.
- Madeo**, ère, ui, n. *to be moist*; *to be wet*.
- Mænades**, um, f. pl. *priestesses of Bacchus*; *bacchants*; *bacchanals*.
- Mæotis**, idis, adj. *Mæotian*: *palus Mæotis, a lake or gulf, lying north of the Euxine, now called the sea of Azoph.*
- Magis**, adv. (sup. maximè, § 194,) *more*; *rather*; *better*.
- Magister**, tri, m. *a teacher*; *a master*: *magister equitum, the commander of the cavalry, and the dictator's lieutenant.*
- Magistratus**, ùs, m. *a magistracy*; *a civil office*; *a magistrate*.
- Magnesia**, æ, f. *a town of Ionia.*
- Magnificè**, adv. (entius, entissimè,) (magnificus,) *magnificently*; *splendidly*.
- Magnificentia**, æ, f. *magnificence, splendor*; *grandeur*; from
- Magnificus**, a, um, adj. (entior, entissimus,) (magnus & facio,) *magnificent*; *splendid*.
- Magnitudo**, inis, f. (magnus,) *greatness*; *magnitude*; *size*.
- Magnopère**, adv. (magnus & opus,) *greatly*; *very*; *earnestly*.
- Magnus**, a, um, adj. (comp. major, sup. maximus,) *great*; *large*.
- Major**, comp. (magnus,) *greater*; *the elder*.
- Majores**, um, m. pl. *forefathers*; *ancestors*.
- Malè**, adv. (pejùs, pessimè,) (malus,) *badly*; *ill*; *hurtfully*.
- Maledico**, -dicere, -dixi, -dictum, a. (malè & dico,) *to revile*; *to rail at*; *to abuse*; *to reproach*.
- Maledicus**, a, um, adj. (entior, entissimus,) *reviling*; *railing*; *scurrilous*; *abusive*.
- Maleficus**, a, um, adj. (entior, entissimus,) (malè & facio,) *wicked*; *hurtful*; *mischievous*; *injurious*:—subs. *an evil-doer*.
- Malo**, malle, malui, irr. § 178, 3; *to prefer*; *to be more willing*; *to wish rather*.
- Malum**, i, n. *an apple*.

**Malum**, i, n. (*malus*,) *evil*; *misfortune*; *calamity*; *sufferings*; *evil deeds*.

**Malus**, a, um, adj. (*pejor*, *pessimus*, § 125, 5,) *bad*; *wicked*: *mali*, *bad men*.

**Mancinus**, i, m. *a Roman consul who made a disgraceful peace with the Numantians*.

**Mando**, *mandere*, *mandi*, *mansum*, a. *to chew*; *to eat*.

**Mando**, *äre*, *ävi*, *ätum*, a. *to command*; *to intrust*; *to commit*; *to bid*; *to enjoin*: *mandäre inarmoribus*, *to engrave upon marble*.

**Mane**, ind. n. *the morning*, § 94:—adv. *early in the morning*.

**Maneo**, *äre*, *si*, *sum*, n. *to remain*; *to continue*.

**Manes**, ium, m. pl: *the dead*; *the manes*; *ghosts or shades of the dead*.

**Manlius**, i, m. *a Roman proper name*.

**Mano**, *äre*, *ävi*, *ätum*, n. *to flow*.

**Mansuefacio**, *-facere*, *-feci*, *-factum*, a. (*mansues & facio*,) *to tame*; *to make tame*.

**Mansuefio**, *-fiëri*, *-factus sum*, irr. § 180, N., *to be made tame*.

**Mansuefactus**, a, um, part.

**Mantinëa**, æ, f. *a city of Arcadia*.

**Manubiæ**, ärum, f. pl. *booty*; *spoils*; *plunder*.

**Manumissus**, a, um, part. from

**Manumitto**, *-mittere*, *-misi*, *-missum*, s. (*manus & mitto*,) *to set*

*free, at liberty*; *to free*; *to manumit*.

**Manus**, üs, f. *a hand*; *the trunk of an elephant*; *a band or body of soldiers*.

**Mapäle**, is, n. *a hut or cottage of the Numidians*.

**Marcellus**, i, m. *the name of a Roman family which produced many illustrious men*.

**Marcus**, i, m. *a Roman name and cognömen or surname*.

**Marcus**, i, m. *a Roman prænömen*.

**Mare**, is, n. *the sea*.

**Margarita**, æ, f. *a pearl*.

**Mariandýni**, örum, m. pl. *a people of Bithýnia*.

**Marinus**, a, um, adj. (*mare*,) *marine*; *pertaining to the sea*; *aqua marina*, *sea-water*.

**Maritimus**, a, um, adj. *maritime*; *on the sea-coast*: *copiæ*, *naval forces*.

**Maritus**, i, m. *a husband*.

**Marius**, i, m. (C.) *a distinguished Roman general, who was seven times elected consul*.

**Marmor**, öris, n. *marble*.

**Mars**, tis, m. *the son of Jupiter and Juno, and god of war*.

**Marsi**, örum, m. pl. *a people of Latium, upon the borders of lake Tícinus*.

**Marsýas**, æ, m. *a celebrated Phrygian musician*; also, *a brother of Antigónus, the king of Macedönia*.

**Massa**, æ, f. *a mass; a lump.*

**Massicus**, a, um, adj. *Massic, of Massicus, a mountain in Campania, famous for its wine: vinum, Massic wine.*

**Massilia**, æ, f. *a maritime town of Gallia Narbonensis, now Marseilles.*

**Mater**, tris, f. *a mother; a matron.*

**Materia**, æ, f. *a material; matter; stuff; timber.*

**Matrimonium**, i, n. *matrimony; marriage.*

**Matrōna**, æ, f. *a matron; a married woman.*

**Matrōna**, æ, f. *a river of Gaul, now the Marne.*

**Maturesco**, maturescēre, maturui, inc. *to ripen; to grow ripe; from*

**Matūrus**, a, um, adj. (ior, rīmus or issīmus,) *ripe; mature; perfect.*

**Mauritania**, æ, f. *a country in the western part of Africa, extending from Numidia to the Atlantic ocean.*

**Mausōlus**, i, m. *a king of Caria.*

**Maxilla**, æ, f. *a jaw; a jawbone.*

**Maximē**, adv. (sup. of magis,) *most of all; especially; greatly.*

**Maxīmus**, i, m. *a Roman surname: Qu. Fabius Maxīmus, a distinguished Roman general.*

**Maximus**, a, um, adj. (sup. of magnus,) *greatest eldest: maxīmus natu. See Natu.*

**Mecum**, (me & cum, § 133, 4,) *with me.*

**Medeor**, ēri, dep. § 170; *to cure; to heal.*

**Medicina**, æ, f. *medicine.*

**Medīco**, āre, āvi, ātum, a. *to heal; to administer medicine; to medicate; to prepare medically; to embalm.*

**Medīcus**, i, m. *a physician.*

**Meditātus**, a, um, part. *designed; practised; from*

**Medītor**, āri, ātus sum, dep. *to meditate; to reflect; to practise.*

**Medius**, a, um, adj. *middle; the midst, § 205, R. 17: medium, the middle.*

**Mediomatrici**, ōrum, m. pl. *a people of Belgic Gaul.*

**Medūsa**, æ, f. *one of the three Gorgons.*

**Megāra**, æ, f. *the capital of Megaris.*

**Megarenses**, ium, m. pl. *Megarensians; the inhabitants of Megāra.*

**Megāris**, īdis, f. *a small country of Greece.*

**Megasthēnes**, is, m. *a Greek historian, whose works have been lost.*

**Mehercūlē**, adv. *by Hercules; truly; certainly.*

**Mel**, lis, n. *honey.*



- Meleāgtus & -āger**, gri, m. a *king of Calydonia*.
- Melior**, us, adj. (comp. of bonus, § 125, 5,) *better*.
- Meliūs**, adv. (comp. of benè,) *better*.
- Membrāna**, æ, f. a *thin skin*; a *membrane*; *parchment*.
- Membrum**, i, n. a *limb*; a *member*.
- Memīni**, def. pret. § 183; *I remember*; *I relate*.
- Memor**, ōris, adj. *mindful*.
- Memorabilis**, e, adj. *memorable*; *remarkable*; *worthy of being mentioned*.
- Memoria**, æ, f. *memory*.
- Memōro**, āre, āvi, ātum, a. *to remember*; *to say*; *to mention*.
- Memphis**, is, f. a *large city of Egypt*.
- Mendacium**, i, n. a *falsehood*; *from*.
- Mendax**, ācis, adj. *false*; *lying*.
- Menelāus**, i, m. a *king of Sparta*, the son of *Atreus*, and husband of *Helen*.
- Menenius**, i, m. (Agrippa,) a *Roman*, distinguished for his success in reconciling the plebeians to the patricians.
- Mens**, tis, f. *the mind*; *the will*; *the understanding*.
- Mensis**, is, m. a *month*.
- Mentio**, ōnis, f. (memīni,) *mention* or a *speaking of*.
- Mentior** iri, itus sum, dep. *to lie*; *to assert falsely*; *to feign*; *to deceive*.
- Mercātor**, ōris, m. (mercōr,) a *merchant*; a *trader*.
- Mercatūra**, æ, f. § 102, R. 2; *merchandise*; *trade*.
- Mercātus**, ūs, m. a *market*; a *mart*; a *fair*; an *emporium*; a *sale*.
- Merces**, ēdis, f. (mereo,) *wages*; a *reward*; a *price*.
- Mercurius**, i, m. *Mercury*, the son of *Jupiter* and *Maia*. He was the messenger of the gods.
- Mereo**, ēre, ui, itum, n. *to deserve*; *to gain*; *to acquire*.
- Mereor**, ēri, itus sum, dep. *to deserve*; *to earn*.
- Mergo**, mergēre, mersi, mersum, a. *to sink*; *to dip under*.
- Meridianus**, a, um, adj. *southern*; *south*; *at noon-day*; *from*.
- Meridies**, iēi, m. (medius & dies,) *noon*; *mid-day*; *south*.
- Meritō**, adv. *with reason*; *with good reason*; *deservedly*.
- Meritum**, i, n. (mereo,) *merit*; *desert*.
- Mersi**. See *Mergo*.
- Mersus**, a, um, part. (mergo.)
- Merula**, æ, f. a *blackbird*.
- Merx**, cis, f. *merchandise*.
- Messis**, is, f. (meto,) *the harvest*.
- Meta**, æ, f. a *goal*; a *limit*.
- Metagonium**, i, n. a *promontory* in the northern part of *Africa*.
- Metallum**, i, n. *metal*; a *mine*.

- Metanira**, æ, f. *the wife of Celeus, king of Eleusis.*
- Metellus**, i, m. *the name of an illustrious family at Rome.*
- Metior, metiri, mensus sum, dep. to measure.**
- Metius**, i, m. (Suffetius,) *an Alban general, put to death by Tullus Hostilius.*
- Meto, metère, messui, messum, a. to reap; to mow.**
- Metuo, metuère, metui, a. to fear; from**
- Metus**, ùs, m. *fear.*
- Meus**, a, um, pro. § 139; (ego,) *my; mine.*
- Micipsa**, æ, m. *a king of Numidia.*
- Mico, âre, ui, n. to shine.**
- Midas**, æ, m. *a king of Phrygia, distinguished for his wealth.*
- Migro, âre, âvi, âtum, n. to remove; migrate; to wander.**
- Mihi.** See Ego.
- Miles, îtis, c. a soldier; the soldiery.**
- Milêtus**, i, f. *the capital of Ionia, near the borders of Caria.*
- Militia**, æ, f. (miles,) *war; military service.*
- Milito, âre, âvi, âtum, n. to serve in war.**
- Mille, n. ind. (in sing.) a thousand: millia, um, pl. mille, adj. ind. § 118, 6.**
- Milliarium**, i, n. *a milestone; a mile or 5000 Roman feet: ad quintum millia: iura urbis, within five miles of the city.*
- Miltiâdes**, is, m. *a celebrated Athenian general, who conquered the Persians.*
- Milvius**, i, m. *a kite.*
- Minæ, ârum, f. pl. § 96; threats.**
- Minâtus**, a, um, part. (minor.)
- Minerva**, æ, f. *the daughter of Jupiter, and goddess of war and wisdom.*
- Minimè, adv. (sup. of parum,) least; at least; not at all.**
- Minîmus**, a, um, adj. (sup. of parvus,) *the least; the smallest.*
- Ministerium**, i, n. (minister,) *service; labor.*
- Minium**, i, n. *red lead; vermilion.*
- Minor, âri, âtus sum, dep. to threaten; to menace.**
- Minor, ôris, adj. (comp. of parvus,) less; smaller; weaker.**
- Minos, ôis, m. a son of Europa, and king of Crete.**
- Minuo, minuère, minui, minû-tum, a. to diminish.**
- Minûs, adv. (minor,) (comp. of parum,) less: quò minûs or quomînus, that—not.**
- Miracûlum**, i, n. (mirror,) *a miracle; a wonder.*
- Mirabilis, e, adj. wonderful; astonishing.**
- Mirâtus**, a, um, part. (mirror,) *wondering at.*

- Mirè**, adv. (mirus,) *wonderfully ; remarkably.*
- Miror**, âri, âtus sum, dep. *to wonder at ; to admire ; from*
- Mirus**, a, um, adj. *wonderful ; surprising.*
- Misceo**, miscère, miscui, mistum or mixtum, a. *to mingle ; to mix.*
- Miser**, èra, èrum, adj. *miserable ; unhappy ; wretched ; sad.*
- Miserâtus**, a, um, part. (misèror.)
- Misereor**, miserèri, miserîtus or misertus sum, dep. *to have compassion ; to pity.*
- Misèret**, miseruit, miserîtum est, inap. *it pitieth : me misèret, I pity.*
- Misericordia**, æ, f. (misericors,) *pity ; compassion.*
- Misèror**, âri, âtus sum, dep. *to pity.*
- Misi**. See Mitto.
- Mistus**, & Mixtus, a, um, part. (misceo.)
- Mithridâtes**, is, m. *a celebrated king of Pontus.*
- Mithridaticus**, a, um, adj. *belonging to Mithridates ; Mithridatic.*
- Mitis**, e, adj. (ior, issîmus,) *mild ; meek ; kind ; humane.*
- Mitto**, mittère, misi, missum, a. *to send ; to throw ; to bring forth ; to produce ; to afford : mittère se in aquam, to plunge into the water.*
- Mixtus**. See Mistus.
- Modîcus**, a, um, adj. *moderate ; of moderate size ; small.*
- Modius**, i, m. *a measure ; a half-bushel.*
- Modò**, adv. *now ; only ; but : modò — modò, sometimes — sometimes :—conj. (for si modò or dummòdo,) provided that ; if only.*
- Modus**, i, m. *a measure ; a manner ; a way ; degree ; limit ; moderation.*
- Mœnia**, um, ñ. pl. *the walls of a city.*
- Mœnus**, i, m. *the Maine, a river of Germany, and a branch of the Rhine.*
- Mœrens**, tis, part. from
- Mœreo**, mœrère, neut. pass. *to be sad ; to mourn.*
- Mæris**, is, m. *a lake in Egypt.*
- Moles**, is, f. *a mass ; a bulk ; a burden ; a weight ; a pile.*
- Molestus**, a, um, adj. (ior, issîmus,) *irksome ; severe ; troublesome ; oppressive ; unwelcome.*
- Mollîo**, ire, ivi, itum, a. *to soften ; to moderate ; from*
- Mollis**, e, adj. (ior, issîmus,) *soft ; tender.*
- Molossi**, òrum, m. pl. *the Molossians, a people of Epirus.*
- Momordi**. See Mordeo.
- Monens**, tis, part. from
- Moneo**, ère, ui, itum, a. *to advise ; to remind ; to warn ; to admonish.*

- Monimentum** or -umentum, i, n. § 102, 4; *a monument; a memorial; a record.*
- Mons**, tis, m. *a mountain; a mount.*
- Monstro**, âre, âvi, âtum, a. *to show; to point out.*
- Mora**, æ, f. *delay.*
- Morbus**, i, m. *a disease.*
- Mordax**, âcis, adj. *biting; sharp; snappish; from*
- Mordeo**, mordère, inordini, morsum, a. *to bite.* •
- Mores.** See **Mos**.
- Moriens**, tis, part. from
- Morior**, mori & moriri, mortuus sum, dep. § 174; *to die.*
- Moror**, âri, âtus sum, dep. *to delay; to tarry; to stay; to remain: nihil moror, I care not for; I value not.*
- Morôsus**, a, um, adj. *morose; peevish; fretful; cross.*
- Mors**, tis, f. *death.*
- Morsus**, ûs, m. *a bite; biting.*
- Mortâlis**, e, adj. *mortal.*
- Mortuus**, a, um, part. (mori-or,) *dead.*
- Mos**, moris, m. *a custom: more, after the manner of; like: mores, conduct; deportment; manners; customs.*
- Mossyni**, ôrum, m. pl. *a people of Asia Minor, near the Euxine.*
- Motus**, ûs, m. *motion: terræ motus, an earthquake.*
- Motus**, a, um, part. from
- Moveo**, movère, movi, motum, a. *to move; to stir; to excite.*
- Mox**, adv. *soon; soon after; by and by.*
- Mucius**, i, m. (Scævola,) *a Roman, celebrated for his fortitude.*
- Muliëbris**, e, adj. *womanly; female; from*
- Mulier**, êris, f. *a woman.*
- Multitudo**, inis, f. (multus,) *a multitude.*
- Multo** or -cto, âre, âvi, âtum, a. *to pupish; to fine; to impose a fine; to sentence to pay a fine.*
- Multò**, & **Multum**, adv. *much; by far.*
- Multus**, a, um, adj. *much; many.*
- Mummius**, i, m. *a Roman general.*
- Mundus**, i, m. *the world; the universe.*
- Mumendus**, a, um, part. from
- Mupio**, ire, ivi, itum, a. *to fortify: viam, to open or prepare a road.*
- Munus**, êris, n. *an office; a gift; a present; a favor; a reward.*
- Murâlis**, e, adj. *pertaining to a wall: corôna, the mural crown, given to him who first mounted the wall of a besieged town; from*
- Murus**, i, m. *a wall; a wall of a town.*
- Mus**, muris, m. *a mouse.*

Musa, æ, f. *a muse; a song.*

Musca, æ, f. *a fly.*

Muscŭlus, i, m. dim. (mus, § 100, 3,) *a little mouse.*

Musice, es, & Musica, æ, f. (musa,) *music; the art of music.*

Musicus, a, um, adj. *musical.*

Muto, ære, avi, atum, a. *to change; to transform.*

Mygdonia, æ, f. *a small country of Phrygia.*

Myrmecides, is, m. *an ingenious artist of Miletus.*

Myndius, i, m. *a Myndian; an inhabitant of Myndus.*

Myndus, i, f. *a city in Caria, near Halicarnassus.*

Mysia, æ, f. *a country of Asia Minor, having the Propontis on the north, and the Ægean sea on the west.*

## N.

Nabis, idis, m. *a tyrant of Lacedæmon.*

Næ, adv. *verily; truly.*

Nactus, a, um, part. (nanciscor,) *having found.*

Nam, conj. § 198, 7; *for; but.*

Nanciscor, nancisci, nactus sum, dep. *to get; to find; to meet with.*

Narbonensis, e, adj. Narbonensis Gallia, *one of the four divisions of Gaul, in the southwestern part, deriving its name*

*from the city of Narbo, now Narbonne.*

Naris, is, f. *the nostril.*

Narro, ære, avi, atum, a. *to relate; to tell; to say.*

Nascor, nasci, natus sum, dep. *to be born; to grow; to be produced.*

Nasica, æ, m. *a surname of Publius Cornelius Scipio.*

Nasus, i, m. *a nose.*

Natalis, e, adj. *natal: dies natalis, a birth-day.*

Natans, tis, part. from

Nato, ære, avi, atum, freq. (no,) *to swim; to float.*

Natu, abl. sing. m. *by birth: natu minor, the younger: minimus, the youngest: major, the elder: maximus, the oldest.* § 126, 4, R. 1.

Natura, æ, f. (nascor,) *nature; creation; power.*

Naturalis, e, adj. *natural.*

Natus, a, um, part. (nascor,) *born: octoginta annos natus, eighty years old.*

Natus, i, m. *a son.*

Naufragium, i, n. *a shipwreck.*

Nauta, æ, m. *a sailor.*

Navalis, e, adj. (navis,) *naval; belonging to ships.*

Navigabilis, e, adj. *navigable.*

Navigatio, ōnis, f. (navigo,) *navigation.*

Navigium, i, n. *a ship; a vessel.*

Navigo, ære, avi, atum, a. (navis & ago,) *to navigate; to sail:*

navigātur, imp. *navigation is carried on; they sail.*

Navis, is, f. *a ship.*

Ne, conj. *not — lest; lest that; that — not: ne quidem, not even.* § 279, 3.

Ne, conj. enclitic: in *direct* questions, it is often omitted in the translation; in *indirect* questions, *whether*: in a *second* question, *or.* § 265, R. 2.

Nec, conj. (ne & que,) *and not; but not; neither; nor.*

Necessarius, a, um, adj. (necesse,) *necessary: —subs. a friend.*

Necessitas, ātis, f. *necessity; duty.*

Neco, āre, āvi or ui, ātum, a. *to kill; to destroy; to slay.*

Nefas, n. ind. (ne & fas,) *impiety; wrong.*

Neglectus, a, um, part. from

Negligo, -ligĕre, -lexi, -lectum, a. (nec & lego,) *to neglect; not to care for; to disregard.*

Nego, āre, āvi, ātum, a. *to deny; to refuse; to declare that not.*

Negotium, i, n. (ne & otium,) *business; labor; pains; difficulty: facili or nullo negotio, easily.*

Nemo, inis, c. (ne & homo,) *no one; no man.*

Nemus, ōris, n. *a forest; a grove.*

Nepos, ōtis, m. *a grandson.*

Neptūnus, i, m. *Neptune, a son of Saturn and Ops, and the god of the sea.*

Nequāquam, adv. *by no means.*

Neque, conj. (ne & que,) *neither; nor; and — not.*

Nequeo, ire, ivi, itum, irr. n. (ne & queo, § 182, 3,) *I cannot; I am not able.*

Nequis, -qua, -quod or -quid, pro. § 138; *lest any one; that no one or no thing.*

Nereis, īdis, f. *a Nereid; a sea-nymph. The Nereids were the daughters of Nereus and Doris.*

Nescio, ire, ivi, itum, n. (ne & scio,) *to be ignorant of; not to know; can not.*

Nestus, i, m. *a river in the western part of Thrace.*

Neuter, tra, trum, adj. (ne & uter, § 107,) *neither of the two; neither.*

Nicomēdes, is, m. *a king of Bithyma.*

Nidifico, āre, āvi, ātum, a. (nidus & facio,) *to build a nest.*

Nidus, i, m. *a nest.*

Niger, gra, grum, adj. *black.*

Nihil, n. ind., or Nihilum, i, n. (ne & hilum,) *nothing: nihil habeo quod, I have no reason why.*

Nihilominus, adv. *nevertheless.*

Nilus, i, m. *the Nile; the largest river of Africa.*

Nimius, a, um, adj. *too great; excessive; immoderate.*

Nimiūm, & Nimiō, adv. *too much.*

Ninus, i, m. *a king of Assyria.*  
 Niöbe, es, f. *the wife of Amphion,*  
*king of Thebes.*

Nisi, adv. (ne & si,) *unless; except; if not.*

Nisus, i, m. *a king of Megäris,*  
*and the father of Sylla.*

Nitidus, a, um, adj. (niteo,) *shining; bright; clear.*

Nitor, öris, m. (niteo,) *splendor; gloss; brilliancy.*

Nitor, niti, nisus & nixus sum, dep. *to strive.*

Nix, nivis, f. *snow.*

No, nare, navi, natum, n. *to swim.*

Nobilis, e, adj. (ior, issimus,) *noble; celebrated; famous; of high rank.*

Nobilitas, ätis, f. *nobility; the nobility; the nobles; a noble spirit; nobleness.*

Nobilito, äre, ävi, ätum, a. *to ennoble; to make famous.*

Noceo, ère, ui, itum, a. *to hurt; to injure; to harm.*

Noctu, abl. sing. *by night; in the night time.* § 94.

Nocturnus, a, um, adj. *nightly; nocturnal.*

Nodus, i, m. *a knot; a tumor.*

Nola, æ, f. *a city of Campania.*

Nolo, nolle, nolui, irr. n. (non & volo, § 178, 2,) *to be unwilling; the imperative of nolo, with an infinitive, is translated by not, and the infinitive,*

*by an imperative; as, esse noli, be not.*

Nomädes, um, m. pl. *a name given to those tribes who wander from place to place, with their flocks and herds, having no fixed residence.*

Nomen, inis, n. *a name.*

Non, adv. *not.*

Nonagesimus, a, um, num. adj. *the ninetyeth.*

Nonne, adv. (instead of num non,) *not? (in a question.)*

Nonnihil, n. ind. *something.*

Nonnisi, adv. *only; not; except.*

Nonnullus, a, um, adj. *some.*

Nonus, a, um, num. adj. *the ninth.*

Nos. *See Ego.*

Nosco, noscere, novi, notum, a. § 183, 3, N.; *to know; to understand; to learn.*

Noster, tra, trum, pro. *our.* § 139.

Nota, æ, f. *a mark.*

Notans, tis, part. from

Noto, äre, ävi, ätum, a. *to mark; to observe; to stigmatize.*

Notus, a, um, part. (from nosco,) *known.*

Novem, ind. num. adj. pl. *nine.*

Novus, a, um, adj. (comp. not used; sup. issimus,) *new; recent; fresh.*

Nox, noctis, f. *night: de nocte, by night.*

Noxius, a, um, adj. *hurtful; injurious.*

Nubes, is, f. *a cloud.*

Nubo, nubere, nupsi & nupta

- sum, nuptum, n. *to cover; to veil; to marry; to be married; (used only of the wife.)*
- Nudatus, a, um, part. *laid open; stripped; deprived; from*
- Nudo, âre, âvi, âtum, a. *to make naked; to lay open; from*
- Nudus, a, um, adj. *naked; bare.*
- Nullus, a, um, gen. *lus, § 107, adj. (non ullus,) no; no one.*
- Num, adv.: *in translating direct questions, it is commonly omitted; in indirect questions, it signifies whether.*
- Numa, æ, m. (Pompilius,) *the second king of Rome, and the successor of Romulus.*
- Numantia, æ, f. *a city of Spain, which was besieged by the Romans for twenty years.*
- Numantini, òrum, m. pl. *Nu-  
mantines; the people of Nu-  
mantia.*
- Numen, ïnis, n. (nuo,) *a deity; a  
god.*
- Numëro, âre, âvi, âtum, a. *to  
count; to number; to reckon;  
from*
- Numërus, i, m. *a number.*
- Numidæ, ârum, m. pl. *the Nu-  
midians.*
- Numidia, æ, f. *a country of Africa.*
- Numitor, òris, m. *the father of  
Rhea Silvia, and grandfather  
of Romulus and Remus.*
- Nummus, i, m. *money.*
- Nunc, adv. *now: nunc etiam,  
even now; still.*
- Nuncûpo, âre, âvi, âtum, a. *to  
name.*
- Nunquam, (ne & unquam,) adv. *never.*
- Nuntiatus, a, um, part. *from*
- Nuntio or -cio, âre, âvi, âtum, a. *(nuntius,) to announce; to tell.*
- Nuptiæ, ârum, f. pl. *nuptials;  
marriage; a wedding.*
- Nusquam, adv. (ne & usquam,) *nowhere; in no place.*
- Nutriendus, a, um, part. *to be  
nourished.*
- Nutrio, ire, ivi, itum, a. *to nour-  
ish.*
- Nutritus, a, um, part.
- Nutrix, icis, f. *a nurse.*
- Nympha, æ, f. *a nymph; a god-  
dess presiding over fountains,  
groves, or rivers, &c*
- O.
- O! int. *O! ah!*
- Ob, prep. *for; on account of;  
before.*
- Obdormisco, -dormiscere, -dor-  
mivi, inc. (ob & dormisco,) *to  
fall asleep; to sleep.*
- Obduco, -ducere, -dixi, -duc-  
tum, a. (ob & duco,) *to draw  
over; to cover over.*
- Obductus, a, um, part. *spread  
over; covered over.*
- Obedio, ire, ivi, itum, n. (ob &  
audio,) *to obey; to comply  
with; to be subject to.*
- Obeo, ire, ivi & ii, itum, irr. n.



- & a. (ob & eo,) *to go to; to discharge; to execute; to die.*
- Oberro, âre, âvi, âtum, n. (ob & erro,) *to wander; to wander about.*
- Obîtus, ūs, m. (obeo,) *death.*
- Objaceo, ére, ui, îtum, n. (ob & jaceo,) *to lie against or before; to be opposite.*
- Objectus, a, um, part. *thrown to, or in the way; exposed.*
- Objicio, -jicere, -jēci, -jectum, a. (ob & jacio,) *to throw before; to throw to; to give; to object; to expose.*
- Obligō, âre, âvi, âtum, a. (ob & ligo,) *to bind; to oblige; to obligate.*
- Obliquē, adv. *indirectly; obliquely; from*
- Obliquus, a, um, adj. *oblique; indirect; sideways.*
- Oblitus, a, um, part. *forgetting; having forgotten.*
- Obliviscor, oblivisci, oblitus sum, dep. *to forget.*
- Obnoxius, a, um, adj. *obnoxious; subject; exposed to; liable.*
- Obruo, -ruere, -rui, -rûtum, a. (ob & ruo,) *to overwhelm; to cover; to bury.*
- Obrûtus, a, um, part. *buried; covered; overwhelmed.*
- Obscûro, âre, âvi, âtum, a. (obscurus,) *to obscure; to darken.*
- Obsēcro, âre, âvi, âtum, a. (ob & sacro,) *to beseech; to conjure.*
- Obsēquor, -sequi, -secûtus sum, dep. (ob & sequor,) *to follow; to serve.*
- Observeo, âre, âvi, âtum, a. (ob & servo,) *to observe; to watch.*
- Obses, idis, c. (obsideo,) *a hostage.*
- Obsessus, a, um, part. *besieged; from*
- Obsideo, -sidere, -sēdi, -sessum, a. (ob & sedeo,) *to besiege; to invest; to blockade.*
- Obsidio, ōnis, f. *a siege.*
- Obsidionalis, e, adj. *belonging to a siege; obsidional: corōna, a crown given to him who has raised a siege.*
- Obstetrix, icis, f. *a midwife.*
- Obtestâtus, a, um, part. from
- Obtestor, âri, âtus sum, dep. (ob & testor,) *to conjure; to beseech; to entreat.*
- Obtineo, -tinere, -tinui, -tentum, a. (ob & teneo,) *to hold; to retain; to obtain: obtinet sententia, the opinion prevails.*
- Obtulit. See Offero.
- Obviâm, adv. *in the way; meeting; to meet: fio or eo obviâm, I meet; I go to meet.*
- Occasio, ōnis, f. *an occasion; a good opportunity.*
- Occâsus, ūs, m. *the setting of the heavenly bodies; the descent; evening; the west.*
- Occidens, tis, m. *the west; the setting sun; evening.*

Occidentālis, e, adj. *western*; *occidental*.

Occido, occidēre, occidi, occisum, a. (ob & cædo,) *to kill*; *to slay*; *to put to death*.

Occido, occidēre, occidi, occāsum, n. (ob & cado,) *to fall*; *to fall down*; *to set*.

\*Occisūrus, a, um, part. (occido.)

Occisus, a, um, part. (occido.)

Occæcātus, a, um, part. from

Occæco, āre, āvi, ātum, a. *to blind*; *to dazzle*.

Occulto, āre, āvi, ātum, freq. (occūlo,) *to conceal*; *to hide*.

Occultor, āri, ātus sum, pass. *to be concealed*; *to hide one's self*.

Occūpo, āre, āvi, ātum, a. *to occupy*; *to seize upon*; *to take possession of*.

Occurro, -currēre, -curri & -curri, -cursum, n. (ob & curro,) *to meet*; *to go to meet*; *to encounter*.

Oceānus, i, m. *the ocean*; *the sea*.

Octaviānus, i, m. (Cæsar,) *the nephew and adopted son of Julius Cæsar, called, after the battle at Actium, Augustus*.

Octāvus, a, um, num. adj. (octo,) *eighth*.

Octingenti, æ, a, num. adj. pl. *eight hundred*.

Octo, ind. num. adj. pl. *eight*.

Octoginta, ind. num. adj. pl. *eighty*.

Oculus, i, m. *an eye*.

Odi, odisse, def. pret. § 183, 1 *to hate*; *to detest*.

Odium, i, n. *hatred*.

Odor, ōris, m. *a smell*: pl. odōres, *odors*; *perfumes*.

Odōror, āri, ātus sum, dep. *to smell*.

Œneus, ei & eos, m. *a king of Calydon, and father of Meleāger and Dejanira*.

Œnomāus, i, m. § 9; *the name of a celebrated gladiator*.

Œta, æ, m. *a mountain in Thesaly, on the borders of Doris*.

Offero, offerre, obtūli, oblātum, irr. a. (ob & fero, § 196, 9,) *to offer*; *to present*.

Officina, æ, f. *a work-shop*; *an office*.

Officio, -ficēre, -fēcī, -fectum, a. (ob & facio,) *to stand in the way of*; *to injure*; *to hurt*.

Officium, i, n. *duty*; *a kindness*; *an obligation*; *politeness*; *civility*; *attention*.

Olea, æ, f. *an olive-tree*.

Oleum, i, n. *oil*.

Olim, adv. *formerly*; *sometime*.

Olor, ōris, m. *a swan*.

Olus, ēris, n. *herbs*; *potherbs*.

Olympia, æ, f. *a town and district of the Peloponnēsus, upon the Alpheus*.

Olympicus, a, um, adj. *Olympic*; *pertaining to Olympia*.

Olympius, a, um, adj. *Olympian*;

- pertaining to Olympus or to Olympia.*
- Olympus, i, m. *a high mountain between Thessaly and Macedonia.*
- Omen, inis, n. *an omen; a sign.*
- Omnis, e, adj. *all; every; every one: omnes, all: omnia, all things: with sine, it may signify any; as, sine omni discordiâ, without any discord.*
- Onus, ëris, n. *a burden; a load.*
- Onustus, a, um, adj. *laden; full of.*
- Opëra, æ, f. *labor; pains: dare opëram alicui, to attend to a thing; to devote one's self to it.*
- Opëror, äri, ätus sum, dep. *to labor; to work.*
- Opimus, a, um, adj. (comp. ior,) *rich; fruitful; fat; daintily.*
- Oportet, ëre, uit, imp. *it behoves; it is meet, fit, or proper; it is a duty; we ought.*
- Oppidum, i, n. *a walled town; a town.*
- Oppôno, -ponëre, -posui, -positum, a. (ob & pono,) *to oppose; to set against.*
- Opportünus, a, um, adj. (ior, issim,) *seasonable; commodious; convenient; favorable.*
- Oppositus, a, um, part. *opposed; opposite.*
- Opprimo, -primëre, pressi, -pressum, a. (ob & premo,) *to oppress; to overpower; to subdue.*
- Oppugnätus, a, um, part. from Oppugno, äre, ävi, ätum, a. (ob & pugno,) *to assault; to besiege; to attempt to take by force; to storm.*
- (Ops, nom., not in use, § 94.) opis, gen. f. *aid; help; means; assistance: opes, pl. wealth; riches; resources; power.*
- Optimè, adv. (sup. of benè,) *very well; excellently; best.*
- Optimüs, a, um, adj. (sup. of bonus,) *best; most worthy.*
- Optio, önis, f. *a choice; an option; from*
- Opto, äre, ävi, ätum, a. *to desire.*
- Opulens, & Opulentus, a, um, adj. (ior, issim,) *rich; opulent; wealthy.*
- Opus, ëris, n. *a work; a labor; a task.*
- Ora, æ, f. *a coast; a shore.*
- Ora, pl. *See Os.*
- Oraculum, i, n. (oro,) *an oracle; a response.*
- Orans, tis, part. (oro.)
- Oratio, önis, f. (oro,) *a discourse; an oration.*
- Orätor, öris, m. (oro,) *an orator; an ambassador.*
- Orbätus, a, um, part. (orbo,) *be-reaved or deprived of.*
- Orbëlus, i, m. *a mountain of Thrace or Macedonia.*
- Orbis, is, m. *an orb; a circle: in*

- orbem jacere, *to lie round in a circle*: orbis, or orbis terrarum, *the world*.
- Orbo, âre, âvi, âtum, a. *to deprive*; *to bereave of*.
- Orcus, i, m. *Pluto, the god of the lower world*; *the infernal regions*.
- Ordino, âre, âvi, âtum, a. *to order*; *to ordain*; *to arrange*.
- Ordo, inis, m. *order*; *arrangement*; *a row*: ordines remorum, *banks of oars*.
- Oriens, tis, m. (orior,) *the east*; *the morning*.
- Oriens, part. (orior.)
- Orientalis, e, adj. *eastern*.
- Origo, inis, f. *source*; *origin*: originem ducere, *to derive one's origin*; *from*.
- Orior, oriri, ortus sum, dep. § 177; *to arise*; *to begin*; *to appear*.
- Ornamentum, i, n. (orno,) *an ornament*.
- Ornatus, ūs, m. *an ornament*; *from*.
- Orno, âre, âvi, âtum, a. *to adorn*; *to deck*.
- Oro, âre, âvi, âtum, a. *to beg*; *to entreat*.
- Orôdes, is, m. *a king of Parthia, who took and destroyed Crassus*.
- Orpheus, ei & eos, m. *a celebrated poet and musician of Thrace*.
- Ortus, a, um, part. (orior,) *having arisen*; *risen*; *born*; *begun*.
- Ortus, ūs, m. *a rising*; *east*.
- Os, oris, n. *the mouth*; *the face*.
- Os, ossis, n. *a bone*.
- Ossa, æ, m. *a high mountain in Thessaly*.
- Ostendo, -tendere, -tendi, -tensum & tentum, a. (ob & tendo,) *to show*; *to point out*; *to exhibit*.
- Ostia, æ, f. *a town, built by Ancus Marcius, at the mouth of the Tiber*; *from*.
- Ostium, i, n. *a mouth of a river*.
- Ostrea, æ, f. pl. ostrea, ōrum, n. *an oyster*.
- Otium, i, n. *leisure*; *quiet*; *ease*; *idleness*.
- Otos, i, m. *a son of Neptune, or of Aloeus*.
- Ovis, is, f. *a sheep*.
- Ovum, i, n. *an egg*.

## P.

- P., *an abbreviation of Publius*.
- Pabulum, i, n. (pasco,) *food*; *fodder*.
- Paciscor, pacisci, pactus sum, dep. *to make a compact*; *to form a treaty*; *to bargain*; *to agree*.
- Pactolus, i, m. *a river of Lydia, famous for its golden sands*.
- Pactum, i, n. (paciscor,) *an agreement*; *a contract*: que pacto, *in what manner how*.
- Pactus, a, um, part. (paciscor.)

- Padus, i, m. *the largest river of Italy, now the Po.*
- Pæne, or Pene, adv. *almost; nearly.*
- Palea, æ, f. *chaff.*
- Palma, æ, f. *the palm of the hand; a palm-tree.*
- Palpēbra, æ, f. *the eyelid: pl. the eyelashes.*
- Palus, idis, f. *a marsh; a swamp; a lake.*
- Paluster, palustris, palustre, adj. *marshy.*
- Pan, Panis, m. *the god of shepherds.*
- Pando, pandēre, pansum & passum, a. *to open. to expand; to spread out.*
- Panionium, i, n. *a sacred place near mount Mycæ in Ionia.*
- Panis, is, m. *bread.*
- Panthēra, æ, f. *a panther.*
- Papirius, i, m. *the name of several Romans.*
- Papȳrus, d. g. & Papȳrum, i, n. *an Egyptian plant or reed, of which paper was made; the papyrus.*
- Parātus, a, um, part. & adj. (ior, issimus,) (paro,) *prepared; ready.*
- Parcæ, ārum, f. pl. *the Fates.*
- Parco, parcēre, peperci or parsi, *to spare.*
- Pardus, i, m. *a male panther; a pard.*
- Parōns, tis, c. (pario,) *a parent;*
- father; mother; creator; author; inventor.*
- Parēo, ēre, ui, n. *to obey; to be subject to.*
- Paries, ētis, m. *a wall.*
- Pario, parēre, pepēri, partum, a. *to bear; to bring forth; to cause; to produce; to obtain; to gain: ovum, to lay an egg.*
- Paris, Idis or Idos, m. *a son of Priam, king of Troy, and the brother of Hector.*
- Pariter, adv. *in like manner; equally; at the same time.*
- Parnassus, i, m. *a mountain of Phœcis, whose two summits were sacred to Apollo and Bacchus, and upon which the Muses were fabled to reside.*
- Paro, āre, āvi, ātum, a. *to prepare; to provide; to procure; to obtain; to equip: parāre insidias, to lay plots against.*
- Paropamisus, i, m. *a ridge of mountains in the north of India.*
- Pars, tis, f. *a part; a share; a portion; a region; a party: magnam partem, for the most part: in utrāque parte, on each side: magnā ex parte, in a great measure; for the most part.*
- Parsimonia, æ, f. (pasco,) *frugality.*
- Parthus, i, m. *an inhabitant of Parthia; a Parthian.*

- Particula, æ, f. dim. (pars,) *a particle; a small part.*  
 Partendus, a, um, part. (partior.)  
 Partim, adv. (pars,) *partly; in part.*  
 Partior, iri, itus sum, dep. (pars,) *to divide; to share.*  
 Partus, a, um, part. (pario.)  
 Partus, ūs, m. *a birth; offspring.*  
 Parum, adv. (minus, minimè, § 194,) *little; too little.*  
 Parvulus, a, um, dim. adj. *small; very small; from*  
 Parvus, a, um, adj. (minor, minus, § 125, 5,) *small or little; less; the least.*  
 Pasco, pascere, pavi, pastum, a. *to feed.*  
 Pascor, pasci, pastus sum, dep. *to feed; to graze; to feed upon.*  
 Passer, eris, m. *a sparrow.*  
 Passim, adv. *here and there; every where; in every direction.*  
 Passurus, a, um, part. (patior.)  
 Passus, a, um, part. (patior,) *having suffered.*  
 Passus, a, um, part. (pando,) *stretched out; hung up; dried: uva passa, a raisin.*  
 Passus, ūs, m. *a pace; a measure of 5 feet: mille passuum, a mile or 5000 feet.*  
 Pastor oris, m. (pasco,) *a shepherd.*  
 Patefacio, facere, feci, factum, a. (pateo & facio,) *to open; to disclose; to discover; to detect.*  
 Patefio, fieri, factus sum, irr. § 180, N.; *to be laid open or discovered.*  
 Patefactus, a, um, part. *opened, discovered.*  
 Patens, tis, part. & adj. *lying open; open; clear; from*  
 Pateo, ere, ui, n. *to be open; to stand open; to extend.*  
 Pater, tris, m. *a father: patres, fathers; senators: paterfamilias, patrisfamilias, § 91; the master of a family; a housekeeper.*  
 Paternus, a, um, adj. *paternal.*  
 Patientia, æ, f. *patience; hardness; from*  
 Pati, pati, passus sum, dep. *to suffer; to endure; to let; to allow.*  
 Patria, æ, f. (patrius,) *one's native country; one's birthplace.*  
 Patrimonium, i, n. (pater,) *patri-mony; inheritance.*  
 Patrocinium, i, n. *patronage; from*  
 Patrōnus, i, m. (pater,) *a patron; protector.*  
 Patruelis, is, c. *a cousin (by the father's side.)*  
 Pauci, æ, a, adj. pl. *few; a few.*  
 Paulatim, adv. *gradually; little by little.*  
 Paulò, or Paullò, adv. *a little.*  
 Paululūm, adv. *a little.*  
 Paullus, or Paulus, i, m. *a cog-*

nōmen or surname in the <i>Æmilian</i> tribe.	Pellis, is, f. <i>the skin</i> .
Pauper, ēris, adj. (ior, rīmus,) <i>poor</i> .	Pello, pellēre, pepūli, pulsum, a. <i>to drive away; to banish; to expel; to dispossess; to beat</i> .
Pauperies, ēi, f. <i>poverty</i> .	Peloponnēsus, i, f. <i>a peninsula of Greece, now called the Morea</i> .
Paupertas, ātis, f. <i>poverty; indigence</i> .	Pelusium, i, n. <i>a town of Egypt</i> .
Paveo, pavēre, pavi, n. <i>to fear; to be afraid</i> .	Pendens, tis, part. <i>hanging; impending</i> .
Pavo, ōnis, c. <i>a peacock</i> .	Pendeo, pendēre, pependi, pen-sum, n. <i>to hang</i> .
Pax, pacis, f. <i>peace</i> .	Pene, adv. <i>almost</i> .
Pecco, āre, āvi, ātum, n. <i>to sin; to commit a fault</i> .	Penetrāle, is, n. <i>the inner part of a house</i> .
Pecto, pectēre, pexi & pexui, pexum, a. <i>to comb; to dress</i> .	Penētro, āre, āvi, ātum, (penitus,) a. <i>to penetrate; to enter</i> .
Pectus, ōris, n. <i>the breast</i> .	Penēus, i, m. <i>the principal river of Thessaly, flowing between Ossa and Olympus</i> .
Pecunia, æ, f. <i>money; a sum of money</i> .	Peninsūla, æ, f. (pene & insūla,) <i>a peninsula</i> .
Pecus, ūdis, f. <i>a sheep; a beast</i> .	Penna, æ, f. <i>a feather; a quill; a wing</i> .
Pecus, ōris, n. <i>cattle; a herd; a flock</i> .	Pensīlis, e, adj. (pendeo,) <i>hanging; pendent</i> .
Pedes, ītis, c. (pes,) <i>one on foot; a foot-soldier</i> .	Penuria, æ, f. <i>want; scarcity</i> .
Pelāgus, i, n. <i>the sea</i> .	Peperci. <i>See Parco</i> .
Peleus, i, m. <i>a king of Thessaly, the son of Æacus, and father of Achilles</i> .	Pepūli. <i>See Pello</i> .
Pelias, æ, m. <i>a king of Thessaly, and son of Neptune</i> .	Pepéri. <i>See Pario</i> .
Peligni, ōrum, m. pl. <i>a people of Italy, whose country lay between the Aternus and the Sagrus</i> .	Per, prep. <i>by; through; for, during; along</i> .
Pelion, i, n. <i>a lofty mountain in Thessaly</i> .	Pera, æ, f. <i>a wallet; a bag</i> .
Pellicio, -licēre, -lexi, -lectum, a. (per & lacio,) <i>to allure; to entice; to invite</i> .	Perāgro, āre, āvi, ātum, n. (per & ager,) <i>to travel through; to go through or over</i> .
	Percontor & -cunctor, āri, ātus sum, dep. <i>to ask; to inquire</i> .

- Percunctātus**, a, um, part. (percunctor.)
- Percussor**, ōris, m. *a murderer; an assassin; one who wounds; from*
- Percutio**, -cutēre, cussi, -cussum, a. (per & quatio,) *to strike; to wound: secūri, to behead.*
- Perditē**, adv. *very; vehemently; exceedingly; desperately; from*
- Perditus**, a, um, part. & adj. (perdo,) *ruined; lost; undone; desperate.*
- Perdix**, icis, f. *a partridge.*
- Perdo**, -dēre, -dīdi, -ditum, a. (per & do,) *to ruin; to lose; to destroy.*
- Perduco**, -ducēre, -duxi, -ductum, a. (per & duco,) *to lead to.*
- Perductus**, a, um, part. *brought; led; conducted.*
- Perigrinatio**, ōnis, f. *foreign travel; a residence in a foreign country.*
- Peregrinus**, a, um, adj. *foreign.*
- Perennis**, e, adj. (per & annus,) *continual; lasting; unceasing; everlasting; perennial.*
- Pereo**, -ire, -ii, -itum, irr. n. *to perish; to be slain; to be lost.*
- Perfidia**, æ, f. *perfidy; from*
- Perfidus**, a, um, adj. (per & fides,) *perfidious.*
- Pergānum**, i, n., & -us, i, f., pl. -a, ōrum, n. *the citadel of Troy; also, a city of Mysia, situated upon the river Cai-cus. It was here that parchment was first made, which is hence called membrāna Pergāmi.*
- Pergo**, pergēre, perrexī, perrectum, n. (per & rego,) *to advance; to continue.*
- Pericles**, is, m. *an eminent orator and statesman of Athens.*
- Periculōsus**, a, um, adj. *dangerous; perilous; hazardous; from*
- Pericūlum**, & Periculum, i, n. *danger; peril.*
- Peritūrus**, a, um, part. (pereō.)
- Peritus**, a, um, adj. (ior, issimus,) *skilful; experienced.*
- Permeo**, āre, āvi, ātum, n. (per & meo,) *to go through; to flow through; to penetrate; to permeate.*
- Permisco**, -miscēre, -miscui, -mistum & -mixtum, a. (per & misceo,) *to mix; to mingle.*
- Permistus**, a, um, part. *mixed; mingled; confused.*
- Permitto**, -mittēre, -misi, -missum, a. (per & mitto,) *to commit; to intrust; to permit; to allow; to give leave to; to grant.*
- Permutatio**, ōnis, f. *exchange; change; from*
- Permuto**, āre, āvi, ātum, a. (per & muto,) *to change; to exchange.*



- Pernicies**, ēi, f. (pernéco,) *destruction ; extermination.*
- Perniciōsus**, a, um, adj. (ior, issīmus,) *pernicious ; hurtful.*
- Perpendo**, -pendēre, -pendi, -pensum, a. (per & pendo,) *to ponder ; to weigh ; to consider.*
- Perpēram**, adv. *wrong ; amiss ; rashly ; unjustly ; absurdly ; falsely.*
- Perpetior**, -pēti, -pessus sum, dep. (per & patior,) *to bear ; to suffer ; to endure.*
- Perpetuus**, a, um, adj. *perpetual ; constant.*
- Perrexi**. See **Pergo**.
- Persa**, æ, m. *a Persian ; an inhabitant of Persia.*
- Persecūtus**, a, um, part. from
- Persēquor**, -sēqui, -secūtus sum, dep. (per & sequor,) *to pursue ; to follow ; to continue ; to persevere in ; to persecute.*
- Perseus**, ei & eos, m. *the son of Jupiter and Danæ ; also, the last king of Macedon.*
- Persicus**, a, um, adj. *of Persia ; Persian.*
- Perspicio**, -spicēre, -spexi, -spectum, a. (per & specio,) *to see through ; to discern ; to become acquainted with ; to discover.*
- Persuadeo**, -suadēre, -suāsi, -suāsum, a. (per & suadeo,) *to persuade.*
- Perterreō**, -terrēre, -terrui, -terrītum, a. (per & terreō,) *to frighten greatly.*
- Perterritus**, a, um, part. *affrighted ; discouraged.*
- Pertinaciter**, adv. (iūs, issimē,) *obstinately ; constantly ; perseveringly.*
- Pertinax**, ācis, adj. (ior, issīmus,) *obstinate ; wilful.*
- Pertineo**, -tinēre, -tinui, n. (per & teneo,) *to extend ; to reach to.*
- Pervenio**, -venīre, -vēni, -ventum, n. (per & venio,) *to come to ; to arrive at ; to reach.*
- Pervenitur**, pass. imp. *one comes ; they come ; we come, &c.*
- Pervius**, a, um, adj. (per & via,) *pervious ; which may be passed through ; passable.*
- Pes**, pedis, m. *a foot.*
- Pessum**, adv. *down ; under foot ; to the bottom.*
- Pestilentia**, æ, f. (pestilens,) *a pestilence ; a plague.*
- Petens**, tis, part. (peto.)
- Petitio**, ōnis, f. *a petition ; a canvassing or soliciting for an office ; from*
- Peto**, ēre, ivi, itum, v. *to ask ; to request ; to attack ; to assail ; to go to ; to seek ; to go for ; to derive ; to bring.*
- Petra**, æ, f. *the metropolis of Arabia Petræa.*
- Petræa**, æ, f. (Arabia,) *Arabia Petræa, the northern part of Arabia, south of Palestine.*

- Petulantia**, æ, f. *petulance*; *insolence*; *mischievousness*; *wantonness*.
- Phæax**, âcis, m. *a Phæacian, or inhabitant of Phæacia, now Corfu. The Phæacians were famous for luxury.*
- Paalëræ**, ârum, f. pl. *the trappings of a horse*; *habiliments*.
- Pharos**, i, f. *a small island at the western mouth of the Nile, on which was a tower or light-house, esteemed one of the seven wonders of the world.*
- Pharsâlus**, i, m. *a city of Thesaly.*
- Pharnâces**, is, m. *a son of Mithridates, king of Pontus.*
- Phasis**, îdis & is, f. *a town and river of Colchis, on the east side of the Euxine.*
- Phidias**, æ, m. *a celebrated Athenian statuary.*
- Philæni**, ôrum, m. pl. *two Carthaginian brothers, who suffered themselves to be buried alive, for the purpose of establishing the controverted boundary of their country.*
- Philippi**, ôrum, m. pl. *a city of Macedon, on the confines of Thrace.*
- Philippicûs**, a, um, adj. *belonging to Philippi.*
- Philippides**, æ, m. *a comic poet.*
- Philippus**, i, m. *Philip*; *the father of Alexander*; also, *the son of Demetrius.*
- Philomêla**, æ, f. *a nightingale.*
- Philosophia**, æ, f. *philosophy.*
- Philosôphus**, i, m. *a philosopher*; *a lover of learning and wisdom.*
- Phineus**, i, m. *a king of Arcadia, and priest of Apollo.*
- Phocæi**, ôrum, m. pl. *the Phocæans*; *inhabitants of Phocæa, a maritime city of Ionia.*
- Phocis**, îdis, f. *a country of Greece.*
- Phœnice**, es, f. *Phœnicia, a maritime country of Syria, north of Palestine.*
- Phœnix**, icis, m. *a Phœnician.*
- Phryx**, ygis, m. *a Phrygian*; *an inhabitant of Phrygia.*
- Picentes**, ium, m. pl. *the inhabitants of Picenum.*
- Picênum**, i, n. *a country of Italy.*
- Pictus**, a, um, part. (pingo,) *painted*; *embroidered*: *picta tabûla, a picture*; *a painting.*
- Piêtas**, âtis, f. (pius,) *piety*; *filial duty.*
- Pignus**, ôris, n. *a pledge*; *a pawn*; *security*; *assurance.*
- Pila**, æ, f. *a ball.*
- Pileus**, i, m. *a hat*; *a cap.*
- Pilus**, i, m. *the hair.*
- Pindârus**, i, m. *Pindar, a Theban, the most eminent of the Greek lyric poets.*
- Pingo**, pingêre, pinxi, pictum, a. *to paint*; *to depict*; *to delineate*; *to draw*; *to represent in painting*; *acu, to embroider.*

Pinguis, e, adj. *fat ; fertile ; rich.*  
inna, æ, f. *a fin.*

Piræus, i, m. *the principal port  
and arsenal of Athens.*

Pirâta, æ, m. *a pirate.*

Piscâtor, ôris, m. *a fisherman.*

Piscis, is, m. *a fish.*

Pisistrâtus, i, m. *an Athenian ty-  
rant, distinguished for his elo-  
quence.*

Pistrinum, i, n. *a mill.*

Pius, i, m. *an agnômen, or sur-  
name of Metellus.*

Pius, a, um, adj. *pious, dutiful,  
or affectionate to parents.*

Placeo, ère, ui, itum, n. *to please :*  
*sibi, to be vain or proud of ; to*  
*plume one's self.*

Placet, placuit, or placitum est,  
imp. *it pleases ; it is determin-  
ed ; it seems good to.*

Placidus, a, um, adj. (ior, issimus,)  
*placid ; quiet ; still ; tranquil ;*  
*mild ; gentle.*

Plaga, æ, f. *a blow ; a wound :*  
plagæ, pl. *nets ; toils.*

Planè, adv. *entirely ; totally ;*  
*plainly.*

Planta, æ, f. *a plant.*

Platânus, i, f. *the plane-tree.*

Platëa, æ, f. *a species of bird, the*  
*spoonbill.*

P.ato, ônis, m. *an Athenian, one*  
*of the most celebrated of the*  
*Grecian philosophers.*

Plaustrum, i, n. *a cart ; a wag-  
on.*

Plebs, & Plebes, is, f. *the peo-*

*ple ; the common people ; the*  
*plebeians.*

Plecto, plectère, — plexum, a. *to*  
*punish ; to weave.*

Plerique, pleræque, plerâque,  
adj. pl. *most ; the most ; many.*

Plerumque, adv. *commonly ; gen-  
erally ; for the most part ;*  
*sometimes.*

Plinius, i, m. *Pliny ; the name of*  
*two distinguished Roman au-  
thors.*

Plotinus, i, m. *See Catiénus.*

Plumbeus, a, um, adj. *of lead ;*  
*leaden ; from*

Plumbum, i, n. *lead.*

Pluo, pluère, plui or pluvi, n. *to*  
*rain.*

Plurimus, a, um, adj. (sup. of  
multus,) *very much ; most ;*  
*very many.*

Plus, uris, adj. (n. in sing., comp.  
of multus, §§ 125, 5, & 110,)  
*more : pl. many.*

Plüs, adv. (comp. of multum,)  
*more ; longer.*

Pluto, ônis, m. *a son of Saturn,*  
*and king of the infernal re-  
gions.*

Poculum, i, n. *a cup.*

Poëma, âtis, n. *a poem.*

Pœna, æ, f. *a punishment.*

Pœnitet, ère, uit, imp. *it repents :*  
*pœnitet me, I repent.*

Pœnus, a, um, adj. *belonging to*  
*Carthage ; Carthaginian :—*  
*subs. a Carthaginian.*

Poëta, æ, m. *a poet.*

Pol, adv. *by Pollux*; *truly*.  
 Pollex, icis, m. *the thumb*; *the great toe*.  
 Polliceor, eri, itus sum, dep. *to promise*.  
 Pollicitus, a, um, part.  
 Pollux, ūcis, m. *a son of Leda, and twin brother of Castor*.  
 Polyxēna, æ, f. *a daughter of Priam and Hecuba*.  
 Pomifer, ĕra, ĕrum, adj. (pomum & fero,) *bearing fruit*: pomifĕræ arbōres, *fruit-trees*.  
 Pompa, æ, f. *a procession*; *pomp*; *parade*.  
 Pompeiānus, a, um, adj. *belonging to Pompey*.  
 Pompeius, i, m. *Pompey*; *the name of a Roman gens, or clan, from which sprang many distinguished individuals*: (Cneius,) *a distinguished Roman, sur-named the Great*.  
 Pompilius, i, m. *See Numa*.  
 Pomum, i, n. *an apple*; *any edible fruit growing upon a tree*.  
 Pondus, ĕris, n. *a weight*.  
 Pono, ponĕre, posui, posĭtum, a. *to place*; *to put*; *to set*.  
 Pons, tis, m. *a bridge*.  
 Pontius, i, m. (Thelesinus,) *a general of the Samnites*.  
 Pontus, i, m. *a sea*: *by synec-dōche, the Euxine or Black sea*; also, *the kingdom of Pontus, on the south of the Euxine*.  
 Poposci. *See Posco*.

Popŭlor, āri, ātus sum, ĕp. *to lay waste*; *to depopulate*; *from*.  
 Popŭlus, i, m. *the people*; *a nation*; *a tribe*: pl. *nations*; *tribes*.  
 Porrectus, a, um, part. *from*.  
 Porriĝo, igĕre, exi, ectum, a. (porro & rego,) *to reach or spread out*; *to extend*; *to offer*.  
 Porsēna, æ, m. *a king of Etruria*.  
 Porta, æ, f. *a gate*.  
 Portans, tis, part. (porto.)  
 Portendo, -tendĕre, -tendi, -tĕntum, a. (porro & tendo,) *to presage*; *to forebode*; *to portend*; *to betoken*.  
 Portĭcus, ūs, f. *a portico*; *a gallery*; *a porch*.  
 Porto, āre, āvi, ātum, a. *to carry*; *to bear*.  
 Portus, ūs, m. *a port*; *a harbor*.  
 Posco, poscĕre, poposci, a. *to demand*; *to earnestly request*.  
 Posĭtus, a, um, part. (pono,) *situated*.  
 Possessio, ōnis, f. *possession*.  
 Possessor, ōris, m. *a possessor*; *an occupant*; *from*.  
 Possĭdeo, -sidĕre, -sĕdi, -sessum, a. *to possess*.  
 Possum, posse, potui, irr. n. (potis & sum, § 154, R. 7,) *to be able*; *I can*.  
 Post, prep. *after*:—adv. *after, after that*; *afterwards*.

Postea, adv. *afterwards*.

Postĕra, ĕrum, adj. § 125, 4, (eror, rĕmus,) *succeeding; subsequent; next: in postĕrum, (supply tempus,) for the future: postĕri, ōrum, (§ 205, R. 7, (1); posterity.*

Postis, is, m. *a post.*

Postquam, adv. *after; after that; since.*

Postrĕmò & -um, adv. *at last; finally; from*

Postrĕmus, a, um, adj. (sup. of postĕra, § 125, 4,) *the last: ad postrĕmum, at last.*

Postŭlo, āre, āvi, ātum, a. (posco,) *to ask; to ask for; to demand.*

Postumius, i, m. *the name of a Roman gens or clan: (Spurius,) a consul defeated by the Samnites, at the Caudine Forks.*

Posui. See Pono.

Potens, tis, adj. (ior, issĭmus,) *powerful.*

Potentia, æ, f. *power; authority; government.*

Potestas, ātis, f. (potis,) *power.*

Potio, ōnis, f. (poto,) *a drink; a draught.*

Potior, iri, itus sum, dep. *to get; to possess; to obtain; to enjoy; to gain possession of.*

Potissĭmum, adv. (sup. of potiùs,) *principal; chiefly; especially.*

Potitus, a, um, part. (potior,) *having obtained.*

Potiùs, adv. comp. (sup. potissĭmum,) *rather.*

Poto, potāre, potāvi, potātum or potum, a. *to drink.*

Potuisse. See Possum.

Potus, ūs, m. *drink.*

Præ, prep. *before; for; in comparison of, or with.*

Præaltus, a, um, adj. *very high or lofty, very deep.*

Præbeo, ĕre, ui, itum, a. (præ & habeo,) *to offer; to supply; to give; to afford: speciem, to exhibit the appearance of: usum, to serve for.*

Præcĕdens, tis, part. from

Præcĕdo, -cĕdĕre, -cessi, -cesum, a. (præ & cĕdo,) *to precede; to go before.*

Præceptor, ōris, m. (præcipio,) *a preceptor, master, or teacher.*

Præceptum, i, n. (præcipio,) *a precept; a doctrine; advice.*

Præcido, -cidĕre, -cidi, -cisum a. (præ & cĕdo,) *to cut off.*

Præcipio, -cipĕre, -cĕpi, -ceptum, a. (præ & capio,) *to prescribe; to command.*

Præcipĭto, āre, āvi, ātum, a. (præceps,) *to throw; to throw down; to precipitate.*

Præcipuĕ, adv. *especially; particularly; from*

Præcipuus, a, um, adj. *especial; distinguished; the chief; the principal.*

Præclârè, adv. *excellently*; *famously*; *gloriously*; from  
 Præclârus, a, um, adj. *famous*.  
 Præclûdo, -cludere, -clûsi, -clûsum, a. (præ & claudo,) *to close*; *to stop*; *to shut up*.  
 Præco, ōnis, m. a *herald*.  
 Præda, æ, f. *booty*; *the prey*.  
 Prædico, âre, âvi, âtum, a. (præ & dico,) *to praise*; *to declare*; *to assert*; *to affirm*.  
 Prædico, cêre, .xi, ctum, a. (præ & dico,) *to predict*; *to foretell*.  
 Prædictus, a, um, part. *foretold*.  
 Prædor, âri, âtus sum, dep. (præda,) *to plunder*.  
 Præfans, tis, part. from  
 Præfâri, fâtus, def. § 183, 6; *to foretell*; *to announce*; *to predict*.  
 Præfêro, -ferre, -tûli, -lâtum, irr. a. (præ & fero,) *to prefer*; *to bear before*.  
 Præfinio, ire, ivi, itum, a. (præ & finio,) *to appoint*; *to determine*.  
 Præfinitus, a, um, part.  
 Prælâtus, a, um, part. (præfêro.)  
 Prælians, tis, part. (prælior.)  
 Præliâtus, a, um, part. from  
 Prælior, âri, âtus sum, dep. *to give battle*; *to engage*; *to fight*.  
 Prælium, i, n. a *battle*.  
 Præmium, i, n. a *reward*; a *prize*.  
 Præmitto -mittere, -misi, -mis-

sum, a. (præ & mitto,) *to send before*.  
 Præneste, is, n. a *city of Latium*.  
 Prænuntio, âre, âvi, âtum, a. (præ & nuntio,) *to announce*; *to tell beforehand*; *to signify*; *to give notice*.  
 Præpâro, âre, âvi, âtum, a. (præ & paro,) *to prepare*; *to make ready*; *to make*.  
 Præpôno, -ponere, -posui, -positum, a. (præ & pono,) *to set before*; *to value more*; *to place over*; *to prefer*.  
 Præsens, tis, adj. *present*; *imminent*.  
 Præsêpe, is, n. a *manger*; a *crib*.  
 Præsidium, i, n. a *garrison*; *defence*.  
 Præstans, tis, part. & adj. (ior, issimus,) (præsto,) *excellent*; *distinguished*.  
 Præstantia, æ, f. *superiority*; *an advantage*; *a preëminence*.  
 Præsto, stâre, stûti, n. & a. (præ & sto,) *to stand before*; *to perform*; *to pay*; *to grant*, *to give*; *to render*; *to execute*; *to cause*; *to excel*; *to be superior*; *to surpass*: se, *to show or prove one's self* præstat, imp. *it is better*.  
 Præsum, -esse, -fui, irr. n. (præ & sum,) *to be over*; *to preside over*; *to have the charge or command of*; *to rule over*.  
 Prætendo, -tendere, -tendi, -ten-

- sum or tum, a. (præ & tendo,) *to hold before; to stretch or extend before; to be opposite to; to pretend.*
- Præter, prep. *besides; except; contrary to.*
- Præterea, adv. (præter & ea,) *besides; moreover.*
- Prætereo, ire, ii, itum, irr. a. § 182, 3, (præter & eo,) *to pass over or by; to go beyond; to omit; not to mention.*
- Prætereundus, a, um, part. (prætereo,)
- Præteriens, euntis, part. (prætereo,)
- Præteritus, a, um, part. (prætereo,) *past.*
- Præterquam, adv. *except; besides: præterquam si, except in case.*
- Prætorius, i, m. (vir,) *a man who has been a prætor; one of prætorian dignity.*
- Pratum, i, n. *a meadow; a pasture.*
- Pravitas, âtis, f. *depravity; from*
- Pravus, a, um, adj. (ior, issimus,) *depraved; bad.*
- Precâtus, a, um, part. (precor,)
- Preci, -em, -e, f. (prex not used, § 94,) *a prayer: pl. preces.*
- Precor, âri, âtus sum, dep. *to pray; to entreat.*
- Premo, premere, pressi, pressum, a. *to press; to grieve; to urge.*
- Pretiôsus, a, um, adj. (ior, issi-
- mus,) *precious; valuable; costly; from*
- Pretium, i, n. *a price; a ransom; a reward: in pretio esse, to be valued; to be in estimation.*
- Priâmus, i, m. *Priam, the last king of Troy.*
- Pridie, adv. *the day before.*
- Priene, es, f. *a maritime town of Ionia.*
- Primò & -um, adv. (sup. of prius,) *first; at first: quum primum, as soon as.*
- Primoris, e, adj. *the first; the foremost: dentes, the front teeth.*
- Primus, a, um, num. adj. *the first.*
- Princeps, ipis, adj. (primus & capio,) *the chief; the first: principes, the princes; the chiefs; chief men.*
- Principâtus, ûs, m. *a government; principality.*
- Priscus, i, m. *a cognomen or surname of the elder Tarquin.*
- Prior, us, adj. (sup. primus, § 126, 1,) *the former; prior; first.*
- Prius, adv. *before; prior; first.*
- Priusquam, adv. *sooner than; before that; before.*
- Privâtus, a, um, adj. (privo,) *private; secret: — subs. a private man.*
- Pro, prep. *for; instead of.*

- Probabilis**, e, adj. (probo,) *probable*.
- Proboscis**, idis, f. *proboscis*; *the trunk of an elephant*.
- Procas**, æ, m. See **Silvius**.
- Procédens**, tis, part. from
- Procédo**, -cedère, -cessi, -cessum, n. (pro & cedo,) *to proceed*; *to go forth*; *to go forward*; *to advance*; *to go out*.
- Proceritas**, âtis, f. *stature*; *height*; *tallness*; *length*; from
- Procérus**, a, um, adj. *tall*; *long*.
- Proclâmo**, âre, âvi, âtum, n. (pro & clamo,) *to cry out*; *to proclaim*.
- Proconsul**, ūlis, m. (pro & consul,) *a proconsul*.
- Procreo**, âre, âvi, âtum, a. (pro & creo,) *to beget*.
- Procul**, adv. *far*.
- Procûro**, âre, âvi, âtum, a. (pro & curo,) *to take care of*; *to manage*.
- Procurro**, currère, curri & curri, cursum, n. (pro & curro,) *to run forward*; *to jut out*; *to extend*.
- Prodigium**, i, n. *a prodigy*.
- Proditor**, ôris, m. (prodo,) *a traitor*.
- Proditus**, a, um, part. from
- Prodo**, -dère, -didi, -dîtum, a. (pro & do,) *to betray*; *to relate*; *to discover*; *to disclose*; *to manifest*.
- Prælior**, âri, âtus sum, dep. *to fight*; from
- Prælium**, i, n. *a battle*.
- Profectus**, a, um, part. (proficiscor.)
- Proficiscens**, tis, part. from
- Proficiscor**, icisci, ectus sum, dep. (pro & facio,) *to march*; *to travel*; *to depart*; *to go*.
- Profiteor**, -fitëri, -fessus sum, dep. (pro & fateor,) *to declare*; *to avow publicly*; *to profess*; *sapientiam, to profess wisdom*; *to profess to be a philosopher*.
- Profugio**, -fugère, -fûgi, -fugitum, n. (pro & fugio,) *to flee*, *to escape*.
- Profûgus**, a, um, adj. *fleeing*; *escaping*:—subs. *a fugitive*; *an exile*.
- Progredior**, -grëdi, -gressus sum, dep. (pro & gradior,) *to go forward*; *to proceed*; *to advance*.
- Progressus**, a, um, part. *having advanced*.
- Prohibeo**, ère, ui, itum, a. (pro & habeo,) *to prohibit*; *to hinder*; *to forbid*.
- Prohibitus**, a, um, part.
- Projicio**, -jicère, -jèci, -jectum, a. (pro & jacio,) *to throw away*; *to throw down*; *to throw*.
- Prolabor**, -lâbi, -lapsus sum, dep. (pro & labor,) *to fall down*; *to fall forward*.
- Prolapsus**, a, um, part. *having fallen*.



Pro'āto, āre, āvi, ātum, a. (prof-  
ĕro,) *to enlarge; to extend;  
to amplify.*

Proles, is, f. *a race; offspring.*

Prometheus, i, m. *the son of Ia-  
pētus and Clymēne.*

Promittens, tis, part. from

Promitto, -mittĕre, -misi, -mis-  
sum, a. (pro & mitto,) *to prom-  
ise; to offer.*

Promontorium, i, n. (pro & mons,) *a promontory; a headland; a  
cape.*

Promoveo, -movĕre, -mōvi, -mō-  
tum, n. & a. (pro & moveo,) *to  
move forward; to enlarge.*

Pronus, a, um, adj. *inclined.*

Propāgo, āre, āvi, ātum, a. *to  
propagate; to prolong; to  
continue.*

Prope, adv. & prep. (propiūs, prox  
imē,) *near; near to; nigh.*

Propĕro, āre, āvi, ātum, n. *to has-  
ten.*

Propinquus, a, um, adj. (prope,) *near;  
related: propinqui, subs.  
relations; kinsmen.*

Propior, us, adj. comp. § 126, 1;  
(proximū, sup.) *nearer.*

Propiūs, adv. *nearer; comp. of  
prope.*

Propōno, -ponĕre, -posui, -posi-  
tum, a. (pro & pono,) *to set  
before; to propose; to offer.*

Propōnor, -pōni, -positus sum,  
pass. *to be set before: pro-  
positum est mihi, I intend or  
purpose.*

Propontis, īdis, f. *the sea of Mar-  
mōra.*

Propositus, a, um, part. *proposed;  
put.*

Propriē, adv. *peculiarly; partic-  
ularly; properly; strictly.*

Proprius, a, um, adj. *peculiar;  
proper; one's own; special.*

Propter, prep. *for; on account of.*

Propulso, āre, āvi, ātum, freq.  
(propello,) *to drive away; to  
ward off; to repel.*

Propylæum, i, n. *the porch of a  
temple; an entrance, the rows  
of columns leading to the A-  
cropōlis at Athens.*

Prora, æ, f. *the prow of a ship.*

Proscribo, -scribĕre, -scripsi,  
-scriptum, a. (pro & scribo,) *to  
proscribe; to outlaw; to  
doom to death and confiscation  
of goods.*

Prosecūtus, a, um, part. *having  
accompanied.*

Prosĕquor, -sĕqui, -secūtus sum,  
dep. (pro & sequor,) *to accom-  
pany; to attend; to follow;  
to celebrate: honoribus, to  
heap or load with honors; to  
honor.*

Proserpina, æ, f. *the daughter of  
Ceres and Jupiter, and wife  
of Pluto.*

Prospectus, ūs, m. (prospicio,) *a  
prospect; a distant view.*

Prospĕrē, adv. (prosper,) *prosper-  
ously; successfully.*

Prosterno, -sternĕre, -strāvi,

- stratum, a. (pro & sterno,) *to prostrate; to throw down.*
- Prostratus, a, um, part. (proster-no.)
- Prosum, prodesse, profui, irr. n. (pro & sum, § 154, R. 6,) *to do good; to profit.*
- Protagōras, æ, m. *a Greek philosopher.*
- Protenus, adv. (pro & tenus,) *immediately; directly.*
- Protero, -terere, -trivi, -tritum, a. (pro & tero,) *to trample upon; to tread down; to crush.*
- Protractus, a, um, part. from
- Protraho, -trahere, -traxi, -tractum; a. (pro & traho,) *to protract; to prolong.*
- Proveniens, tis, part. from
- Provenio, -venire, -veni, -ventum, n. (pro & venio,) *to come forth.*
- Provincia, æ, f. *a province.*
- Provocatio, ōnis, f. *a provocation; a challenge; from*
- Provoco, āre, āvi, ātum, a. (pro & voco,) *to call forth; to call out; to defy or challenge; to appeal.*
- Proximē, adv. (sup. of prope,) *nearest; very near; next to.*
- Proximus, a, um, adj. (sup. of propior,) *nearest; next.*
- Prudens, tis, adj. (ior, issimus,) *prudent; wise; expert.*
- Prudentia, æ, f. *prudence; knowledge.*
- Pseudophilippus, i, m. *a false or pretended Philip, a name given to Andrius.*
- Psittacus, i, m. *a parrot.*
- Psophidius, a, um, adj. *of or belonging to Psophis; Psophidian.*
- Psophis, idis, f. *a city of Arcadia.*
- Ptolemæus, i, m. *Ptolemy; the name of several Egyptian kings.*
- Publicē, adv. (publicus,) *publicly; at the public expense; by public authority.*
- Publicola, æ, m. (populus & colo,) *a surname given to P. Valerius, on account of his love of popularity.*
- Publicus, a, um, adj. (populus,) *public: in publicum procedens, going abroad or appearing in public:—subs. publicum, the public treasury.*
- Publius, i, m. *the prænomen of several Romans.*
- Pudibundus, a, um, adj. (pudeo,) *ashamed.*
- Puer, ĕri, m. *a boy; a servant.*
- Puerilis, e, adj. *puerile; childish. ætas, boyhood; childhood.*
- Pueritia, æ, f. *boyhood; childhood.*
- Pugna, æ, f. *a battle.*
- Pugnans, tis, part. (pugno.)
- Pugnatus, a, um, part. from
- Pugno, āre, āvi, ātum, n. *to fight: pugnatur, pass. imp. a battle is fought; they fight.*

Pulcher, ra, rum, adj. (ior, rīmus,) *fair; beautiful; glorious.*

Pulchritudo, inis, f. *fairness; beauty.*

Pullus, i, m. *the young of any animal.*

Pulsus, a, um, part. (pello.)

Pulvillus, i, m. (Horatius,) *a Roman consul in the first year of the republic.*

Punicus, a, um, adj. *Punic; belonging to Carthage; Carthaginian.*

Punio, ire, īvi, itum, a. *to punish.*

Punitus, a, um, part.

Pupillus, i, m. *a pupil; a ward; an orphan.*

Puppis, is, f. *the stern of a ship.*

Purgo, āre, āvi, ātum, a. *to purge; to purify; to clear; to clean; to excuse.*

Purpura, æ, f. *purple; the purple muscle.*

Purpuratus, a, um, adj. *clad in purple: purpurāti, pl. courtiers; nobles.*

Purpureus, a, um, adj. *purple.*

Purus, a, um, adj. *pure; clear.*

Pusillus, a, um, adj. *small; weak.*

Puteus, i, m. *a well.*

Puto, āre, āvi, ātum, a. *to think.*

Putresco, putrescere, putrui, inc. (putreo,) *to rot; to decay.*

Pydna, æ, f. *a town of Macedonia.*

Pygmæi, ōrum, m. *the Pygmies,*

*a race of dwarfs, inhabiting a remote part of India or Ethiopia.*

Pyra, æ, f. *a funeral pile.*

Pyramis, idis, f. *a pyramid.*

Pyrenæus, i, m., & Pyrenæi, ōrum, m. pl. *Pyrenees, mountains dividing France and Spain.*

Pyræhus, i, m. *a king of Epirus.*

Pythagōras, æ, m. *a Grecian philosopher, born at Samos.*

Pythagoræus, i, m. *a Pythagorean; a follower or disciple of Pythagoras.*

Pythia, æ, f. *the priestess of Apollo at Delphi.*

Pythias, æ, m. *a soldier of Philip king of Macedon.*

## Q.

Q., or Qu., an abbreviation of Quintus. § 328.

Quadragesimus, a, um, num. adj. *the fortieth; from*

Quadraginta, num. adj. pl. ind. *forty.*

Quadriennium, i, n. (quatuor & annus,) *the space of four years.*

Quadrigæ, ārum, f. *a four-horse chariot; a team of four horses.*

Quadringentesimus, a, um, num. adj. *the four hundredth.*

Quadringenti, æ, a, num. adj. pl. *four hundred.*

Quadrupes, pēdis, adj. (quatuor

& pes,) *having four feet; four-footed.*

Quærens, tis, part. from

Quæro, quærere, quæsivi, quæsitum, a. *to ask; to seek for; to inquire; to search: quæritur, it is asked; the inquiry is made.*

Quæstio, ònis, f. *a question.*

Quæstor, òris, m. *a quæstor; a treasurer; an inferior military officer who attended the consuls.*

Quæstus, ùs, m. *gain; a trade.*

Qualis, e, adj. *of what kind; as; such as; what.*

Quàm, conj. & adv. *as; how: after comparatives, than.*

Quamdiu, or Quandiu, adv. *as long as.*

Quamquam, or Quanquam, conj. *though; although.*

Quamvis, conj. *although.*

Quando, adv. *when; since.*

Quantò, adv. *by how much; as.*

Quantopère, adv. *how greatly; how much.*

Quantum, adv. *how much; as much as.*

Quantus, a, um, adj. *how great; as great; how admirable; how striking.*

Quantuslibet, quantalibet, quantumlibet, adj. (quantus & libet,) *how great soever; &c. so great.*

Quapropter, adv. *wherefore; why.*

Quare, adv. (quà & re,) *where-*

*fore; for which reason; whence; therefore.*

Quartus, a, um, num. adj. *the fourth.*

Quasi, adv. *as if; as.*

Quatriduum, i, n. (quatuor & dies,) *a space of four days.*

Quatuor, num. adj. pl. ind. *four.*

Quatuordècim, num. adj. pl. ind. *fourteen.*

Que, enclitic conj. § 198, N. 1; *and; also.*

Queo, ire, ivi, itum, irr. § 182, R. 3, N; *to be able; I can.*

Quercus, ùs, f. *an oak.*

Queror, queri, questus sum, dep. *to complain.*

Questus, a, um, part. *complaining; having complained.*

Qui, quæ, quod, rel. pro. § 136; *who; which; what.*

Qui, quæ, quod, interrogative pro. *who? which? what?* § 137.

Quì, adv. *how; in what manner.*

Quia, conj. § 198, 7; *because.*

Quicumque, quæcunque, quodcunque, rel. pro. § 136; *who-soever; whatsoever; every one.*

Quidam, quædam, quoddam & quiddam, pro. § 138; *a certain one; a certain person or thing: quidam homines, certain men.*

Quidem, adv. § 279, 3, (d.) *indeed; truly; at least. See Ne.*

Quin, conj. § 198, 8; *but: but that.*

Quinctius, i, m. (Titus,) a Roman general.  
 Quindécim, num. adj. pl. ind. fifteen.  
 Quingentesimus, a, um, num. adj. the five hundredth.  
 Quingenti, æ, a, num. adj. pl. five hundred.  
 Quinquagēni, æ, a, num. adj. pl. every fifty; fifty.  
 Quinquagesimus, a, um, num. adj. fiftieth.  
 Quinquaginta, num. adj. pl. ind. fifty.  
 Quinque, num. adj. pl. ind. five.  
 Quinquies, num. adv. five times.  
 Quinto, adv. the fifth time.  
 Quintus, a, um, num. adj. the fifth.  
 Quintus, or Quinctius, i, m. a surname among the Romans.  
 Quis, quæ, quid, pro. who? what? quid? why?  
 Quisnam, or Quinam, quænam, quodnam or quidnam, pro. § 137; who; what.  
 Quisquam, quæquam, quidquam or quicquam, pro. § 138, 3; any one; any thing: nec quisquam, and no one.  
 Quisque, quæque, quodque or quidque, pro. each; every; whosoever; whatsoever.  
 Quisquis, quidquid or quicquid, rel. pro. § 136; whoever; whatever.  
 Quivis, quævis, quodvis or quidvis, pro. whosoever; whatsoever; any one.

Quò, adv. that; to the end that; whither: quò — eò, for quanto — tanto, by how much; by so much; or the more — the more.  
 Quòd, conj. that; because.  
 Quominus, adv. that — not.  
 Quomodo, adv. how; by what means.  
 Quondam, adv. formerly; once.  
 Quoniam, conj. since; because.  
 Quoque, conj. also.  
 Quot, adj. ind. pl. how many.  
 Quotannis, adv. annually; yearly.  
 Quotidie, adv. (quot & dies,) every day; daily.  
 Quoties, adv. as often as; how often.  
 Quum, or Cùm, adv. when; quum jam, as soon as:—conj. since; although.

R.

Radius, i, m. a staff; a ray; a rod.  
 Radix, icis, f. a root; the foot or base of a mountain.  
 Ramus, i, m. a branch; a bough.  
 Rana, æ, f. a frog.  
 Rapina, æ, f. rapine; plunder; from  
 Rapio, rapere, rapui, raptum, a. to rob; to seize; to plunder; to hurry away.  
 Raptor, òris, m. one who seizes or takes away by violence; a robber.

- Raptûrus**, a, um, part. (rapio.)  
**Raptus**, a, um, part. (rapio,) *seized ; robbed ; carried off.*  
**Raritas**, âtis, f. *rarity.*  
**Rarò**, adv. *rarely ; seldom ; from*  
**Rarus**, a, um, adj. *rare ; few.*  
**Ratio**, ônis, f. (reor,) *a reason.*  
**Ratis**, is, f. *a raft ; a ship ; a boat.*  
**Ratus**, a, um, part. (reor,) *thinking ; having thought.*  
**Rebello**, âre, âvi, âtum, n. (re & bello,) *to renew a war ; to rebel ; to revolt.*  
**Recêdo**, -cedere, -cessi, -cessum, n. (re & cedo,) *to recede ; to yield ; to retire ; to withdraw.*  
**Recens**, tis, adj. *new ; recent ; fresh :—adv. recently ; lately ; newly : recens nati, new-born children.*  
**Receptus**, a, um, part. (recipio.)  
**Receptûrus**, a, um, part. (recipio.)  
**Recessus**, ûs, m. (recêdo,) *a recess ; a corner.*  
**Recipio**, -cipere, -cêpi, -ceptum, a. (re & capio,) *to receive ; to take ; to take back ; to recover : animam, to come to one's self again ; to recover one's senses : se, to return.*  
**Recognosco**, -noscere, -nôvi, -nîtum, a. (re & cognosco,) *to recognize.*  
**Recolligo**, -ligere, -lêgi, -lectum, a. (re, con, & lego,) *to gather up again to recollect ; to recover.*  
**Reconditus**, a, um, part. from  
**Recondo**, dère, dîdi, dîtum, a. (re & condo,) *to hide ; to conceal.*  
**Recreâtus**, a, um, part. from  
**Recreo**, âre, âvi, âtum, a. (re & creô,) *to restore ; to bring to life again.*  
**Rectè**, adv. (iûs, issimè,) *right ; rightly ; from*  
**Rectus**, a, um, adj. (ior, issimûs,) (rego,) *right ; straight ; upright ; direct.*  
**Recuperâtus**, a, um, part. from  
**Recupéro**, âre, âvi, âtum, a. *to recover ; to regain.*  
**Redditûrus**, a, um, part. (reddo.)  
**Redditus**, a, um, part. from  
**Reddo**, -dère, -dîdi, -dîtum, a. (re & do,) *to return ; to give ; to give back ; to make ; to render ; to restore ; to cause : verba, to repeat : animam, to die : voces, to imitate.*  
**Redeo**, -ire, -ii, -itum, irr. n. (re & eo, § 182,) *to return ; to go back.*  
**Rediens**, euntis, part. *returning.*  
**Redigo**, -igere, -êgi, -actum, a. (re & ago,) *to bring back ; to reduce : in potestâtem, to bring into one's power*  
**Redimendus**, a, um, part. from  
**Redîmo**, -imere, -êmi, -emptum, a. (re & emo,) *to buy back ; to redeem ; to ransom.*

- Reducendus, a, um, part. from  
 Redūco, -ducēre, -duxi, -duc-  
 tum, a. (re & duco,) *to lead*  
 or *bring back*: in gratiam, *to*  
*reconcile*.
- Refērens, tis, part. *requiting* ;  
*returning* ; *referring* ; from  
 Refēro, -ferre, -tūli, -lātum, irr.  
 a. (re & fero,) *to bring back* :  
 gratiam, or gratias, *to requite*  
*a favor* ; *to show gratitude* :  
 beneficium, *to requite a bene-*  
*fit* : victoriam, *to bring back*  
*victory*, i. e. *to return victori-*  
*ous* : imaginem, *to reflect the*  
*image* ; *to resemble* : ad ali-  
 quam rem, *to refer to* ; *to*  
*reckon a part of*.
- Refluens, tis, part. from  
 Refluo, -fluēre, -fluxi, -fluxum,  
 n. (re & fluo,) *to flow back*.
- Refugio, -fugēre, -fūgi, -fugitum,  
 n. (re & fugio,) *to fly back* ; *to*  
*flee* ; *to retreat*.
- Regia, æ, f. (regius,) *a palace*.  
 Regina, æ, f. (rex,) *a queen*.  
 Regio, ōnis, f. (rego,) *a region* ;  
*a district* ; *a country*.
- Regius, a, um, adj. (rex,) *royal* ;  
*regal* ; *the king's*.
- Regnatūrus, a, um, part. from  
 Regno, āre, āvi, ātum, n. (reg-  
 num,) *to rule* ; *to govern*.
- Regnātur, pass. imp. *kingly gov-*  
*ernment continues*.
- Regnum, i, n. (rex,) *a kingdom* ;  
*empire* ; *dominion* ; *reign* ;  
*government* ; *rule*.
- Rego, regēre, rexi, rectum, a  
 (rex,) *to rule*.
- Regredior, -grēdi, -gressus sum,  
 dep. (re & gradior,) *to turn*  
*back* ; *to return*.
- Regressus, a, um, part. *having*  
*returned*.
- Regulus, i, m. *a distinguished*  
*Roman general in the first*  
*Punic war*.
- Relātus, a, um, part. (refēro.)  
 Relictūrus, a, um, part. (relin-  
 quo.)  
 Relictus, a, um, part. (relinquo.)  
 Religio, ōnis, f. (relēgo,) *religion* ;  
*sacredness* ; *sanctity* ; *rever-*  
*ence* ; *religious rites*.
- Relinquo, -linquēre, -liqui, -lic-  
 tum, a. (re & linquo,) *to*  
*leave* ; *to desert* ; *to quit* ; *to*  
*abandon*.
- Reliquiæ, ārum, f. pl. *the relics* ;  
*the remains* ; from  
 Reliquus, a, um, adj. *the rest* ;  
*the remainder* ; *the other*.
- Remaneo, -manēre, -mansi, -man-  
 sum, n. (re & maneo,) *to re-*  
*main behind*.
- Remedium, i, n. (re & medeor,)  
*a remedy*.
- Remitto, -mittēre, -misi, -mis-  
 sum, a. (re & mitto,) *to send*  
*back* ; *to remit*.
- Removeo, -movēre, -mōvi, -mō-  
 tum, a. (re & moveo,) *to remove*.
- Remus, i, m. *an oar*.  
 Remūs, i, m. *the twin brother of*  
*Romulus*.

**Renovātus**, a, um, part. from

**Renovo**, āre, āvi, ātum, a. (re & novo,) *to make anew; to renew.*

**Renuntio**, āre, āvi, ātum, a. (re & nuntio,) *to inform; to report; to declare; to announce.*

**Reor**, reri, ratus sum, dep. *to believe; to think.*

**Repāro**, āre, āvi, ātum, a. (re & paro,) *to renew; to repair.*

**Repentē**, adv. *suddenly.*

**Reperio**, -perire, -pēri, -pertum, a. (re & pario,) *to find; to discover; to invent.*

**Repēto**, -petēre, -petivi, -petitum, a. (re & peto,) *to demand back.*

**Repleo**, ēre, ēvi, ētum, a. (re & pleo,) *to fill; to fill up; to replenish.*

**Repōno**, -ponēre, -posui, -positum, a. (re & pono,) *to place again; to restore; to replace.*

**Reporto**, āre, āvi, ātum, a. (re & porto,) *to bring back; to gain or obtain.*

**Repræsentō**, āre, āvi, ātum, a. *to represent; to paint; to depict.*

**Repudiō**, āre, āvi, ātum, a. *to repudiate; to reject; to slight; to disregard: uxōrem, to divorce.*

**Requiro**, -quirēre, -quisivi, -quisitum, a. (re & quæro,) *to*

*seek; to demand; to require to need.*

**Res**, rei, f. *a thing; an affair a way; a kingdom; a government; a subject: res gestæ, actions; exploits: res, res familiāris or domestica, domestic affairs; property.*

**Reservo**, āre, āvi, ātum, a. (re & servo,) *to reserve; to keep for a future time.*

**Resideo**, -sidēre, -sēdi, n. (re & sedeo,) *to sit; to sit down; to remain.*

**Resimus**, a, um, adj. *bent back; crooked.*

**Resisto**, -sistēre, -stiti, -stitum, n. (re & sisto,) *to resist; to withstand.*

**Resolvo**, -solvēre, -solvi, -solutum, a. (re & solvo,) *to loosen; to unbind; to unloose; to dissolve; to untie.*

**Respondeo**, -spondēre, -spondi, -sponsum, n. (re & spondeo,) *to answer; to reply; to correspond. respondētur, pass. imp. it is answered, or the reply is made.*

**Responsum**, i, n. *an answer; a reply.*

**Respublica**, reipublicæ, f. § 91; *the state; the government; the commonwealth.*

**Respuo**, -spuēre, -spui, a. *to spit out; to reject.*

**Restituo**, -stituēre, -stitui, -stitutum, a. (re & statuo,) *to re-*



- store; to replace; to rebuild: aciem, to cause the army to rally.*
- Retineo, -tinēre, -tinui, -tentum, a. (re & teneo,) *to hold back; to retain; to detain; to hinder.*
- Reverā, adv. (res & verus,) *truly; in very deed; in reality; in good earnest.*
- Reverentia, æ, f. *reverence.*
- Reversus, a, um, part. *having returned.*
- Reverto, -vertēre, -verti, -versum, n. (re & verto,) *to turn back; to return.*
- Revertor, -verti, -versus sum, dep. *to return.*
- Reviresco, -virescere, -virui, inc. (revireo,) *to grow green again.*
- Revōco, āre, āvi, ātum, a. (re & voco,) *to recall; to call back.*
- Revōlo, āre, āvi, ātum, n. (re & volo,) *to fly back; to fly off again.*
- Rex, regis, m. *a king; also, the name of a plebeian family at Rome.*
- Rhadamanthus, i, m. *a lawgiver of Crete, and subsequently one of the three judges of the infernal regions.*
- Rhæti, ōrum, m. pl. *the inhabitants of Rhætia, now the Grisons.*
- Rhea, æ, f. (Silvia,) *the mother of Romulus and Remus.*
- Rhenus, i, m. *the river Rhine.*
- Rhinocēros, ōtis, m. *a rhinoceros.*
- Rhipæus, a, um, adj. *Rhipæan or Riphæan: montes, mountains, which, according to the ancients, were found in the north of Scythia.*
- Rhodānus, i, m. *the river Rhone.*
- Rhodium, i, m. *an inhabitant of Rhodes; a Rhodian.*
- Rhodōpe, es, f. *a high mountain in the western part of Thrace.*
- Rhodus, i, f. *Rhodes; an island in the Mediterranean sea.*
- Rhætēum, i, n. *a city and promontory of Troas.*
- Rhyndācus, i, m. *a river of Mysia.*
- Ridens, tis, part. *smiling; laughing at; from*
- Rideo, dēre, si, sum, n. & a. *to laugh; to laugh at; to mock; to deride.*
- Rigeo, ēre, ui, n. *to be cold.*
- Rigīdus, a, um, adj. *severe.*
- Rigo, āre, āvi, ātum, a. *to water; to irrigate; to bedew; to wet.*
- Ripa, æ, f. *a bank.*
- Risi. See Rideo.
- Risus, ūs, m. *laughing; laughter.*
- Rixor, āri, ātus sum, dep. *to quarrel.*
- Robur, ōris, n. *strength: robur militum, the flower of the soldiers.*
- Rogātus, a, um, part. *being asked; from*
- Rogo, āre, āvi, ātum, a. *to ask;*

- to request; to beg; to entreat.*
- Rogus, i, m. *a funeral pile.*
- Roma, æ, f. *Rome, the chief city of Italy, situated upon the Tiber.*
- Romānus, a, um, adj. *Roman.*
- Romānus, i, m. *a Roman.*
- Romūlus, i, m. *the founder and first king of Rome: Romūlus Silvius, a king of Alba.*
- Rostrum, i, n. *a beak; a bill; a snout.*
- Rota, æ, f. *a wheel.*
- Rotundus, a, um, adj. *round.*
- Ruber, rubra, rubrum, adj. (rior, errimus,) *red.*
- Rudis, e, adj. (ior, issimus,) *rude; uncultivated; new; uncivilized.*
- Ruina, æ, f. *a ruin; a downfall; a fall.*
- Rullianus, i, m. *a Roman general, who commanded the cavalry in a war with the Samnites.*
- Rumpo, rumpere, rupi, ruptum, a. *to break; to break off; to break down; to violate.*
- Ruo, uere, ui, utum, n. *to run headlong; to fall; to be ruined; to hasten down; to rush.*
- Rupes, is, f. *a rock; a cliff.*
- Ruptus, a, um, part. (rumpo,) *broken; violated.*
- Rursus, adv. *again.*
- Rus, ruris, n. *the country; a farm.*
- Rusticus, a, um, adj. *rustic, belonging to the country.*
- Rusticus, i, m. *a countryman.*
- Rutilius, i, m. *a Roman consul.*
- S.
- Sabini, ōrum, m. *the Sabines, a people of Italy.*
- Sacer, sacra, sacrum, adj. (comp. not used; sup. errimus,) *sacred; holy; divine; consecrated.*
- Sacerdos, ōtis, c. *a priest; a priestess.*
- Sacra, ōrum, n. pl. *religious service; sacrifice; sacred rites; religious observances.*
- Sacrificans, tis, part. (sacrifico,) *sacrificing; offering sacrifices.*
- Sacrificium, i, n. *a sacrifice, from*
- Sacrifico, āre, āvi, ātum, a. (sacer & facio,) *to sacrifice.*
- Sæpè, adv. (iùs, issimè, § 194,) *often; frequently.*
- Sævio, ire, ii, itum, n. (sævus,) *to rage; to be cruel.*
- Sævitas, ātis, f. *cruelty; severity; savageness; barbarity; from*
- Sævus, a, um, adj. *severe; cruel; fierce; inhuman; violent.*
- Saginātus, a, um, part. from
- Sagīno, āre, āvi, ātum, a. *to fatten.*
- Sagitta, æ, f. *an arrow.*

- Saguntini, ōrum, m. pl. *the Saguntines; the inhabitants of Saguntum.*
- Saguntum, i, n. *a town of Spain.*
- Salio, salire, salui & salii, n. to *sprung; to leap.*
- Salsus, a, um, adj. (sal,) *salt; sharp.*
- Salto, āre, āvi, ātum, n. freq. (salio,) *to dance.*
- Salūber, -bris, -bre, adj. (brior, berrimus,) *wholesome; salubrious; healthy.*
- Salubritas, ātis, f. *salubrity; healthfulness.*
- Salum, i, n. *the sea.*
- Salus, ūtis, f. (salvus,) *safety; salvation; health.*
- Salūto, āre, āvi, ātum, a. to *salute; to call.*
- Salvus, a, um, adj. *safe; preserved; unpunished.*
- Samnites, ium, m. pl. *the Samnites, a people of Italy.*
- Sanctus, a, um, adj. *holy; blameless.*
- Sanguis, īnis, m. *blood.*
- Sapiens, tis, adj. (ior, issimus,) *wise:—subs. a sage; a wise man.*
- Sapientia, æ, f. *wisdom; philosophy.*
- Sapio, ēre, ui, n. *to be wise.*
- Sarcīna, æ, f. *a pack; a bundle.*
- Sardinia, æ, f. *a large island in the Mediterranean sea, west of Italy.*
- Sarmātæ, ārum, m. *the Sarmatians, a people inhabiting the north of Europe and Asia.*
- Sarpēdon, ōnis, m. *a son of Jupiter and Europa.*
- Satelles, itis, m. *a satellite; a guard; a body-guard.*
- Satiātus, a, um, part. from
- Satio, āre, āvi, ātum, a. *to satiate; to satisfy.*
- Satis, adj. & adv. *enough; sufficient; sufficiently; very; quite.*
- Satur, ūra, ūrum, adj. *satiated; full.*
- Saturnia, æ, f. *a name given to Italy; also, a citadel and town near Janicūlum.*
- Saturnus, i, m. *the father of Jupiter.*
- Saucio, āre, āvi, ātum, a. to *wound.*
- Saxum, i, n. *a rock; a stone.*
- Scævōla, æ, m. (Mucius,) *a brave Roman soldier.*
- Scateo, ēre, n. *to be full; to abound.*
- Scamander, dri, m. *a river of Troas, which flows from mount Ida into the Hellespont.*
- Scaurus, i, m. *the surname of several Romans.*
- Scelestus, a, um, adj. *wicked; from*
- Scelus, ēris, n. *wickedness; a crime; by metonymy, § 324, 2, a wicked person.*
- Scena, æ, f. *a scene; a stage.*
- Schæneus, i, m. *a king of Ar-*

- cadia, or of Scyros, and father of Atalanta.*
- Scheria, æ, f. *an ancient name of the island Corcȳra, or Corfu.*
- Scientia, æ, f. *knowledge; from*
- Scio, ire, ivi, itum, a. *to know; to understand.*
- Scipio, ònis, m. *a distinguished Roman family: Scipiones, the Scipios.*
- Scopulus, i, m. *a cliff; a rock.*
- Scorpio, ònis, m. *a scorpion.*
- Scotia, æ, f. *Scotland.*
- Scriba, æ, m. *a writer; a secretary; a scribe; from*
- Scribo, scribère, scripsi, scriptum, a. *to write: scribère leges, to prepare laws.*
- Scriptor, òris, m. *a writer; an author.*
- Scripturus, a, um, part. (scribo.)
- Scriptus, a, um, part. (scribo.)
- Scrutor, àri, àtus sum, dep. *to search into; to trace out.*
- Scutum, i, n. *a shield.*
- Scylla, æ, f. *the daughter of Nisus.*
- Scyros, i, f. *an island in the Ægean sea.*
- Scythes, æ, m. *an inhabitant of Scythia; a Scythian.*
- Scythia, æ, f. *a vast country in the north of Europe and Asia.*
- Scythicus, a, um, adj. *Scythian.*
- Seco, secāre, secui, sectum, a. *to cut.*
- Secēdo, -cedēre, -cessi, cessum, n. (se & cedo,) *to secede; to step aside; to withdraw.*
- Sectātus, a, um, part. *having followed or attended; from*
- Sector, àri, àtus sum, dep. freq. (sequor, § 187, II., 1,) *to follow; to pursue; to accompany; to attend; to strive after.*
- Secum, (se & cum, § 133, R. 4,) *with himself; with herself; with itself; with themselves.*
- Secundus, a, um, adj. *the second; prosperous: res secundæ, prosperity.*
- Secūris, is, f. *an axe.*
- Secūtus, a, um, part. (sequor.)
- Sed, conj. § 198, 9; *but.*
- Sedēcim, num. adj. ind. pl. (sex & decem,) *sixteen.*
- Sedeo, sedēre, sedi, sessum, n. *to sit; to light upon.*
- Sedes, is, f. *a seat; a residence; a settlement: regni, the seat of government.*
- Seditio, ònis, f. *sedition; a rebellion; an insurrection.*
- Sedulus, a, um, adj. *diligent.*
- Seges, étis, f. *a crop; a harvest.*
- Segnis, e, adj. (ior, issimus,) *dull; slow; slothful; sluggish.*
- Sejungo, -jungēre, -junxi, -junctum, a. (se & jungo,) *to divide; to sever; to separate.*
- Seleucia, æ, f. *a town of Syria near the Orontes.*

- Semel**, adv. *once*: plus *semel*, *more than once*.
- Semèle**, es, f. *a daughter of Cadmus and Hermione, and mother of Bacchus*.
- Semirāmis**, idis, f. *a warlike queen of Assyria, and the wife of Ninus*.
- Semper**, adv. *always*.
- Sempiternus**, a, um, adj. *everlasting*.
- Sempronius**, i, m. *the name of a Roman gens or clan: Sempronius Gracchus, a Roman general*.
- Sena**, æ, f. *a town of Picenum*.
- Senātor**, ōris, m. (*senex*), *a senator*.
- Senātus**, ūs & i, m. (*senex*), *a senate*.
- Senecta**, æ, or **Senectus**, ūtis, f. (*senex*), *old age*.
- Senescens**, tis, part. from
- Senesco**, senescēre, senui, inc. *to grow old; to wane*.
- Senex**, is, c. *an old man or woman*:—adj. *old*: (comp. *senior*.) § 126, 4.
- Senōnes**, um, m. pl. *a people of Gaul*.
- Sensi**. See **Sentio**.
- Sensus**, ūs, m. (*sentio*), *sense; feeling*.
- Sententia**, æ, f. *an opinion; a proposition; a sentiment; from*
- Sentio**, sentire, sensi, sensum, a. *to feel; to perceive; to be sensible of; to observe; to suppose*.
- Sepāro**, āre, āvi, ātum, a. se & paro,) *to separate; to divide*.
- Sepelio**, sepelire, sepelivi, sepultum, a. *to bury; to inter*.
- Sepes**, is, f. *a hedge; a fence*.
- Septem**, num. adj. ind. pl. *seven*.
- Septentrio**, ōnis, m. *the Northern Bear; the north*.
- Septies**, num. adv. *seven times*.
- Septimus**, a, um, num. adj. (*septem*), *the seventh*.
- Septingentesimus**, a, um, num. adj. *the seven hundredth*.
- Septuagesimus**, a, um, num. adj. *the seventieth*.
- Septuaginta**, num. adj. ind. pl. *seventy*.
- Sepulcrum**, i, n. *a grave; a sepulchre; a tomb*.
- Sepultura**, æ, f. *burial; interment*.
- Sepultus**, a, um, part. (*sepelio*), *buried*.
- Sequāna**, æ, m. *the Seine, a river in France*.
- Sequens**, tis, part. from
- Sequor**, sequi, secūtus sum, dep. *to follow; to pursue*.
- Secūtus**, a, um, part. (*sequor*).
- Serēnus**, a, um, adj. *serene; tranquil; clear; fair; bright*.
- Sergius**, i, m. *the name of several Romans*.
- Sermo**, ōnis, m. *speech; a discourse; conversation*.
- Serò**. (*serius*), adv. *late; too late*.
- Sero**, serēre, sevi, satum, a. *to sow; to plant*.

- Serpens, tis, c. (serpo,) *a serpent ; a snake.*
- Sertorius, i, m. *a Roman general.*
- Serus, a, um, adj. *late.*
- Servilius, i, m. *the name of a Roman family : Servilius Casca, one of the murderers of Cæsar.*
- Servio, ire, ivi, itum, n. (servus,) *to be a slave ; to serve, (as a slave.)*
- Servitium, i, n., or Servitus, ūtis, f. (servus,) *slavery ; bondage.*
- Servius, i, m. (Tullius,) *the sixth king of Rome.*
- Servo, âre, âvi, âtum, a. *to preserve ; to guard ; to watch ; to keep.*
- Servus, i, m. *a slave ; a servant.*
- Sese, pro. acc. & abl. § 133, R. 2 ; *himself ; herself ; themselves.*
- Sestertium, i, n. *a sestertium, or a thousand sesterces. § 327, (b)*
- Sestertius, i, m. *a sesterce, or two and a half asses. § 327, 3.*
- Sestos, i, or -us, i, f. *a town of Thrace, on the shores of the Hellespont, opposite to Abydos.*
- Seta, æ, f. *a bristle.*
- Setinus, a, um, adj. *Setine ; belonging to Setia, a city of Campania, near the Pontine Marshes, famous for its wine.*
- Sex, num. adj. ind. pl. *six.*
- Sexagesimus, a, um, num. adj. *the sixtieth.*
- Sexaginta, num. adj. ix d. pl. *sixty.*
- Sexcentesimus, a, um, num. adj. *the six hundredth.*
- Sextus, a, um, num. adj. *the sixth.*
- Si, conj. *if ; whether ; to see whether : si quando, if at any time.*
- Sic, adv. *so ; thus ; in such a manner.*
- Siccus, i, m. (Dentatus,) *the name of a brave Roman soldier.*
- Siccus, a, um, adj. *dry : siccum, dry land.*
- Sicilia, æ, f. *Sicily, the largest island in the Mediterranean.*
- Siculus, a, um, adj. *Sicilian : fretum, the straits of Messina.*
- Sicut, & Sicûti, adv. (sic ut,) *as ; as if.*
- Sidon, ōnis, f. *a maritime city of Phœnicia.*
- Sidonius, a, um, adj. *belonging to Sidon ; Sidonian.*
- Sidus, ěris, n. *a star.*
- Significo, are, âvi, âtum, a. (signum & facio,) *to designate ; to mark ; to express ; to signify ; to give notice ; to imply or mean.*
- Signum, i, n. *a sign ; a token ; a statue ; a standard ; colors.*
- Silens, tis, part. (sileo,) *silent ; keeping silence.*
- Silentium, i, n. *silence.*
- Silēnus, i, m. *the foster-father and instructor of Bacchus.*

- Sileo, ère, ui, n. *to be silent ; to conceal.*
- Silva, or Sylva, æ, f. *a forest ; a wood.*
- Silvia, æ, f. (Rhea,) *the mother of Romulus.*
- Silvius, i, m. *a son of Æneas, the second king of Alba : Silvius Procas, a king of Alba, the father of Numitor and Amulius.*
- Simia, æ, f. *an ape.*
- Similis, e, adj. (ior, limus,) *similar ; like.*
- Similiter, adv. *in like manner.*
- Simplex, icis, adj. (semel & plico,) *simple ; artless ; open ; plain ; single.*
- Simōis, entis, m. *a river of Troas, flowing into the Scamander.*
- Simonides, is, m. *a Greek poet, born in the island of Cea.*
- Simul, adv. *at the same time ; at once ; together ; as soon as : simul — simul, as soon as, or no sooner than.*
- Simulacrum, i, n. (simūlo,) *an image ; a statue.*
- Sin, conj. *but if.*
- Sine, prep. *without.*
- Singulāris, e, adj. *single ; singular ; distinguished ; extraordinary : certāmen singulāre, a single combat.*
- Singūli, æ, a, num. adj. pl. *each ; one by one ; every : singulis mensibus, every month : singulis singulas partes, to each a share.*
- Sinister, ra, rum, adj. *left.*
- Sino, sinēre, sivi, situm, a. *to permit.*
- Sinus, ūs, m. *a bosom ; a bay ; a gulf.*
- Siquis, siqua, siquod or siquid, pro. *if any one ; if any thing.*
- Siquando, adv. *if at any time ; if ever.*
- Sitio, ire, ii, n. & a. *to thirst ; to be thirsty ; to earnestly desire.*
- Sitis, is, f. *thirst.*
- Situs, a, um, adj. *placed ; set ; situated ; permitted.*
- Sive, conj. *or ; or if ; whether.*
- Sobrius, a, um, adj. *sober ; temperate.*
- Socer, ĕri, m. *a father-in-law.*
- Sociālis, e, adj. (socius,) *pertaining to allies ; social ; confederate.*
- Sociētas, ātis, f. *society ; alliance ; intercourse ; partnership ; from*
- Socius, i, m. *an ally ; a companion.*
- Socordia, æ, f. (socors,) *negligence ; sloth.*
- Socrātes, is, m. *the most eminent of the Athenian philosophers.*
- Sol, solis, m. *the sun.*
- Solēo, ère, itus sum, n. pass. § 142, 2 ; *to be wont ; to be accustomed : solēbat, used.*
- Solidus, a, um, adj. *whole ; solid ; entire.*
- Solitūdo, īnis, f. (solus,) *a desert ; a wilderness ; a solitary place.*
- Solitus, a, um, part. (soleo,) *accustomed ; usual.*

- Sollers, tis, adj. *ingenious ; inventive ; cunning ; skilful ; shrewd.*
- Sollertia, æ, f. *sagacity ; skill ; shrewdness.*
- Solon, ònis, m. *the lawgiver of the Athenians, and one of the seven wise men of Greece.*
- Solstitium, i, n. (sol & sisto,) *the solstice, particularly the summer solstice, in distinction from bruma, the winter solstice ; the longest day.*
- Solum, i, n. *the earth ; the soil ; land.*
- Solùm, adv. *alone ; only ; from*
- Solus, a, um, adj. § 107 ; *alone.*
- Solùtus, a, um, part. from
- Solvo, solvère, solvi, solùtum, a. *to dissolve ; to melt ; to answer.*
- Somnio, àre, àvi, àtum, n. *to dream ; from*
- Somnium, i, n. *a dream ; from*
- Somnus, i, m. *sleep.*
- Sonitus, ùs, m. *a sound ; a noise.*
- Sono, àre, ui, itum, n. *to sound ; to resound ; from*
- Sonus, i, m. *a sound.*
- Sorbeo, -ère, -ui, *to suck in ; to absorb.*
- Soror, òris, f. *a sister.*
- Sp., *an abbreviation of Spurius.*
- Spargo, spargère, sparsi, sparsum, a. *to sprinkle ; to strew ; to scatter ; to sow.*
- Sparsi. *See Spargo.*
- Sparsus, a, um, part.
- Sparta, æ, f. *Sparta or Lacedæmon, the capital of Lacedæmonia.*
- Spartacus, i, m. *the name of a celebrated gladiator.*
- Spartanus, i, m. *a Spartan.*
- Sparti, òrum, m. pl. *a race of men, said to have sprung from the dragon's teeth which Cadmus sowed.*
- Spartum, i, n. *Spanish broom, a plant of which ropes were made.*
- Spatiosus, a, um, adj. *large ; spacious ; from*
- Spatium, i, n. *a space ; room ; distance.*
- Species, èi, f. (specio,) *an appearance.*
- Spectaculum, i, n. *a spectacle ; a show ; from*
- Specto, àre, àvi, àtum, a. freq. (specio,) *to behold ; to see ; to consider ; to regard ; to relate ; to refer.*
- Specus, ùs, m. f. & n. *a cave.*
- Spelunca, æ, f. *a cave.*
- Spero, àre, àvi, àtum, n. *to hope ; to expect.*
- Spes, ei, f. *hope ; expectation ; promise.*
- Speusippus, i, m. *the nephew and successor of Plato.*
- Sphinx, gis, f. *a Sphinx. The Egyptian Sphinx is represented as a monster, having a woman's head on the body of a lion.*



- Spina, æ, f. *a thorn; a sting; a quill; a spine; a backbone.*
- Spiritus, ūs, m. *a breath; from*
- Spiro, āre, āvi, ātum, n. *to breathe.*
- Splendeo, ēre, ui, n. *to shine; to be conspicuous.*
- Splendīdus, a, um, adj. *splendid; illustrious.*
- Splendor, ōris, m. *brightness; splendor.*
- Spolio, āre, āvi, ātum, a. *to despoil; to strip; to deprive; from*
- Spolium, i, n. *spoils; booty.*
- Spondeo, spondere, spopondi, sponsum, a. *to promise; to engage.*
- Sponsa, æ, f. *a bride.*
- Spontis, gen., sponte, abl. sing., f. § 94; *of himself; of itself; of one's own accord; voluntarily; spontaneously.*
- Spurius, i, m. *a prænomen among the Romans.*
- Squama, æ, f. *the scale of a fish.*
- Stabŭlum, i, n. (sto,) *a stall; a stable.*
- Stadium, i, n. *a stadium; a furlong; a measure of 125 paces; the race-ground.*
- Stannum, i, n. *tin.*
- Stans, stantis, part. (sto.)
- Statim, adv. *immediately.*
- Statio, ōnis, f. (sto,) *a station: navium, roadstead; an anchoring-place.*
- Statua, æ, f. (statuo,) *a statue.*
- Statuarius, i, m. *a statuary; a sculptor.*
- Statuo, uēre, ui, ūtum, a. *to determine; to resolve; to fix; to judge; to decide; to believe.*
- Status, a, um, adj. *fixed; stated; appointed; certain.*
- Statŭtus, a, um, part. (statuo,) *placed; resolved; fixed; settled.*
- Stella, æ, f. *a star.*
- Sterilis, e, adj. *unfruitful; sterile; barren.*
- Sterto, ēre, ui, n. *to snore.*
- Stipes, itis, m. *a stake; the trunk of a tree.*
- Stirps, is, f. *a root; a stock; a race; a family.*
- Sto, stare, steti, statum, n. *to stand; to be stationary: stare a partibus, to favor the party.*
- Stoicus, i, m. *a Stoic, one of a sect of Grecian philosophers, whose founder was Zeno.*
- Stoliditas, ātis, f. *stupidity; from*
- Stolidus, a, um, adj. *foolish; silly; stupid.*
- Strages, is, f. (sterno,) *an overthrow; slaughter.*
- Strangŭlo, āre, āvi, ātum, a. *to strangle.*
- Strenuē, adv. *bravely; actively; vigorously; strenuously; from*
- Strenuus, a, um, adj. *bold; strenuous; brave; valiant.*
- Strophādes, um, f. pl. *two small islands in the Ionian sea.*
- Struo, struere, struxi, structum.

- a. *to put together; to construct; to build*: insidias, *to prepare an ambush*.
- Struthiocamēlus, i, m. *an ostrich*.
- Strymon, ōnis, m. *a river which was anciently the boundary between Macedonia and Thrace*.
- Studeo, ēre, ui, n. *to favor; to study; to endeavor; to attend to; to pursue*.
- Studiōsē, adv. (studiōsus,) *studiously; diligently*.
- Studium, i, n. *zeal; study; diligence; eagerness*.
- Stultitia, æ, f. *folly*; from
- Stultus, a, um, adj. (ior, issimus,) *foolish*: stulti, *fools*.
- Stupeo, ēre, ui, n. *to be astonished at; to be amazed*.
- Sturnus, i, m. *a starling*.
- Suadendus, a, um, part. (suadeo.)
- Suadens, tis, part. from
- Suadeo, suadēre, suasi, suassum, a. & n. *to advise; to persuade; to urge*.
- Suavitas, ātis, f. (suavis,) *sweetness; grace; melody*.
- Suaviter, adv. *sweetly; agreeably*.
- Sub, prep. *under; near to; near the time of; just before; at; in the time of*.
- Subducō, -ducēre, -dixi, -ductum, a. (sub & duco,) *to withdraw; to take away; to withhold*.
- Subductus, a. um, part.
- Subeo, ire, ivi & ii, itum, irr. n. (sub & eo, § 182,) *to go under; to submit to*: onus, *to take up or sustain a burden*.
- Subīgo, -igēre, -ēgi, -actum, a. (sub & ago,) *to subject; to subdue; to conquer*.
- Subitō, adv. *suddenly*; from
- Subītus, a, um, adj. (subeo,) *sudden; unexpected*.
- Sublātus, a, um, part. (sustollo,) *taken away; lifted up*.
- Sublimis, e, adj. *sublime; high in the air*: in sublime, *aloft*.
- Sublimē, adv. *aloft; in the air*.
- Submergo, -mergēre, -mersi, -mersum, a. (sub & mergo,) *to overwhelm; to sink*.
- Submergor, -mergi, -mersus sum, pass. *to be overwhelmed; to sink*.
- Submersus, a, um, part.
- Subridens, tis, part. *smiling at*.
- Subrideo, -ridēre, -risi, -risum, n. (sub & rideo,) *to smile*.
- Subsilio, -silire, -silui & -siliī, n. (sub & salio,) *to leap; to jump*.
- Substituo, -stituēre, -stitui, -stitutum, a. (sub & statuo,) *to put in one's place; to substitute*.
- Subter, prep. *under*.
- Subterraneus, a, um, adj. (sub & terra,) *subterranean*.
- Subvenio, -venire, -vēni, -ventum, n. (sub & venio,) *to come to one's assistance; to succor to help*.

- Subvôlo, âre, âvi, âtum, n. (sub & volo,) *to fly up.*
- Succêdo, -cedere, -cessi, -cessum, n. (sub & cedo,) *to succeed ; to follow.*
- Successor, ôris, m. *a successor.*
- Succus, i, m. *juice ; liquid ; sap.*
- Suffêro, sufferre, sustûli, sublâtum, irr. a. (sub & fero,) *to take away ; to undertake ; to bear.*
- Suffetius, i, m. (Metius,) *an Alban general, put to death by Tullus Hostilius.*
- Sufficio, -ficere, -feci, -fectum, n. (sub & facio,) *to suffice ; to be sufficient.*
- Suffodio, -fodere, -fodi, -fossum, a. (sub & fodio,) *to dig under ; to undermine.*
- Suffossus, a, um, part.
- Suffragium, i, n. *suffrage ; vote ; a ballot ; choice.*
- Sui, pro. gen. § 133 ; *of himself ; of herself ; of itself : duæ sibi similes, like one another.*
- Sulla, or Sylla, æ, m. *a distinguished Roman general.*
- Sulpicius, i, m. (Gallus,) *a Roman, celebrated for his learning and eloquence, and for his skill in astrology.*
- Sum, esse, fui, irr. n. § 153 ; *to be ; to exist ; to serve for : terrôri esse, to excite terror.*
- Summus, a, um, adj. (see Supêrus,) *the highest ; greatest ; perfect : in summâ aquâ, on the surface of the water.*
- Sumo, sumere, sumpsi, sumptum, a. *to take.*
- Sumptus, a, um, part.
- Sumptus, ûs, m. *expense.*
- Supellex, supellectilis, f. *furniture ; household goods.*
- Super, prep. *above ; upon.*
- Superbè, adv. (iûs, issimè,) *proudly ; haughtily.*
- Superbia, æ, f. (superbus,) *pride ; haughtiness.*
- Superbio, ire, ivi, itum, n. *to be proud ; to be proud of ; from*
- Superbus, a, um, adj. *proud ; a surname of Tarquin, the last king of Rome, the Proud.*
- Superfluus, a, um, adj. (superfluo,) *superfluous.*
- Superjacio, -jacere, -jeci, -jactum, a. (super & jacio,) *to throw upon ; to shoot over.*
- Superjaciôr, -jaci, -jactus sum, pass. *to be shot over.*
- Supêro, âre, âvi, âtum, a. (super,) *to surpass ; to conquer ; to excel ; to vanquish.*
- Superstitiôsus, a, um, adj. *superstitious.*
- Supersum, -esse, -fui, irr. n. (super & sum,) *to remain ; to survive.*
- Supêrus, a, um, adj. (comp. superior ; sup. suprêmus or summus, § 125, 4,) *above ; high ; upper.*

- Supervacuus**, a, um, adj. *superfluous*.
- Supervenio**, -venīre, -vēni, -ventum, n. (super & venio,) *to come upon; to come; to surprise suddenly*.
- Supervolo**, āre, āvi, ātum, n. (super & volo,) *to fly over*.
- Suppēto**, ēre, ivi, itum, n. (sub & peto,) *to suffice; to remain; to serve; to be sufficient*.
- Supplex**, icis, adj. *suppliant*.
- Supplicium**, i. n. *a punishment*.
- Suppono**, -ponēre, -posui, -positum, a. (sub & pono,) *to put under; to substitute*.
- Supra**, prep. & adv. *above; before*.
- Surēna**, æ, m. *the title of a Parthian officer, next in authority to the king*.
- Surgo**, surgēre, surrexi, surrectum, n. *to rise*.
- Sus**, uis, c. *swine; a hog*.
- Suscipio**, -cipēre, -cēpi, -ceptum, a. (sub & capio,) *to undertake; to take upon; to engage in; to receive*.
- Suspectus**, a, um, part. & adj. (suspicio,) *suspected; mistrusted*.
- Suspendo**, -pendēre, -pendi, -pensum, a. (sub & pendo,) *to suspend; to hang; to hang up*.
- Suspensus**, a, um, part.
- Suspicio**, -spicēre, -spexi, -spectum, a. (sub & specio,) *to suspect*.
- Suspīcor**, āri, ātus sum, dep. *to suspect; to surmise*.
- Sustento**, āre, āvi, ātum, freq. *to sustain; to support: sustentāre vitam, to support one's self; from*
- Sustineo**, -tinēre, -tinui, -tentum, a. (sub & teneo,) *to bear; to carry; to sustain; to support*.
- Sustollo**, sustollēre, sustūli, sublātum, a. *to take away; to lift up; to raise*.
- Suus**, a, um, pro. *his; hers; its; theirs*. § 139, R. 2.
- Sylla**. See Sulla.
- Syllāba**, æ, f. *a syllable*.
- Sylva**. See Silva.
- Syphax**, ācis, m. *a king of Numidia*.
- Syracusæ**, ārum, f. pl. *Syracuse, a celebrated city of Sicily*.
- Syria**, æ, f. *a large country of Asia, at the eastern extremity of the Mediterranean sea*.
- Syriacus**, a, um, adj. *Syrian; belonging to Syria*.

## T.

- T.**, an abbreviation of Titus.
- Tabesco**, tabescēre, tabui, inc. *to consume; to pine away*.
- Tabūla**, æ, f. *a table; a tablet, a picture; a painting: plumbæ tabūla, a plate or sheet of lead*.
- Taceo**, ēre, ui, itum, n. *to be silent*.

Tactus, ūs, m. (*tango*,) *the touch*.  
 Tædet, tæduit, tæsum est or  
 pertæsum est, imp. *to be*  
*weary of*: vitæ eos tædet,  
*they are weary of life*.

l'ænârus, i, m., & um, i, n. *a*  
*promontory in Laconia, now*  
*cape Matapan*.

Talentum, i, n. *a talent*; *a sum*  
*variously estimated from \$860*  
*to \$1020*.

Talis, e, adj. *such*.

Talpa, æ, c. *a mole*.

Tam, adv. *so*; *so much*.

Tamen, conj. *yet*; *notwithstanding*;  
*still*; *nevertheless*.

Tanâis, is, m. *a river between Eu-*  
*rope and Asia, now the Don*.

Tanâquil, îlis, f. *the wife of Tar-*  
*quinius Priscus*.

Tandem, adv. *at length*; *at last*;  
*finally*.

Tango, tangere, tetigi, tactum,  
 a. *to touch*.

Tanquam, or Tamquam, adv. *as*;  
*as well as*; *as if*; *like*.

Tantâlus, i, m. *a son of Jupiter*;  
*the father of Pelops, and king*  
*of Phrygia*.

Tantò, adv. (*tantus*,) *so much*.

Tantopère, adv. (*tantus* & *opus*,)  
*so much*; *so greatly*.

Tantùm, adv. *only*; *so much*;  
*from*

Tantus, a, um, adj. *so great*;  
*such*: tanti, *of so much value*:  
 tanti est, *it is worth the pains*;  
 it makes amends: non est

tanti, *it is not best*; *it is not*  
*worth while*.

Tardè, adv. (*iûs, issimè*,) (*tardus*,)  
*slowly*.

Tarditas, âtis, f. (*tardus*,) *slow-*  
*ness*; *dulness*; *heaviness*.

Tardo, âre, âvi, âtum, a. *to retard*;  
*to check*; *to stop*; *from*

Tardus, a, um, adj. *slow*; *dull*.

Tarentinus, a, um, adj. *Tar-*  
*entine*; *of or belonging to*  
*Tarentum*: Tarentini, *Tar-*  
*entines*; *the inhabitants of*  
*Tarentum*.

Tarentum, i, n. *a celebrated city*  
*in the south of Italy*.

Tarpêia, æ, f. *the daughter of*  
*Sp. Tarpeius*: *she betrayed*  
*the Roman citadel to the Sa-*  
*bines*.

Tarpêius, a, um, adj. *Tarpeian*:  
 mons, *the Tarpeian or Capi-*  
*toline mount*.

Tarquiniî, òrum, m. pl. *a city of*  
*Etruria, whence the family of*  
*Tarquin derived their name*.

Tarquinius, i, m. *Tarquin*; *the*  
*name of an illustrious Roman*  
*family, of which two, Priscus*  
*and Superbus, were kings*:  
 Tarquiniî, òrum, pl. *the Tar-*  
*quins*.

Tartârus, i, m., & -a, òrum, pl.  
 n. *Tartarus*; *the infernal re-*  
*gions*.

Taurica, æ, f. *a large peninsula*  
*of the Black sea, now called*  
*the Crimea or Taurida*.

- Taurus**, i, m. *a high range of mountains in Asia.*
- Taurus**, i, m. *a bull.*
- Taÿgētus**, i, m., & -a, ōrum, pl. n. *a mountain of Laconia, near Sparta.*
- Tectum**, i, n. *a roof; a house.*
- Tectus**, a, um, part. (tego,) *covered; defended.*
- Teges**, ētis, f. *a mat; a rug; a coverlet; from*
- Tego**, gēre, xi, ctum, a. *to cover; to defend.*
- Tegumentum**, i, n. *a covering.*
- Telum**, i, n. *a weapon; a dart; an arrow.*
- Temērē**, adv. *at random; accidentally; rashly.*
- Tempe**, n. pl. indec. *a beautiful vale in Thessaly, through which the river Peneus flows.*
- Temperies**, iēi, f. *temperateness; mildness; temperature.*
- Tempestas**, ātis, f. *a storm; a tempest.*
- Templum**, i, n. *a temple.*
- Tempus**, ōris, n. *time; a season: ad tempus, at the time appointed: ex tempore, without premeditation.*
- Temulentus**, a, um, adj. *drunken; intoxicated.*
- Tendo**, tendēre, tetendi, tensum, a. *to stretch; to stretch out; to extend; to go; to advance.*
- Tenēbræ**, ārum, f. pl. *darkness.*
- Teneo**, tenēre, tenui, tentum, a. *to hold; to have; to keep; to possess; to know; to hold by a garrison: portum, to reach the harbor.*
- Tentātus**, a, um, part. from
- Tento**, āre, āvi, ātum, a. freq. *to attempt; to try.*
- Tentyritæ**, ārum, c. pl. *the inhabitants of Tentÿra, a town and island in Upper Egypt.*
- Tenuis**, e, adj. *thin; light; rare.*
- Tenus**, prep. *up to; as far as.*
- Tepesco**, escēre, ui, inc. (tepeo,) *to grow warm or cool; to become tepid.*
- Ter**, num. adv. *thrice.*
- Terentius**, i, m. *a Roman proper name.*
- Tergum**, i, n. *the back; the farther side: a tergo, from behind: ad terga, behind.*
- Termino**, āre, āvi, ātum, a. *to bound; to limit; to terminate.*
- Terminus**, i, m. *a boundary; a limit; an end; bounds.*
- Terni**, æ, a, num. adj. pl. *three by three; three.*
- Terra**, æ, f. *the earth; a country; the land: omnes terræ, the whole world.*
- Terreo**, ēre, ui, itum, a. *to terrify; to scare; to frighten.*
- Terrester**, terrestris, terrestre, adj. *terrestrial: animal terrestre, a land animal.*
- Terribilis**, e, adj. *terrible.*
- Territo**, āre, āvi, ātum, freq. (terreo,) *to terrify; to affright.*

- Territorium, i, n. (terra,) *territory*.  
 Territus, a, um, part. (terreo.)  
 Terror, ōris, m. *terror*; *consternation*; *fear*.  
 Tertius, a, um, num. adj. *the third*.  
 Tertio, num. adv. *the third time*.  
 Testa, æ, f. *an earthen vessel*; *a shell*.  
 Testamentum, i, n. *a will*; *a testament*.  
 Testudo, inis, f. *a tortoise*.  
 Tetigi. See Tango.  
 Teutōnes, um, & Teutōni, ōrum, m. pl. *a nation who lived in the northern part of Germany, near the Cimbri*.  
 Texo, texere, texui, textum, a, *to weave*; *to plait*; *to form*; *to construct*.  
 Thalāmus, i, m. *a bed-chamber*; *a dwelling*.  
 Thales, is & étis, m. *a Milesian, one of the seven wise men of Greece*.  
 Thasus, i, f. *an island on the coast of Thrace*.  
 Theātrum, i, n. *a theatre*.  
 Thebæ, ārum, f. pl. *Thebes, the capital of Boeotia*.  
 Thebānus, a, um, adj. *Theban*; *belonging to Thebes*.  
 Thelesinus, i, m. *a Roman proper name*.  
 Themistōcles, is, m. *a celebrated Athenian general in the Persian war*.  
 Theodōrus, i, m. *a philosopher of Cyrenæ*.  
 Thermōdon, ontis, m. *a river of Pontus*.  
 Theseus, i, m. *a king of Athens, and son of Ægeus, was one of the most celebrated heroes of antiquity*.  
 Thessalia, æ, f. *Thessaly*; *a country of Greece, south of Macedonia*.  
 Thessālus, a, um, adj. *belonging to Thessaly*; *Thessalian*.  
 Thestius, i, m. *the father of Althæa*.  
 Thetis, idis & idos, f. *one of the sea nymphs*; *the wife of Peleus, and mother of Achilles*.  
 Theutobōchus, i, m. *a king of the Cimbri*.  
 Thracia, æ, f. *Thrace, a large country east of Macedonia*.  
 Thracius, a, um, adj. *belonging to Thrace*; *Thracian*.  
 Thrasybūlus, i, m. *an Athenian general, celebrated for freeing his country from the thirty tyrants*.  
 Thus, thuris, n. *frankincense*.  
 Tibēris, is, m. § 79; *the Tiber, a famous river of Italy*.  
 Tibi. See Tu.  
 Tibicen, inis, m. *one who plays upon the flute*; *a piper*.  
 Ticinum, i, n. *a town of Cisalpine Gaul, where the Romans were defeated by Hannibal*.

- Tigrānes, is, m. *a king of Armenia Major.*
- Tigranocerta, ōrum, n. *a city of Armenia Major, founded by Tigrānes.*
- Tigris, īdis, (*seldom is,*) f. *a tiger.*
- Tigris, īdis & is, m. *a river in Asia.*
- Timens, tis, part. from
- Timeo, ēre, ui, n. & a. *to fear ; to dread ; to be afraid.*
- Timīdus, a, um, adj. *timid ; cowardly.*
- Timor, ōris, m. *fear.*
- Tinnitus, ūs, m. *a tinkling.*
- Tintinnabŭlum, i, n. *a bell.*
- Titio, ōnis, m. *a brand ; a firebrand.*
- Titus, i, m. *a Roman prænomen.*
- Tolēro, āre, āvi, ātum, a. *to bear ; to endure ; to admit of.*
- Tollo, tollēre, sustŭli, sublātum, a. *to raise ; to pick up ; to remove ; to do away with.*
- Tondeo, tondēre, totondi, tonsum, a. *to shave ; to shear.*
- Tonitru, u, n. *thunder.*
- Tono, āre, ui, itum, n. *to thunder : tonat, it thunders.*
- Tormentum, i, n. (*torqueo,*) *an engine for throwing stones and darts.*
- Torquātus, i, m. *a surname given to T. Manlius and his descendants.*
- Torquis, is, d. *a collar ; a chain.*
- Tot, ind. adj. *so many.*
- Totidem, ind. adj. *the same number ; as many.*
- Totus, a, um, adj. § 107 ; *whole entire ; all.*
- Trabs, is, f. *a beam.*
- Tractātus, a, um, part. from
- Tracto, āre, āvi, ātum, a. freq. (*traho,*) *to treat ; to handle.*
- Tractus, ūs, m. (*traho,*) *a tract ; a country ; a region.*
- Tractus, a, um, part. (*traho.*)
- Tradītus, a, um, part. from
- Trado, -dēre, -didi, -dītum, a. (*trans & do,*) *to deliver ; to give ; to give up ; to relate ; to teach : tradunt, they report : traditur, it is related ; it is reported : traduntur, they are reported.*
- Tragicus, a, um, adj. *tragic.*
- Tragœdia, æ, f. *a tragedy.*
- Traho, trahēre, traxi, tractum, a. *to draw ; to drag : bellum, to protract ; to prolong : liquidas aquas trahēre, to draw along clear waters ; to flow with a clear stream.*
- Trajicio, -jicēre, -jēci, -jectum, a. (*trans & jacio,*) *to convey over ; to pass or cross over.*
- Trames, itis, m. (*trameo,*) *a path ; a way.*
- Trano, āre, āvi, ātum, n. (*trans & no,*) *to swim over.*
- Tranquillus, a, um, adj. *tranquil ; calm ; serene.*
- Trans, prep. *over ; beyond ; on the other side.*
- Transactus, a, um, part. (*trans-igo.*)



- Transeo**, tre, ii, itum, irr. n. (trans & eo,) *to pass or go over.*
- Transféro**, -ferre, -tūli, -lātum, irr. a. (trans & fero,) *to transfer; to carry over: se ad aliquem, to go over to.*
- Transfigo**, -figere, -fixi, -fixum, a. (trans & figo,) *to pierce; to run through; to stab.*
- Transfuga**, æ, c. a. *deserter.*
- Transgredior**, -grēdi, -gressus sum, dep. (trans & gradior,) *to go or pass over.*
- Transigo**, -igere, -ēgi, -actum, a. (trans & ago,) *to transact; to finish; to spend.*
- Transilio**, -silire, -silui & -silivi, n. (trans & salio,) *to leap over.*
- Transitūrus**, a, um, part. (trans-eo,) *about to pass over; to pass on.*
- Translātus**, a, um, part. (trans-fēro.)
- Transmarinus**, a, um, adj. (trans & mare,) *beyond the sea; foreign; transmarine.*
- Transno**. See **Trano**.
- Transvého**, -vehēre, -vexi, -vectum, a. (trans & veho,) *to carry over; to convey; to transport.*
- Transvōlo**, āre, āvi, ātum, n. (trans & volo,) *to fly over.*
- Trasimēnus**, i, m. *a lake in Etruria, near which the consul Flaminius was defeated by Hannibal.*
- Trebia**, æ, f. *a river of Cisalpine Gaul, emptying into the Po.*
- Trecenti**, æ, a, num. adj. pl. *three hundred.*
- Trecentesimus**, a, um, num. adj. *the three hundredth.*
- Tredēcim**, num. adj. pl. ind. *thirteen.*
- Tres, tria**, num. adj. pl. § 109; *three.*
- Trevīri**, ōrum, m. pl. *a people of Belgium.*
- Triangulāris**, e, adj. (triangulum,) *triangular; three-cornered.*
- Tribūnus**, i, m. *a tribune.*
- Tribuo**, ūere, ūi, ūtum, a. *to attribute; to give; to grant; to bestow; to commit.*
- Tribūtum**, i, n. *a tribute; a tax; a contribution; an assessment.*
- Tricesimus**, a, um, num. adj. *the • thirtieth.*
- Triduum**, i, n. *the space of three days: per triduum, for three days.*
- Triennium**, i, n. (tres & annus,) *the space of three years.*
- Trigemīni**, ōrum, m. pl. *three brothers born at one birth.*
- Triginta**, num. adj. pl. ind. *thirty.*
- Trinacria**, æ, f. *one of the names of Sicily.*
- Triptolēmus**, i, m. *the son of Cæleus, king of Eleusis.*
- Tristitia**, æ, f. *sorrow; grief.*
- Triumphālis**, e, adj. (triumphus,) *triumphal.*

Triumphans, tis, part. from  
 Triumpho, âre, âvi, âtum, n. *to triumph.*  
 Triumphus, i, m. *a triumph; a triumphal procession.*  
 Triumvir, viri, m. (tres & vir,) *one of three joint public officers; a triumvir.*  
 Troas, âdis, f. *a country of Asia Minor, bordering upon the Hellespont.*  
 Trochilus, i, m. *a wren.*  
 Troglodytæ, ârum, c. pl. *Troglodytes, a people of Ethiopia, who dwell in caves.*  
 Troja, æ, f. *Troy, the capital of Troas.*  
 Trojânus, a, um, adj. *Trojan.*  
 Trucido, âre, âvi, âtum, a. *to slay; to murder; to massacre.*  
 Trux, ucis, adj. *savage; cruel; fierce; stern; grim.*  
 Tu, subs. pro. *thou; § 133.*  
 Tuba, æ, f. *a trumpet.*  
 Tuber, êris, n. *a bunch; a tumor; a protuberance.*  
 Tubicen, inis, m. (tuba & cano,) *a trumpeter.*  
 Tueor, tuêri, tuistis sum, dep. *to defend; to protect.*  
 Tugurium, i, n. *a hut; a shed.*  
 Tuli. *See Fero.*  
 Tullia, æ, f. *the daughter of Servius Tullius.*  
 Tullius, i, m. *a Roman.*  
 Tullus, i, m. (Hostilius,) *the third Roman king.*  
 Tum, adv. *then; and; so; also:*

tum — tum, *as well — as; both — and: tum demum, then first.*  
 Tumultus, ûs, m. *a noise; a tumult.*  
 Tumulus, i, m. *a mound; a tomb.*  
 Tunc, adv. *then.*  
 Tunica, æ, f. *a tunic; a close woollen garment, worn under the toga.*  
 Turbatus, a, um, part. *disturbed; confused; troubled; from*  
 Turbo, âre, âvi, âtum, a. (turba,) *to disturb; to trouble.*  
 Turma, æ, f. *a troop; a company.*  
 Turpis, e, adj. *base; disgraceful.*  
 Turpîtudo, inis, f. *baseness; ugliness.*  
 Turreis, is, f. *a tower.*  
 Tuscia, æ, f. *a country of Italy the same as Etruria.*  
 Tuscûlum, i, n. *a city of Latium.*  
 Tuscus, a, um, adj. *Tuscan; belonging to Tuscany; Etrurian.*  
 Tutor, ôris, m. *a guardian; a tutor.*  
 Tutus, a, um, adj. (ior, issîmus,) *safe.*  
 Tuus, a, um, adj. pro. § 139; (tu,) *thy; thine.*  
 Tyrannis, idis & idos, f. *tyranny; arbitrary power.*  
 Tyrannus, i, m. *a tyrant; a usurper; a king.*  
 Tyrius, a, um, adj. *Tyrian: Tyrii, Tyrians; inhabitants of Tyre.*

Tyrrhēnus, a, um, adj. *Tyrrhenian* or *Tuscan*; *belonging to Tuscany*.

Tyrus, i, f. *a celebrated maritime city of Phœnicia*.

U.

Uber, ēris, n. *an udder*; *a teat*.

Ubertas, ātis, f. *fertility*; *fruitfulness*.

Ubi, adv. *where*; *when*; *as soon as*.

Ubique, adv. *every where*.

Ulcisor, ulcisci, ultus sum, dep. *to take revenge*; *to avenge*.

Ullus, a, um, adj. § 107; *any*; *any one*.

Uterior, us, (ultimus,) § 126, 1; *further*.

Uterius, adv. *farther*; *beyond*; *longer*.

Ultimus, a, um, adj. (sup. of ulterior,) *the last*.

Ultra, prep. *beyond*; *more than*: —adv. *besides*; *moreover*; *further*.

Ultus, a, um, part. (ulcisor,) *having avenged*.

Ulysses, is, m. *a distinguished king of Ithaca*.

Umbra, æ, f. *a shade*; *a shadow*.

Umbro, āre, āvi, ātum, a. *to shade*; *to darken*.

Unā, adv. (unus,) *together*.

Unde, adv. *whence*; *from which*.

Undēcim, num. adj. pl. ind. *eleven*.

Undenonagesimus, a, um, num. adj. *the eighty-ninth*.

Undequingenta, num. adj. pl. ind. *forty-nine*.

Undetricesimus, a, um, num. adj. *twenty-ninth*. [nineteenth.

Undevicesimus, a, um, num. adj.

Undeviginti, num. adj. *nineteen*.

Undique, adv. *on all sides*.

Unguis, is, m. *a claw*; *a talon*; *a nail*.

Ungula, æ, f. *a claw*; *a talon*; *a hoof*: binis ungulis, *cloven-footed*.

Unicus, a, um, adj. *one alone*; *sole*; *only*.

Unio, ōnis, m. *a pearl*.

Universus, a, um, adj. (unus & versus,) *whole*; *universal*; *all*.

Unquam, adv. *ever*: nec unquam, *and never*.

Unus, a, um, num. adj. § 107; *one*; *only*; *alone*.

Unusquisque, unaquæque, unumquodque, adj. *each one*; *each*; § 138, 4.

Urbs, is, f. *a city*; *the chief city*; *Rome*.

Uro, urēre, ussi, ustum, a. *to burn*.

Ursus, i, m. *a bear*.

Usque, adv. *even*; *as far as*; *till*; *until*.

Usus, a, um, part. (utor.)

Usus, ūs, m. *use*; *custom*; *profit*; *advantage*.

Ut, conj. *that*; *in order that*; *so that*; adv. *as*.

Utcunque, adv. *howsoever; somewhat; in some degree.*

Uter, tra, trum, adj. § 107; *which? which of the two?*

Uterque, traque, trumque, adj. § 107; *both; each; each of the two.*

Utilis, e, adj. (utor,) *useful.*

Utica, æ, f. *a maritime city of Africa, near Carthage.*

Utor, uti, usus sum, dep. *to use; to make use of.*

Utrunque, adv. *on both sides.*

Utrum, adv. *whether.*

Uva, æ, f. *a grape; a bunch of grapes: passa, a raisin.*

Uxor, ōris, f. *a wife.*

## V.

Vaco, āre, āvi, ātum, n. *to be free from.*

Vacuus, a, um, adj. *empty; unoccupied; vacant; free; exempt: vacuus viātor, the destitute traveller.*

Vadōsus, a, um, adj. *fordable; shallow; from*

Vadum, i, n. *a ford; a shallow.*

Vagans, tis, part. (vagor.)

Vagina, æ, f. *a scabbard; a sheath.*

Vagitus, ūs, m. *weeping; crying.*

Vagor, āri, ātus sum, dep. *to wander about; to stray.*

Valeo, ēre, ui, n. *to be strong; to avail; to be distinguished; to be eminent: multum valēre,*

*to be very powerful: vale, farewell.*

Valerius, i, m. *a Roman proper name.*

Vallis, is, f. *a valley; a vale.*

Varietas, ātis, f. (varius,) *variety; change.*

Vario, āre, āvi, ātum, a. *to change; to vary; from*

Varius, a, um, adj. *various; diverse.*

Varro, ōnis, m. (Marcus,) *a very learned Roman, some of whose works are still extant: P. Terentius, a consul, who was defeated by Hannibal.*

Vasto, āre, āvi, ātum, a. *to lay waste; to ravage; from*

Vastus, a, um, adj. *wide; vast; great.*

Vates, is, m. *a poet; a bard.*

Ve, conj. (enclitic, § 198, R. 2.) *or.*

Vecordia, æ, f. *madness; folly.*

Vectus, a, um, part. (veho.)

Vehēmens, tis, adj. (ior, issīmus,) *vehement; immoderate.*

Vehementer, adv. (iūs, issīmē,) *vehemently; greatly; very; much; violently.*

Veho, vehēre, vexi, vectum, a. *to bear; to carry; to convey.*

Veiens, tis, & Veientānus, i, m. *an inhabitant of Veii.*

Veii, ōrum, m. pl. *a city of Tuscan, memorable for the defeat of the Fabian family.*

Vel, conj. § 198, 2; *or; also;*

- even* : vel lucta, *even when read* : vel — vel, *either — or*.  
 Vello, vellere, velli or vulsi, vulsum, a. *to pluck*.  
 Vellus, ēris, n. *a fleece*.  
 Velox, ōcis, adj. (ior, issimus,) *swift ; rapid ; active*.  
 Velum, i, n. *a sail*.  
 Velut, & Velūti, adv. (vel & ut,) *as ; as if*.  
 Venālis, e, adj. *venal ; mercenary*.  
 Venans, tis, part. (venor.)  
 Venaticus, a, um, adj. *belonging to the chase* : canis, *a hound*.  
 Venātor, ōris, m. (venor,) *a huntsman*.  
 Vendito, āre, āvi, ātum, freq. *to sell ; from*  
 Vendo, vendēre, vendīdi, venditum, a. (venum & do,) *to sell*.  
 Venenātus, a, um, adj. *poisoned ; poisonous* ; from  
 Venēnum, i, n. *poison*.  
 Veneo, ire, ii, irr. n. § 142, 3 ; *to be exposed for sale ; to be sold*.  
 Venētus, i. m., or Brigantinus, *a lake between Germany and Switzerland, called the Roden sea, or lake of Constance*.  
 Venio, venire, veni, ventum, n. *to come ; to advance*.  
 Venor, āri, ātus sum, dep. *to hunt*.  
 Venter, tris, m. *the belly ; the stomach*.  
 Ventus, i, m. *a wind*.  
 Venus, ēris, f. *the goddess of love and beauty*.  
 Ver, veris, n. *the spring*.  
 Verber, ēris, n. *a whip ; a rod ; a blow ; a stripe*.  
 Verbēro, āre, āvi, ātum, a. *to strike*.  
 Verbum, i, n. *a word*.  
 Verē, adv. (verus,) *truly*.  
 Vereor, ēri, itus sum, dep. *to fear ; to be concerned for*.  
 Vergo, vergēre, versi, n. *to tend to ; to incline ; to verge towards ; to bend ; to look*.  
 Verisimilis, e, adj. (verum & similis,) *probable*.  
 Veritus, a, um, part. (vereor.)  
 Verō, conj. § 279, 3, (verus,) *but* : —adv. *indeed ; truly*.  
 Verōna, æ, f. *Verona, a city in the north of Italy*.  
 Versātus, a, um, part. from  
 Versor, āri, ātus sum, dep. freq. (verto,) *to turn ; to revolve ; to dwell ; to live ; to reside*.  
 Versus, a, um, part. (vertor.)  
 Versus, prep. *towards*.  
 Vertex, icis, m. *the top ; the summit ; the crown of the head*.  
 Verto, tēre, ti, sum, a. *to turn ; to change*.  
 Veru, u, n. § 87 ; *a spit*.  
 Verūm, conj. *but ; but yet ; from*  
 Verus, a, um, adj. *true*.  
 Vescor, i, dep. *to live upon ; to feed upon ; to eat ; to subsist upon*.  
 Vespēri, or -ē, adv. *at evening* :

- tam vesp̄ri, *so late at evening.*
- Vesta, æ, f. *a goddess, the mother of Saturn.*
- Vestālis, is, f. (virgo,) *a Vestal virgin, a priestless consecrated to the service of Vesta.*
- Vestibūlum, i, n. *the porch; the vestibule.*
- Vestigium, i, n. *a footstep; a vestige; a trace; a mark; a track.*
- Vestio, ire, ivi, itum, a. *to clothe; from*
- Vestis, is, f. *a garment; clothes.*
- Vesulus, i, m. *a high mountain of Liguria, and a part of the Cottian Alps.*
- Veterānus, a, um, adj. (vetus,) *old; a veteran.*
- Veto, āre, ui, itum, a. *to forbid; to prohibit.*
- Veturia, æ, f. *the mother of Coriolānus.*
- Veturius, i, m. (Titus,) *a Roman consul, who was defeated by the Samnites at the Caudine Forks.*
- Vetus, ēris, adj. *ancient; old: vetēres, the ancients.*
- Vetustas, ātis, f. *antiquity; age.*
- Vetustus, a, um, adj. *old; ancient.*
- Vexi. See Veho.
- Via, æ, f. *a way; a course; a path; a journey.*
- Viātor, ōris, m. *a traveller.*
- Vicēni, æ a, num. adj. pl. *every twenty, twenty.*
- Vicesimū, a, um, num. i dj. *the twentieth.*
- Vici. See Vinco.
- Vicies, num. adv. *twenty times.*
- Vicinitas, ātis, f. *the neighborhood; vicinity; from*
- Vicinus, a, um, adj. *near; neighboring.*
- Vicinus, i, m. *a neighbor.*
- Vicis, gen. f. § 94; *change; reverse; a place; a turn: in vicem, in turn; in place of; instead.*
- Victima, æ, f. *a victim; a sacrifice.*
- Victor, ōris, m. (vinco,) *a victor; a conqueror:—adj. victorious.*
- Victoria, æ, f. *a victory.*
- Victūrus, a, um, part. (from vivo.)
- Victus, a, um, part. (vinco.)
- Vicus, i, m. *a village.*
- Video, vidēre, vidi, visum, a. *to see; to behold.*
- Videor, vidēri, visus sum, pass. *to be seen; to seem; to appear.*
- Viduus, a, um, adj. *bereaved; widowed: mulier vidua, a widow.*
- Vigil, ilis, m. *a watchman.*
- Vigilans, tis, adj. (ior, issimus,) *watchful; vigilant.*
- Vigilia, æ, f. *a watching:—pl. the watch.*
- Viginti, num. adj. pl. ind. *twenty.*
- Vilis, e, adj. *vile; bad; mean.*
- Villa, æ, f. *a country-house; a country-seat; a villa.*

- Villicus**, i, m. *an overseer of an estate ; a steward.*
- Villus**, i, m. *long hair ; coarse hair.*
- Vincio**, vincire, vinxi, victum, a. *to bind.*
- Vinco**, vincēre, vici, victum, a. *to conquer ; to vanquish ; to surpass.*
- Vinctus**, a, um, part. (vincio.)
- Vinculum**, i, n. *a chain : in vincula conjicere, to throw into prison.*
- Vindex**, icis, c. *an avenger ; a protector ; a defender ; an assenter ; from*
- Vindico**, are, avi, atum, a. *to claim ; to avenge.*
- Vindicta**, æ, f. *vengeance ; punishment.*
- Vinum**, i, n. *wine.*
- Viola**, æ, f. *a violet.*
- Violo**, are, avi, atum, a. *to violate ; to pollute ; to corrupt.*
- Vir**, viri, m. *a man.*
- Vireo**, ère, ui, n. *to be green ; to be verdant ; to flourish.*
- Vires**. See **Vis**.
- Virga**, æ, f. *a rod ; a small staff ; a switch.*
- Virgilius**, i, m. *Virgil, a very celebrated Latin poet.*
- Virginia**, æ, f. *the daughter of Virginius.*
- Virginus**, i, m. *the name of a distinguished Roman centurion.*
- Virgo**, inis, f. *a virgin ; a girl ; a maid.*
- Virgula**, æ, f. (dim. from *virga*.) *a small rod.*
- Viriathus**, i, m. *a Lusitanian general, who was originally a shepherd, and afterwards a leader of robbers.*
- Viridomarus**, i, m. *a king of the Gauls, slain by Marcellus.*
- Virtus**, utis, f. (vir,) *virtue ; merit, excellence ; power ; valor, faculty.*
- Vis**, vis, f. § 85 ; *power ; strength ; force : vis hominum, a multitude of men : vim facere, to do violence :—pl. vires, ium, power ; strength.*
- Viscus**, eris, n. *an entrail : viscera, pl. the bowels ; the flesh.*
- Vistula**, æ, f. *a river of Prussia, which still bears the same name, and which was anciently the eastern boundary of Germany.*
- Visurgis**, is, m. *the Weser, a large river of Germany.*
- Visus**, a, um, part. (video.)
- Visus**, us, m. *the sight.*
- Vita**, æ, f. *life.*
- Vitandus**, a, um, part. (vito.)
- Vitifer**, era, erum, adj. (vitis & fero,) *vine-bearing.*
- Vitis**, is, f. *a vine.*
- Vitium**, i, n. *a crime.*
- Vito**, are, avi, atum, a. *to shun ; to avoid.*
- Vitupero**, are, avi, atum, a. *to find fault with ; to blame.*
- Vividus**, a, um, adj. *lively ; vivid ; from*

Vivo, vivēre, vixi, victum, n. *to live; to fare; to live upon.*

Vivus, a, um, adj. *living; alive.*

Vix, *adv. scarcely.*

Vixi. *See Vivo.*

Voco, āre, āvi, ātum, a. (vox,) *to call; to invite; to name.*

Volo, āre, avi, ātum, n. *to fly.*

Volo, velle, volui, irr. a. § 178, 1; *to wish; to desire; to be willing.*

Volsci, ōrum, m. pl. *a people of Latium.*

Volūcer, -cris, -cre, adj. *winged: —subs. a bird.*

Volumnia, æ, f. *the wife of Coriolanus.*

Voluntas, ātis, f. (volo,) *the will.*

Voluptas, ātis, f. (volūpe,) *pleasure; sensual pleasure.*

Volutātus, a, um, part. from

Voluto, āre, āvi, ātum, a. freq. (volvo,) *to roll.*

Volvo, vēre, vi, ūtum, a. *to roll; to turn.*

Votum, i, n. (voveo,) *a wish; a vow.*

Vox, vocis, f. *a voice; a word; an expression; an exclamation.*

Vulcānus, i, m. *Vulcan, the god of fire, the son of Jupiter and Juno.*

Vulgus, i, m. or n. *the common people; the populace; the vulgar.*

Vulnerātus, a, um, part. from

Vulnēro, āre, āvi, ātum, a. *to wound; from*

Vulnus, eris, n. *a wound.*

Vulpecūla, æ, f. dim. (vulpes,) *a little fox.*

Vulpes, is, f. *a fox.*

Vultur, ūris, m. *a vulture.*

Vultus, ūs, m. *the countenance; the look.*

## X.

Xanthippe, es, f. *the wife of Socrates.*

Xanthippus, i, m. *a Lacedæmonian general, who was sent to assist the Carthaginians, in the first Punic war.*

Xenocrātes, is, m. *a philosopher of Chalcēdon, the successor of Speusippus in the Academia.*

Xerxes, is, m. *a celebrated king of Persia.*

## Z.

Zama, æ, f. *a city of Africa.*

Zeno, ōnis, m. *a philosopher of Citium, a town of Cyprus, and founder of the sect of the Stoics.*

Zetes, is, m. *a son of Boreas.*

Zona, æ, f. *a girdle; a zone.*

Zone, es, f. *a city and promontory in the western part of Thrace, opposite to the island of Thasus.*



## NOTES AND REFERENCES

TO THE

## FIRST LATIN BOOK.

---

By means of the following Notes, the Reader can be used in connection with Andrews' First Latin Book. The same letters which originally, by means of notes at the foot of the page, referred to the sections of Andrews and Stoddard's Grammar, may now be taken as referring also to these Notes, and through these to the First Latin Book.

In preparing these Notes, while regard has constantly been had to the editor's former mode of commenting simply by reference to the Grammar, occasional explanations have been added, for the sake of the younger classes. In some instances, when special reasons seemed to render it expedient, the reference to the First Latin Book relates to a different principle from the corresponding one to the Grammar, and sometimes, though rarely, a reference to the Grammar is here left with no corresponding note. In addition, however, to the original notes, numerous references will be found in the following pages, to principles contained in the First Latin Book; and as in such cases the text contains no letter of reference, the word or phrase to be explained is cited in the notes.

What is the rule for the agreement of a verb? Less. 90, 2. PAGE  
What is a sentence? L. 83, 1. Of what does a simple ?  
sentence or proposition consist? L. 83, 3. What is the subject  
of a sentence? L. 83, 4. What is the predicate? L. 83, 5.  
The grammatical subject? L. 84, 2. The grammatical predi-  
cate? L. 84, 3. How many moods have Latin verbs? L. 47, 1.  
How do the several moods represent an action? L. 47, 2.  
What is an active verb? L. 46, 3. What are the terminations  
of the active voice, indicative mood, present tense, in each  
conjugation? L. 52. \* L. 5, 1; and L. 17, 2. \* L. 5, 1; and  
L. 9, 1; and L. 10, 1. When are the nominatives *ego*, *tu*, *nos*,

PAGE

- and *vos* omitted? L. 51, R. 4. \* L. 15, 1 and 2. † L. 5, II. *arbor*, L. 12, 1, and L. B., or.
8. \* L. 5, I.; and L. 12, 2. † L. 12, 1 and 2. \* L. 9, 1; and L. 11. † L. 7, 3; and L. 25; and L. 26, Exc. 1. *sol*, L. F. \* L. 18, 2 and 4. † L. 15, 1; and L. 17, 1; and N. \* L. 5, N. 3. † L. 15, 1, 2, and 3. How does the imperfect tense represent an action? L. 47, 7. What are the terminations of the active voice, indicative mood, imperfect tense, in each conjugation? L. 52, p. 75. † L. 62, 2. † L. 8. How does the future tense represent an action? L. 47, 8. What are the terminations of the active voice, indicative mood, future tense, in each conjugation? L. 52, p. 75. *Deus*, L. 9, Ex. 4. † L. 12, 1; and L. 15, 2. † L. 12, 2, 3, and L. B. or. How does the perfect tense represent an action? L. 47, 9. What are the terminations of the active voice, indicative mood, perfect tense? L. 54. † See Ref. †, above, and L. 63. \* L. 48, 6; and L. 49. † See Ref. †, above. How does the pluperfect tense represent an action? L. 47, 10. What are the terminations of the active voice, indicative mood, pluperfect tense? L. 54, p. 78. How does the future perfect tense represent an action? L. 47, 11. What are the terminations of the active voice, indicative mood, future perfect tense? L. 54, p. 78.
9. How do the several moods represent an action? L. 47, 2. What are the terminations of the active voice, subjunctive mood, present tense, in each conjugation? L. 56. How is the subjunctive used in independent sentences? L. 57, 2.—*Note*. The first six sentences in the subj. pres. are to be taken independently. The first and fifth can be translated as hortatory, by *let*; the remainder as denoting wishes or requests, by *may*; as, “may fortune favor.” \* L. F. What are the terminations of the active voice, subjunctive mood, imperfect tense, in each conjugation? L. 56, p. 80. † L. 77. \* L. 5, II. What are the terminations of the active voice, subjunctive mood, perfect tense? L. 58. † L. 9, 1 and 2. What are the terminations of the active voice, subjunctive mood, pluperfect tense? L. 58. \* L. 64. † L. 76. How do the several moods represent an action? L. 47, 2. \* L. 126, 1. Define the passive voice. L. 46, 9. What is frequently omitted, or left indefinite, with the active voice? With the passive voice? L. 46, N. 4. What are the terminations of the passive voice, indicative mood, present tense, in each conjugation? L. 66.

• L. 15, 1; and L. 17, 2. • L. 12, 1; and L. 13. • L. 8, 1 and 10.  
 B. • L. 18, 2 and 3; L. 23, II., and R. 2. What are the terminations of the passive voice, indicative mood, imperfect tense, in each conjugation? L. 66. • L. 9, 1; and L. 11. What are the terminations of the passive voice, indicative mood, future tense, in each conjugation? L. 66. / L. 26, 1 and 3. What are the terminations of the passive voice, indicative mood, perfect tense? —pluperfect tense?—future-perfect tense? L. 68. What are the terminations of the passive voice, subjunctive mood, present tense?—imperfect tense? L. 70—perfect tense?—pluperfect tense? L. 72. What are the terminations of the passive voice, imperative mood, in each conjugation? L. 74. • L. 126, 1. • L. 13, and L. C, o.

What is the rule for the predicate-nominative? L. 92, 1. • L. 11. B, os, and L. C, os. • L. 79. • L. 5, 1. and N. 1. • L. 15, 1; and 16, 1. • L. 5, N. 3; and L. 17, 2. What is the rule for the agreement of adjectives? L. 91, 1. What is the logical subject of a proposition? L. 85, 1—the logical predicate? L. 85, 1. / L. 37; and L. 28, 2; and L. 17, 2. • L. 15, 1; and L. 17, 1, and N. •  
 • Nom. plur. neut. *vetēra*; Gen. plur. *vetērum*, L. 37, Exc. p. 57. •  
 • L. 29, N. 2. / L. 32, 1. • How is this adjective used? L. 91, N. 1.

• L. 90, 3. • L. 91, 2. • L. 40, 3. • L. 121, 6, (b.) • L. 88, 1, 12. and R. 2. / L. 14, 1 and 2. • L. 18, 2; L. 20, 2. • Is this noun the subject of the sentence, or is it the predicate? L. 83, 4 and 5. • L. 91, 4. / *Bipēdes*, “two footed,” i. e., on “two feet.” It is a predicate adjective following the verb of motion *ingreduntur*, L. 92, 2, and R. 1, (a.) • L. 90, N. 2. • L. 32, 1, and R. 3. • L. 82, 3-5: What do these adverbs modify? What is the rule for the object of an active verb in the active voice? L. 96, 1. • L. 27, and Exc. • L. 9, 1; and L. 11, 1. • L. 81, 2, 3 and 4. • L. F, Excs. in gender and in declension—us. • See preceding note. • L. G, I., 2. • L. 12, 1, and R. • L. B, or. • L. C, ex. • L. 45, R. 2.

• L. C, es. • What is omitted before *vinum* and *littēras*? • L. 13. 32, 1. • L. 45, R. 2. • L. 88, 1, and R. 1. / *Novi*, and other tenses of *nosco*, derived from the 2d root, are used like the same tenses of *odi* and *memini*; L. 81, 4. • L. 18, 2 and 3. • L. 9. • L. 15, 1; and L. 17, 2. / L. J, 9. What is the rule for nouns in apposition? L. 89, 1. • L. 40, 3. • L. 39, 6, and N. 2. • L. 116, 4. • L. 18, 2; L. 20, 2. • L. 109. • L. 116, 5. • L. 5, II.

## PAGE

- L. 15, 1, and L. 17, 1, and N. • L. 118, 2. • L. 117, N. 1.  
 • L. 35. • L. 24, 8. What is the rule for the genitive after nouns? L. 100. • L. 92.
14. *Infinita*, L. 92, 2. • L. 15, 1 and 5. *Antiquissimus*, L. 39, N. 2.  
 • L. 90, R. 2. • *Non benignus*, "a not kind," i. e., "an unkind."  
 L. 92. • What verb is here omitted? L. 90, N. 3. What is the rule for the genitive after adjectives? L. 104—after participles? L. 103. / L. 126, 2. • L. 18, 2 and 4. • L. 24, 6. • Superlatives followed by a partitive genitive are used like nouns, agreeing in gender and number, though not in case, with the genitives following them; as *stultissima animalium*, i. e., *stultissima animalia*. What is the rule for the dative after adjectives and verbs? L. 109. / L. 96, 1. • L. 45, 2.
15. • L. 88, 2. • L. 9, 1; and L. 11. • L. 32, 1. • L. 15, 1; and L. 13. • L. 90, R. 2. / L. 97, 1. • L. 40, 2. • L. 113 and N. • L. 21, *summa*, L. 40, 3 and 39, N. 2. / L. 39, 6. • L. 99. • L. 114. • See *ne quidem*, in 'Dict., under *ne*. • L. 91, N. 1. What is a preposition? L. 82, 7—the rule for the accusative • after prepositions? L. 97, 1. • L. 91, 4. • L. 12, 1, and L. 14, 4. • To find the nom. sing. of *culīces* make use of L. 22, I., of R. 3, and R. 2. • L. 91, 5. • L. 10, R. 2. *Mitis* is sometimes followed by a dative; here it takes *erga* with the accusative. L. 109, R. 5.
16. • L. 97, 3. • L. 22, I., R. 1. • L. 47, N. 2; and L. 96, N. 2. What is the rule for *in* and *sub*? L. 97, 3. • L. 88, 2. • L. 15, 1; and L. 16, 2. / L. 75, 2. • L. 82, (1.) • L. 8, 5. • L. 126, 2; and L. 57, 2. What is the rule for the ablative after prepositions? L. 99. / L. 117, N. 1. • L. 32, 1 and 3.
17. • L. 144, N. • L. 12, 1. • L. 117, N. 2. • *Primus* is translated as if it were *primūm* limiting *duxit*, "first led." L. 91, 9. / *Esse*, "exist," L. 95, N. 5. • L. 17, 1, and N. • *Possum* is sometimes followed by the accusative of a neuter adjective or pronoun, *nihil*, &c., where in English we supply *do* or the like; as, *nihil potest*, "can do nothing." *Dulce*, L. 91, 7. • L. 95, 4. What is the rule for nouns denoting the *cause*, *manner*, &c.? L. 117, 1—for *utor*, &c.?—for verbs signifying *to rejoice*, *glory* or *confide in*, &c.? L. 116, 4—for verbs which in English are followed by *with*? L. 117, 2—for verbs signifying *to abound*, &c.? L. 117, 3—for the ablative of *price* and *time*? L. 118, 1 and 2—for a genitive or ablative of *property*, *character* or *quality*? L. 101. / L. 110, 1. • L. 89. • L. 12, 1; and L. 22, I., and R. 1. • L. B, er.

• L. 39, N. 2. • L. 5, II. • L. 9. • L. 44, N. • L. 7, 3; and 18  
 L. 25, 1. / L. 12, 1. *Prioribus*, sc. *pedibus*, "their fore feet." • L.  
 79, N. • Sing. *locus*, m.; plur. commonly *loca*, n. • L. 103, 1.  
 • L. 101. Upon what may the infinitive depend? L. 95, 5.  
 After what classes of verbs is the infinitive used without a sub-  
 ject? L. 95, N. 5. After what classes of verbs does the infinitive with a subject accusative follow? L. 95, N. 4.

What is the object of *cupio*? L. 95, 5; and L. 96, R. 2. • L. 19.  
 18, 2 and 3: to find the nom. sing., see L. 23, II., and R. 2. • L.  
 76. • L. J, 5. *Tibërim*, L. G, I., 1. • L. 47, N. 2. • L. 99, R. 2.  
 / L. 126, 2. • L. 92, 2. • L. 81, Exc. • L. 111. / L. 117, 1.  
 What is the rule for the infinitive as a subject? L. 95, 4. • L.  
 90, 5. • L. 91, 7.

• L. 109. With what does *turpius* agree? • *Suos* being used 20.  
 without reference to a definite person, is to be translated "one's."  
 What are gerunds? L. 47, 17. By what cases are gerunds fol-  
 lowed? L. 123, 2. How are gerunds governed? L. 123, 3.  
 What rule is to be given for the genitive of gerunds? L. 100.  
 • L. 117, 1. • L. 17, 2: to find the nom. sing. see L. 22, I., and  
 R. 2. • A predicate adjective. / L. 117, 1. *Nova*, L. 91, 5. • L.  
 109, and L. 91, 4, "to one ignorant of reading." • From *ineo*.  
 • Instead of *urbem delendi*, *cives trucidandi*, *nomen Romanum ex-*  
*tinguendi*. L. 123, 4. What is the rule for the dative of gerunds  
 and gerundives? L. 109. / L. 47, N. 2. • *Et—et*, see *et* in Dict.  
 What is the rule for the accusative of gerunds and gerundives?  
 L. 97. *Ad discendum*. L. 123, 5.

• For what is *adificandam* used? L. 123, 4. What is the rule 21  
 for the ablative of gerunds and gerundives? Answer. Either L.  
 99, or L. 117, 1, according as a preposition is or is not expressed.  
 • This adverb modifies the gerund on account of the gerund hav-  
 ing the nature of a verb. L. 88: see also L. 123, 1. *Lacedæmonii*,  
*orum*, subst. m., the Lacedæmonians. • "Were accustomed to  
 exercise." L. 47, N. 2. What is a compound sentence? L. 93,  
 1. How may the members of a compound sentence be con-  
 nected? L. 93, 8. What is the rule for copulative and disjunc-  
 tive conjunctions? L. 88, II. • L. 92, 1. • L. 82, 8, (4.) What  
 is the object of *accipere*? L. 96, 1. / What is the subject of  
*præstat*? L. 95, 4; and L. 81, 8 and 9.

• A conjunction placed before each of two or more connected 22.  
 words, gives peculiar emphasis to each. • L. 15, 1; and L. 17,  
 R. What is the root of *nox*? How is the nom. sing. formed?

PAGE

- In translating *nox erat*, supply *it* before the verb, and let the noun follow the verb, "it was night." L. 22, I., R. 1 and 2. ° L. 90, 3. ° To what class of conjunctions does this belong? L. 82, (3.) ° L. 131, N. √ L. 109, R. 2: the dative after a verb is often thus used in Latin, where the English idiom requires a possessive case or a possessive adjective pronoun; as, *mihi in mentem revôco*, "I recall to my mind." ° On what verb does the dependent clause *crocodilum crescere* depend? L. 95, N. 4. Why is *crocodilum* in the accusative? L. 95, 3. What is to be supplied in English before the subject of the infinitive? L. 95, N. 1. ° L. 128, II. ° L. 95, 1. *Autem, enim* and *vero* occupy the second or third place in their clause. ° L. 98. ° What are the two constructions which may follow the comparative degree? *Ans.* A dependent clause connected by *quàm*, or an ablative. When is the comparative degree followed by an ablative? L. 119, 1. When *quàm* is expressed, what case follows it? L. 119, 2. ° What words are to be supplied? ° What is the positive of this adjective?—its root? How are the comparative and superlative formed? L. 39, 6.
23. ° L. 36, 2. ° What is to be supplied before this genitive? ° In what case is *feræ*, and why? L. 109. Why is *homini* in the dative? ° L. 1 and 9. ° What is the rule for the construction of relatives? L. 94, 2. √ L. 78. ° L. 15, 1; L. 17, 2; and L. 22, I. and 2. ° L. 18, 2. ° L. 117, 1. √ L. 116, 4. ° *Is*, though often following *qui*, is commonly to be translated before it: *bona*, "good things;" *mala*, "evil things" L. 91, 5. ° L. 79. ° L. 104, and R. 1. ° L. F, us. ° L. 133, 1.
24. What mood follows *cùm*? L. 132, 2. How is the subjunctive after adverbs of time to be translated? L. 132, R. 1. ° L. 117, 2. ° L. 116, 4. ° L. 15, 1 and 2. ° See Ref. c, p. 17. √ L. 117, 1. ° L. 81, 6–12. ° L. 89, 1. For what purpose is *rex Macedoniae* added? L. 89, R. ° L. 110. What is the rule for the mood in a clause denoting a purpose, object or result? L. 133, 1. √ L. 134, 3. ° L. 5, II., and L. 97, 3. ° Give the rules for forming its nom. sing. L. 22, I., and R. 1 and 3. ° Rule for its nom. sing. ° *Ne-quidem*, "not even," see Dict. ° L. H, 1. ° L. 97, 4. ° *Dico, duco* and *facio*, like *fero*, p. 104, commonly lose *e* in the 2nd pers. sing. of the imperative active, and become *dic, duc, fac*. L. 129, p. 171. ° L. 106, 1. ° L. 109. ° L. 128, I.
25. ° "*Him*," i. e., Alexander. ° The subj. imperfect after the perfect indefinite, L. 135, 2. ° L. 116, 4. ° L. 34, and L. 2, 5, (b).

• L. 135, 1. / L. 88, 1, R. 1. • L. 133, 1 and 6. • L. 123, 3; and L. 117, 1. • L. 135, 1. / L. 108, 2, and R. 1. • L. 95, N. 6. • L. 135, 2. In what mood is the verb of an indirect question? L. 129, 1. When is a question indirect? L. 129, N. How is the subjunctive in indirect questions translated? L. 129, 2. • L. 36, 3. What is to be supplied? • Its subjects are the preceding clauses, L. 90, 5, and L. 91, 7. What is the rule for the infinitive with the accusative? L. 95, 3. What word is to be supplied in English before the subject of the infinitive? L. 95, N. 1. • L. 117, N. 1.

• L. 117, N. 1. • Supply *esse*, which is often omitted in the 26. compound forms of the infinitive. • L. 95, 3. • L. 90, 5, and L. 91, 7. • L. 97, 1. / What preceding thing does the pronoun *id* here indicate? See L. 41, 1. • L. 8, 5. What is the rule for the agreement of participles? L. 91, 1. By what cases are they followed? L. 121, 9. What is said of the time denoted by the present, perfect, and future active participles? L. 121, N. 3. • L. 117, 1. • L. 96, 2.

• See Ref. 2, p. 17. • L. 108, 1. • A Greek accusative, L. G. 27. II, 1; see also L. D, is. • L. 98. • L. 111, and N. 1. / L. 121, 9, and L. 96, N. 2. • L. 89, R., "when a boy." • L. 117, 1. • On what does this infinitive depend? / L. 91, 4. • L. 110, 1; and L. 91, 4. • L. 116, 4. *Congregantur*; the passive voice is here used like what is called in Greek the middle voice, or like the active voice with *se*. • "In that," or, "in the thing," L. 91, 5. • What does this adverb modify? • 105, 1. • L. 108, R. 2.

*Satiati*, L. 122, 2. • L. 110. • 97, 4. • *Transituri*, "when 28. about to pass over," L. 121, 4; and L. 122, 2—*laudatus*, "when praised." L. 121, 5; and L. 122, 2. • L. 117, N. 1. • "Upon those which go before (them)," L. 122, 3; and L. 111. / L. H, 1. • L. 116, 5. • L. 92—*Bucephalon*, a Greek noun, L. 11, 2 and 3; also L. 92, 1, and L. 121, 9. • L. 111, N. 2—*heres*, L. 92, 1, and L. 121, 9. / L. 109, R. 1. • L. 133, 1. • L. 88, 2.

• L. 108, R. 1. • L. 111. • L. 101. • L. 123, and L. 109. • L. 29. 133, 1, and L. 134, 1 and 3. / L. 123, 4 and 5. • L. 113, and N. • L. 91, 4. What is the rule for the ablative absolute? L. 120. *Senescente Lunâ*, L. 120, N. 2: the same note is applicable to the other ablatives marked (\*). • L. 97, 3. / L. 108, 2. • L. 103, N. 2. • L. 120, R. 1. • L. 108, 1.

*Aculeo amisso*, L. 120, N. 3. • L. 117, 1. *Convolvuntur*, in a 30. middle or reflexive sense, for *se convolvunt*. See note on *congregantur*, p. 27. • L. 45, 4. • L. 133, 1, and N. 1.

## FABLES.

## PAGE

- 31.** \* *Metu*, "through fear," or, "influenced by fear." L. 117, 1; L. 133, 1 and 2. † L. 97, 3. ° L. 118, 2. † L. 128, R. ° L. 91, 4. † L. 95, 3. ° L. 121, 6 (b). † L. 95, N. 4. † L. 117, 1. *Exoravit* here takes an acc. of the person and a subj. clause with *ut*, denoting the thing, L. 96, 3, and N. 6. † L. 120, "That having gnawed the nets, he would set him at liberty;" or, "that he would gnaw the nets and set him at liberty," L. 120, N. 3; or, "to gnaw the nets and," &c., L. 133, 2. *Liberatus*. L. 121, 5, (a). † L. 88, 2. ° What is the object of this verb? L. 96, R. 2. ° L. 95, N. 5. ° L. 129, 1 and 2. † L. 112, 1. † L. 122, 3.
- 32.** ° L. 109. † L. 127, R. ° L. 90, R. 2. † L. 90, R. 2. ° L. 45, R. 2. † L. 94, 1 and 2. ° L. 91, 4. † L. 133, 1 and 2. † L. 91, 5. † L. 88, 2. † L. 88, I., R. 2. † L. 47, N. 2. ° L. 89, 1. ° L. 128, 1. ° *Aulem, enim* and *vero* commonly occupy the second place in a clause. *Bona* is in the acc., the subject of *conferri*, L. 95, 3. † The subject of *oportuit* is, *omnia bona in unum conferri*, L. 95, 4: see also L. 81, 6, 8, and 9. † L. 97, 3. † L. 120, and N. 2. In translating a participle, its time must conform to that of the verb with which it is connected; as, *adveniente domino grues avolant*, "when the owner comes, the cranes fly off;" *adveniente domino grues avolabant*, "when the owner came, the cranes flew off," &c. ° L. 117, 1. † L. 47, N. 2.
- 33.** ° L. 121, 9. *Relinquit*, L. 50, R. 4 and 5. † L. 113. ° L. 91, 5. For the case of *tutis*, see L. 111. † *Dulcia tutis præponere* is the subject of *est*. ° L. 82, (4), and L. 50, R. 3. † The adverb is often separated from the word which it modifies by the oblique case of a noun modifying the same word. ° L. 117, 1. † L. 50, R. 4. † L. 116, 4. † L. 111. † L. 107, 2, and N. ° "Was accustomed to lie," or, "kept lying," L. 47, N. 2. ° L. 24, 3. ° L. 117, 1. † L. 103, 1, and L. 1, 6. † L. 42, 1. † L. 116, 4. ° L. 133, 1, and 134, 1. † The subjunctive denoting a result after *quem*, L. 133, 1, and L. 134, 2 and 3. ° L. 111. ° L. 132, 2. ° L. 134, 3.
- 34.** ° L. 117, 1. † L. 121, 9. ° *Quidem* follows an emphatic word. † L. 88, I., 1. ° L. 110, 4. † L. 79, N. ° L. 97, 4. † L. 47, N. 2. † L. 29, N. 2. † L. 9, Exc. 3. † L. 126, 3. † L. 110, 1. ° L. 47, 11. ° L. 95, 3. ° L. 88, 2. † L. 95, N. 4. † L. 40, 3. ° When a noun is limited by another noun and by an adjective,



the adjective usually stands first. \* L. 120. † L. 117, N. 1. \* L. 103, 3. \* L. 129, 1 and 2. \* L. 117, 2 \* L. 131, 1. † L. 119, N. 3.

\* L. 91, 4. † L. 117, 1. \* L. 95, 5. † L. 95, N. 4. \* Supply *id* 35. before *quod*, "that which," or "what." † L. 111. \* "Had seen it first," the comparative is used when only two are spoken of. L. 39, 4. † L. 128, II., 1 and N. † L. 82, 7, (1.) \* L. 116, 4. † *Peto* has various constructions, it is here construed with the *acc.* of the thing and the *abl.* of the person with *a*; see L. 96, 3, and N. 6. \* L. 98. \* "Not even *our* bodies;" see note (c), p. 34. \* L. 110, 1. † L. 131, 1, and (a).

*Spectātur* has for its subject the clause, *quid fiat*. L. 90, 5. \* L. 36. 129, 1 and 2. † L. 120, and N. 3. \* L. 94, N. 2. † L. 132, 2. \* L. 131, 1, and (a) and (b.) † "These fellows." L. 42, N. 2. \* L. 103, 1. † See note (c), p. 32. † *Epūlor* takes either the *acc.* or the *abl.* L. 116, 5. † L. 133, 1 and 2. † L. 128, R. † L. 134, 3. \* L. 132. \* L. 91, 5; and L. 95, 3. \* L. 95, N. 4. † L. 95, N. 5. † L. 117, N. 1. \* L. 126, 3. \* *Neque*, "and not," is properly both an adverb and a conjunction. † L. 127, R. \* L. 123, 3; and L. 100. \* L. 91, 4. \* L. 121, 6, (b); and L. 95, N. 4. \* *Eos, qui*, "those who," or "such as." † L. 123, 3 and 5. \* L. 133, 1, and L. 134, 1, 2 and 3.

\* *Reducere* depends on *conāta*. L. 95, N. 5. † L. 96, R. 2. 37 \* *Inter se*, "between themselves," or "with each other." *Facērent*. L. 134, 1. † L. 120, and N. 2. \* L. 95, 3, and N. 4. † L. 91, 4; and L. 111. \* L. 96, R. 2. † L. 131, 1. † L. 95, N. 4. The subject of *fore* is the clause following, beginning with *ut*. † The distributives denote the number of eggs expected *each day*, L. 38, 4. † L. 132, 2, and R. 1. † L. 91, N. 1. † L. 117, 1. *Conspicāta*—*discēdens*. Both these participles may be translated by the English present participle, but the Latin words mark the time more accurately, as the past participle denotes an act prior to that of the verb with which it is connected, L. 121, N. 3, *conspicāta*, "having seen," or "after she had seen," L. 122, 1 and 6; while the present participle denotes an act coëxistent with that of the verb in the clause—*discēdens*, "departing," or "while departing," or "as she was departing." L. 122, 1, 2 and 5. \* *Nec* "and—not." \* *Repertas*, "if found." L. 122, 2 and 6. This participle supplies the place of a conditional clause, which would have been in the subjunctive, according to L. 131, 1. \* L. 131, (a). † L. 95, 3.

## PAGE

38. \* L. 128, II., 1, and N. 2. † L. 121, 6, (b.) \* L. 109. † L. 123, 1. \* L. 91, 5. † L. 110. \* L. 111. \* For that in this way, or by this means, they, &c. † The verb of *saying* on which an infinitive with the accusative depends, is often implied in some preceding verb. Here it is implied in *placuit*. † "The inquiry was made," its subject is the following clause. L. 81, 7, 8, 11 and 12. † L. 123, 3; and L. 97, 3. † L. 22, I., and R. 2. \* L. 88, 2. \* L. 95, 5. \* L. 133, 1 and 2. † L. 116, 5. † L. 131, 1, and N. † L. 92, 1. \* L. 115. † What is the object of *ignorare*? L. 96, R. 2. \* L. 95, N. 4.
39. \* L. 97, 2. † L. 110. What is the subject of *licet*? L. 81, 8. \* L. 99, R. 2. † L. 133, 3. \* L. 116, 4. † Sc. *esse*. \* L. 111, N. 2. † L. 115. † L. 97, 5. † L. 109, R. 1. † L. 106, 1. † L. 133, 1; and L. 134, 2. \* L. 133, 1 and 2. \* For what does this pronoun stand? L. 41, 1. \* L. 92, 1. † The subject is *quod caput*, &c., for which the pronoun *it* is prefixed to the verb in English.
40. \* L. 117, 1. † The ablative of place without *in*. L. 108, R. 2. \* L. 91, 6. † L. 91. \* L. 111. † L. 129, 1 and 2. \* L. 96, N. 5. † L. 133, 1; and L. 134, N. 1: see note (†), p. 41, † L. 132, 2. † L. 120, and N. 1; and L. 121, 7. † L. 117, N. 1, and L. 121, 9. \* L. 99, R. 1. \* "As to happen is usual or common," i. e., "as often happens," L. 81, 8. \* L. 95, N. 4. \* See L. 120, N. 2. † L. 133, 1 and 2. † What is the antecedent of *quod*? L. 94, N. 2.
41. \* L. 96, 3, and N. 6. \* L. 117, 4. † In English the order of the subject- and predicate-nominatives in questions and exclamations is reversed. † L. 129, 1. The question is denoted by *quām*. L. 125, 1. \* The reflexive is used because it stands for *asinus*, the subject of the leading clause. L. 127, IV. \* L. 133, 1 and 2. \* L. 128, II. 1. † L. 111, N. I. \* L. 115. \* A relative clause, containing a reason for something preceding, takes a subjunctive, which is translated by the indicative or a gerundive, "who was unwilling," "because I was unwilling," or, "in being unwilling." † L. 117, 1. † L. 95, 5. † What is the antecedent of *quo*? † L. 101, R. 3. \* L. 104, R. 2. *Prima nocte*, L. 91, 8.
42. \* *Sese*, the same as *se*, L. 127, IV. † L. 133, 1 and 2. \* "That she," L. 95, 3, and N. 1. † L. 96, 1. \* L. 109. † L. 119, 3. \* L. 96, 3, and N. 6. \* *Se*, "her," i. e., the tortoise. † L. 133, 1 and 2. *Arreptam*, translate according to L. 122, 8. † L. 45, R. 2. † L. 117, 1. † L. 111. *Se enim*, L. 127, IV. *Perdat*, L. 133,

1, and N. 1. \* L. 127, N. 1. *Explēre*, L. 127, I. \* L. 131, 1, and (a.) \* L. 91, 5. † L. 47, 10. † L. 120. \* L. 108, 2, and R.

\* L. 98. † L. 103, 1 and 2. \* *Et—et*, “both—and.” † L. 99, 43.

2. \* L. 121, 9. † L. 117, 4. † L. 133, 1 and 2. † L. 120. † L. 129, 1 and 2. † L. 107, 2. † L. 81, 6, *pœnitet*, &c., have no subject expressed, and in general none can be supplied. \* Supply *aliquem* or *hominem* after *acquirō*. \* L. 91, 4. † L. 103, 1. † The historical present, L. 47, N. 4, and L. 135, N. What is the accusative of the thing after *interrogat*, L. 96, N. 6. † What is to be supplied with *proram*? † L. 132, 2. \* L. 49, R. 2. † L. 29, N. 2. \* *Multo major*, “much larger,” L. 119, 3. \* L. 119, 1.

\* L. 88, 2, and R. 2. † L. 133, 1. \* L. 81, 6, 8 and 9.—*Vera* 44.

*memōras*, literally, “you say true things,” i. e., “what you say is true,” or more concisely, “that is true.” \* L. 109.—*Audita voce*, “when I hear,” L. 120, N. 2 and 3. † L. I, Gen. pl. 2. \* L. 117, 1. † A predicate adjective, L. 92, 2. † L. 24, 7. † *Quid*? “what!”

An accusative depending upon an active verb or preposition understood. † *Esse* and *fuisse* in compound infinitives are often understood. † L. 129, 1 and 2. \* *Si moriendum sit*, supply *mihī*; L. 112, 2 and Rem. (a) and (c), “if I must die:” as *moriendum sit* is impersonal, see also L. 81, 7 and 10, and N. † L. 119, 3. \* *Præclarius* agrees with the clause, *meo crude aspergi*, &c., which also is the subject of the impersonal verb *erit*, L. 91, 7, and L. 81, 8 and 9. \* Depending on *præclarius*, L. 109. \* L. 95, 3, and N. 1. † L. 94, 2, and N. † L. 111. † L. 95, N. 4. \* L. 131. † L. 49, R. 2. *Adoritur*, L. 47, N. 4.

† L. 24, 7. \* L. 131, 1 and (a). † L. 109. \* See N. (°), p. 32. 45.

*Arreptum devorāvit*, L. 122, 8. † L. 121, 6, (b.) \* L. 109. *Ovis*, supply *et*, L. 88, II., R. 3. † L. 120. † “For itself,” the reflexive referring to *labor*; L. 45, R. 2. † L. 133, 1, and L. 134, 1 and 3.

\* as the antecedent of *qui*, is usually placed after it. † *Is sciat*, “let him know,” L. 126, 2, and L. 57, 2. \* L. 95, N. 4; see N. (†) on p. 44. \* L. 109. \* L. 134, N. 2; *quæ*, “who,” or, “what one.” † L. 117, N. 1. † When the noun depending on a preposition is limited by a genitive or an adjective, the preposition commonly stands first. \* L. 134, 1 and 3. † L. 131, N.

\* The historical perfect, L. 47, N. 3. † *Daturus esset*, “proposed to give,” L. 128, II., 1; and L. 121, 4, (b.) \* L. 118, 2. *Quæ quum*, “when they,” L. 94, 5. † The perfect infinitive, connected with a verb in a past tense, has the meaning of a pluperfect; \* “had taken a wife,” i. e., “was married,” L. 95, 1. \* L. 119, 1.

## PAGE

- f L. 115.—*Nonne*, L. 53, 4; and L. 125, 2 and 4, and N. 2. \* L. 81, 3 and 4. \* L. 129, 1 and 2. † L. 47, 11. ‡ L. 21. \* Instead of *refugiēbant*, L. 90, N. 1, (b). \* L. 121, 4, (b). \* L. 117, N. 1. *Pænituī*, L. 107, 2. \* L. 117, 1.
47. \* "To him," L. 109. † *Iis*—*ante oculos*, literally, "for them before the eyes," i. e., like *ante eorum oculos*, "before their eyes," L. 109, Rem. 2. \* *Ponēret* denotes the purpose for which he related the fable, L. 133, 1 and 2. † The indirect quotation or *oratio obliqua* depending on *dixit*, begins at *lupos*, L. 127, 3 and I.—*Se esse impugnatiūros*, "that they, the wolves," L. 127, IV. The agreement of the wolves constitutes a second *oratio obliqua* within the first, depending on *pactos esse*, a verb of saying, L. 95, N. 4.—*Dederentur*, L. 131, 1.—*Placuisse*. The second *oratio obliqua* ends with *dederentur*, and *placuisse* together with *dilaniasse*, like *pactos esse*, depends on *dixit*. ‡ L. 117, 4. \* L. 88, 2. † L. 120.—*Oves pascens*, L. 122, 2, 3 and 5.—*Lupos* depends on the verb of saying *figens*, L. 127, 3 and I.—*Aggressos esse*, "had attacked," L. 127, N. 2.—*Figens*, L. 122, 1. † L. 121, 9. ‡ See N. (m) on p. 46. \* L. 117, N. 2. † L. 110. \* L. B, ex. † *Ludēre* depends on *existimantes*, L. 95, N. 4. \* L. 122, 1, *preces*, L. B, ex. † L. 103, 1. † L. 117, 1. \* L. 94, 3 and 5. † L. 111, N. 2.
48. \* *Gratūlor* is sometimes construed with the dative of the person and the accusative of the thing in respect to which the congratulation is given, "to congratulate one upon," or, "on account of something." † L. 128, II., 1. \* L. 126, 2 and 3. † The English order is, *eos pullos quos*.—*Domīnus*, sc. *meus*, L. 91, 6.—*Raptos*, "having seized," see L. 120, N. 3. \* L. 121, 6, (a). ‡ L. 123, 6. \* L. 90, 3; and L. 86, 2.—*Illam*, "it." † L. 95, N. 4.—*Ponēret*, L. 132, Rem. 1.—*Correptum*, translate according to L. 120, N. 3. † L. 123, 3.—*Astutior*, sc. *asino*. ‡ L. 111. \* L. 129, 1 and 2. \* L. 129, 3. † L. 95, N. 5. \* *Nequeo* is conjugated like *eo*, L. 80. \* L. 115, 3.
49. \* L. 123, 3, and L. 104.—*Adspicit*, &c., L. 47, N. 4. † *Salō*, "in the sea," L. 108, R. 2. \* *Qui voluērim*, literally, "who wished;" the relative clause denotes the reason of the declaration, *nā jure plector*, and the passage may be translated, "I am rightly punished for wishing, or, because I wished, though I was born in the sea," &c.—*Salō—solo*: here is the play upon words, called *paronomasia*.—*Suus*, "his own." † *Unusquisque* has a double declension, see L. 45, N. 2. \* *Quem praterire sine periculo* is the subject of *licet*, L. 81, 8. ‡ L. 127, 3, I., III. and IV. \* *Eum*,

"him," *i. e.*, the bull. \* Supply *esse*; "would fly off." L. 95, N. 3. † Supply *dixit* or *respondet*, L. 127, N. 1.—*Considentem*, "when you lighted," L. 122, 5. † Supply *unam* *sc. peram*, "the one filled," &c.—*Propriis*, "own," *i. e.*, in connection with the preceding *nobis*, "our own."—*Vitiis*, L. 117, 2.—*Dare*, "to give," *post tergum dare*, "to place behind the back."—*Aliénis*, *sc. vitiis*, "with the faults of others."—*Hac re*, "on this account, for this reason."—*Alii simul*, the order is, *simul alii*.

## MYTHOLOGY.

\* L. 89, I., and R.—Give the rules for forming the nominative 50. singular of *Agenōris*, *dracōnem*, *Martis*, *fontis*, *custōdem*, *prolem* and *uxōre*; see L. 22 and L. 23. † L. 117, N. 2. \* "All who had come," L. 134, 1; or "all such as had come," L. 134, 2, and N. 1. † L. 132, 2 and Rem. \* L. 89, 2. † L. 101, and Rem. 3. † L. 118, 2. † L. 98. *Annōrum novem*, lit. "of nine years," *i. e.*, "nine years old," L. 101, and R. 1. The rule for forming the nom. sing. of *Apollinis*. † L. 47, N. 2. \* L. 91, 2, and N. 2.

\* L. 108, 1. † L. 97, 2 and 3. \* L. 117, N. 1; and L. C, os. 51. † L. 117, 1. \* L. 117, N. 2. † L. 119, N. 3. \* L. 92, and (b). \* A Greek accusative, L. G, II., 1. † L. 127, 3 and IV. † L. 133, 1. † L. 110, 1. † L. 114. \* L. 127, II. \* L. 90, 3. The English idiom requires the singular number. \* L. 99, R. 4.

\* L. 111. † L. 96, 3, and N. 6. \* L. 133, 1 and 2. \* L. 52. 120, and N. 3. † Literally "which having been seen," L. 120, N. 1; *i. e.*, "at sight of which," L. 120, N. 2. † L. 117, N. 2, *quum*, L. 132, R. 2, *pariunt*, "lay," an active verb used absolutely, *i. e.*, without its case. \* L. 27, Exc. *Alcyonēos*, L. 96, N. 5. † L. 9, Exc. 4. † L. 134, 1. † *Quæ*, *i. e.*, *ea, quæ*, "those things which." As antecedent *is* is often omitted, L. 94, 7.—*Communicabat*, "used to tell," or "was wont to tell," L. 47, N. 2. † *Dicitur*, *sc. ille*. † "Attempts to take," L. 121, 4. \* *Ei super caput*, "over his head," L. 109, Rem. 2.

\* L. 111. † L. 110, 1. \* L. 133, 2. † L. 127, N. 1. \* L. 109. 53. † L. 127, II. \* See N. (c), p. 32. \* The object of *dare*. † L. 127, I., III. and IV. † *Dare*, "to give," or, "that he would give," because the verb of saying is in the perfect indefinite. See on the

## PAGE

- connection of tenses, L. 135, remembering that the infinitive in Latin often corresponds with the indicative, or potential in English, L. 95, N. 3. \* L. 120, N. 3. † L. 108, 2. = L. 111, N. 2. \* *Agamemnōne duce*, literally, "Agamemnon being the commander," i. e., "under the command of Agamemnon;" L. 120, Rem. 1.—*Quum sciret*; L. 132, R. 2.—*Perilūrum esse*, "would perish," the leading verb *sciret*, being in the imperfect, see L. 135, and N. (f) above. † L. 117, 1. † "That he was concealed," L. 127, N. 2. † L. 103, 1. \* Possessive adjectives often supply the place of the genitive of the corresponding noun; as, *regius* for *regis*.
54. \* L. 95, N. 4.—*Quæ dum*, "while they," L. 94, 5.—*Audito*, L. 120, N. 3. † L. 95, 3. \* The predicate accusative after *esse*, L. 92, R. 2.—*Intellectum est*; its subject is the preceding infinitive clause, for which *it* is supplied in English. † The adjective separated from its noun by a genitive limiting the same noun. \* L. 108, 1. † See N. (o), p. 32. † L. 109.—*Sacram*; an adjective usually follows its noun when anything depends upon it. † The comparative to be translated by the positive with *too*, L. 119, N. 3. † *Sc. illi*. † L. 127, 3 and 1.—*Non posse*, "could not;" the imperfect depending on the perfect indefinite, L. 135. \* L. 95, N. 5. † L. 108, 2; so *Argos* above. = L. 111. \* Supply *eam* before *sacerdotem*, L. 96, 2.—*Trojâ eversâ*, "after the destruction of Troy," L. 120, N. 2. \* L. 108, Rem. † L. 133, 1 and 2, and N. 1. *Promētheus*, a trisyllable. † L. 91, 9. † L. 129, 1.
55. \* L. 111. † L. 133, 1 and 2. *Quantum—tantum. Tantum* is a demonstrative adjective to which the relative adjective *quantus* relates. The same is to be remarked of *talis* and *qualis*. As in the case of *is* and *qui*, the relative word is usually placed first. \* The imperfect denoting repeated, that is, eager action, "earnestly requested." † L. 127, 1. \* L. 133, 1 and 2. † L. 129, 1. \* L. 133, 1 and 2.—*Quo facto, quod quum*, and *qui quum*, see L. 94, 5. † *Mittēre*, "putting," L. 95, N. 6. † L. 109. † L. 121, N. 3. † *Sc. esse*. † L. 127, II.
56. \* L. 109, R. 6. † L. 101. \* L. 133, 1 and 2. † L. 117, N. 2. \* L. 111, N. 2 and 1. † L. 117, 1. † L. 42, N. 2. † L. 108, 2.—*Condiçãoe addita*, L. 120, N. 3. † L. 120. † L. 128, II. † *Cadmus nomine*, "Cadmus by name," i. e., "named Cadmus," L. 117, 5. † L. 108, 2. † L. 133, 3. = L. 47, 7. \* L. 122, 2.
57. \* L. 94, 5. † L. 117, 1. \* Why in the subjunctive, and by what mood to be translated? *Quicquid* or *quidquid*. This pronoun, like the English *whoever* and *whatever*, seems often to include both

antecedent and relative. \* L. 128, II. 1. \* L. 133, 1 and 2.—*Gn. visus est*, L. 79, N. \* L. 116, 5. / L. 95, 3, and N. 4.—*Ipsi*, L. 109. \* L. 119, 1. ^ L. 90, Rem. 2. † The present *petit* is used for the perfect indefinite, L. 47, N. 4; and hence is followed by the imperfect, L. 135, 2, N. / L. 95, 3. \* *Sc. ea*, “it.” † L. 101, Rem. 3. \* “Was wont” or “used,” L. 47, N. 2. \* L. 117, N. 1. \* L. 95, N. 4.

\* The preposition usually precedes the adjective, but particular phrases are excepted. ^ L. 81, 13; what is the subject represented by *it* before *prædictum fuit*? \* L. 95, 4. \* L. 128, II., 1. \* L. 117, 1. / L. 135, 2. \* L. 111—*dormienti*, L. 122, 2. ^ L. 132, 2 and Rem.—*Cirim*, L. G, II., 2. † L. 96, 2. / L. 131, (d). *Raptum sc. piscem*, “having seized it,” L. 120, N. 3. \* L. 119, N. 3. *Venantes*, L. 122, 2. † What is to be supplied? \* L. 117, 4.

\* A dissyllable. ^ The genitive plural of other participles in *59*. *rus* is seldom used, but *venturorum* is found in Ovid, Met. 15, 835. \* Repeated past action, L. 47, N. 2. \* L. 111. \* Pronounced *Har-py'yas* \* *Ab ore ei*, i. e., *ab ore ejus*, “from his mouth,” L. 109, R. 2, and L. 111, N. 2. / L. 96, 3. \* L. 135, 2. ^ L. 127, III. and IV. † L. 127, I. / L. 117, 4. *Habuisse*, L. 127, N. 2. *Strophædas*, L. I, Acc. Plur. 2.

## ANECDOTES OF EMINENT PERSONS.

\* L. 96, Rem. 1, and L. 124, 3. In the active voice it would *60*. be (*Aliquis*) *Thalen* (Greek acc.) *interrogavit*, *an facta etc.*, and the accusative of the person is changed to the nominative in the passive, L. 124, 2. \* *Latet* takes an accusative of the person from whom any thing is concealed. ^ L. 129, 1 and 2. \* *Ne cogitata quidem*, “not even their thoughts.” \* From *neminem* to the end the words are in the *oratio obliqua*. See L. 127. \* ^ L. 127, II.—*Pythagoræ*, L. 8, 5. / L. 134, 3.—*Aulem*, see N. (°), p. 32. \* L. 133, 1 and 2. ^ “That he had said (so).” Hence our phrase, “a mere *ipse dixit*.” † L. 103, N. 2.—*Priënen*, L. 8, 5.—*Expugnatum et eversam*, L. 122, 3 and 6. \* L. 133, 1 and 2, and N.

\* L. 120, N. 3. ^ *Vacuus* is construed with the *gen.*, or the *abl.* *61*. with or without *ab*. In construction, with *vacuum* supply *hominem*; in translating, nothing is to be supplied; “than, free

## PAGE

- from every care, to devote," &c. *c* Dare is connected by *qudm* to *esse*. *a* *Scientiæ augendæ* depends on *causâ*, L. 100, "for the purpose of enlarging (his) knowledge," L. 123, 4. *e* L. 131, 1. *f* L. 42, N. 2. *†* L. 81, 8. *g* L. 111. *h* L. 135, 2. *i* The imperfect denoting customary action, L. 47, N. 2. *j* L. 133, N. 1. *k* *Nihil* in the accusative without a preposition, used for *non*, "nothing changed," or, "in no respect changed," L. 97, 5. *‡* L. 119, N. 3.
62. *a* L. 133, 4. *b* L. 110, 1. *c* L. 133, 1 and 2. *d* L. 123, 3; and L. 100. *e* L. 117, 1.—*Videbatur*, L. 128, II., 2. *f* L. 79, N. *g* See N. (°), p. 32. *h* L. 129, 1 and 2. *i* L. 128, II., 1. *j* L. 108, 2, and Rem. *k* L. 108, 1, and Rem. *l* L. 111. *m* L. 88, 2. *n* L. 107, 2 and Rem.—*Representabal*, see N. (i), p. 61. *o* L. 117, N. 1.
63. *a* L. 109. *b* L. 117, 5. *c* See N. (°), p. 34. *d* L. 129, 1 and 2. *e* L. 134, 4. *f* L. 116, 3, and N. *g* L. 103, 1. *h* Infinitives and oblique cases of nouns generally stand before the words on which they depend. *i* L. 128, II., 1. *j* What is the verb of saying on which this subject accusative depends? *k* L. 98. *l* L. 91, 9. *m* L. 118, 1.—*Venâlem*, L. 96, N. 5. *n* L. 92, 1.
64. *a* L. 111. *b* L. 44, N. *c* L. 132, 2 and Rem. *d* L. 103, 1. *e* Present participles with *homo*, *homines*, or the like understood, sometimes supply the place of a noun ending in *tor*, and denoting the *agent*, "the (persons) sacrificing," *i. e.*, "the sacrificers." *f* A Greek accusative, L. 24, 2; and L. G, II., 3. *g* L. 116, 5.—*Thebas*, L. J, 9. *h* L. 110, 1. *i* L. 133, 1 and 2. *j* L. 132, 2 and Rem. *k* L. 117, 5. *l* L. 81, 12.
65. *a* L. 131, 1. *b* L. 103, 2. *c* L. 91, 5. *d* L. 96, 3, and N. 6. *e* L. 111, N. 2. *f* L. 133, 1. *g* L. 110, 1. *h* L. 108, 1. *i* L. 130, and 129, 1.—*Appellandus sis*, L. 121, 6, (b). *j* L. 92, 1. *k* "To one who inquired," L. 122, 3. *l* *Te victorem renuntiâri*, L. 92, Rem. 2.
66. *a* Sc. *esse*, L. 121, 6 (b). *b* L. 95, 5. *c* L. 111. *d* L. 129, 1 and 2. *e* L. 120. *f* L. 101, Rem. 3. *g* L. 99, 4. *h* *Ne* precedes and *quidem* follows the emphatic word. *i* "Of one about to plunder," L. 91, 4. *k* L. 133, 1.
67. *a* L. 126, 2. *b* See note on *quantum—tantum*, p. 55. *c* L. 133, 1.—*Monentibus eum quibusdam*, "when certain persons cautioned him." L. 122, 5. *d* L. 133, 1 and 2. *e* *Alienâtus* is usually followed by the *abl.* with a preposition, but here takes a dative. *f* L. 128, II., 1. *g* See N. (k), p. 44. *h* L. 131, 1 and (a).—*Pythiam vocatum*, "having called Pythias," L. 120, N. 3.—*Acceptâ*



*difficultate*, "when he had learned the embarrassment," &c. L. 122, 5 and 6. † L. 117, 2. † L. 119, 1. † L. 95, N. 5. † L. 95, N. 4. = A predicate adjective, L. 92, 2. ° L. 117, 1. † L. 105, 3. † L. 109.—*Verbis*, L. 117, 1. ° "For which," L. 97, 5.—*Contigil*, what is its subject? † *Fore* is used impersonally, its subject being the remaining words in the period, L. 81, 8 and 9.—*Dignus*, L. 92, 2. † L. 116, 2.

*Puer*, "while a boy," L. 89, R. ° L. 115. † L. 116, 4. ° L. 68, 109. † L. 134, 3. ° L. 110, 1. † *Asiā debellatā*, "after his conquest of Asia," L. 120, N. 2. † L. 97, 1. † L. 117, 2. † L. 88, 2.—*Quo audito*, "when Alexander heard this," L. 120, N. 2, or N. 3. † L. 133, 1 and 2. † L. 126, 1. † L. 104. † L. 126, 2. † L. 106, Rem. 4. ° L. 106, Rem. 2. † L. 108, R. 1.

° L. 117, 2.—*Ab ejus nomine*, "after his name."—*Propositis*, L. 69, 120, N. 3. † L. 134, 3.—*Totius*. L. 2, Exc.—*Senex* "when old." ° L. 117, 4. † L. 108, 1. ° L. 96, 3.—*Factum est*, impersonal: what is its subject? *Pompeo*, pronounced, *Pom-pē'yo*. † L. 133, 1 and 2. † L. 103, 1. † L. 116, 2.—*Arcessitos*, L. 120, N. 3, or L. 122, 8. † L. 134, 3. † L. 103, N. 2.—*Defecisset*, L. 131, 1 and (a). † L. 119, 3. † L. 121, 4, (b).

° L. 117, 3. † L. 89, 3. ° *Per medios ignes*, "through the midst of the fires," L. 91, 8.—*Cum periculō*, "at the risk." † L. 128, II., 1. ° L. 111. † L. 95, 4. ° "That it afforded him," &c. L. 114, and N. 1: *esse* being used impersonally, its subject is the clause *quod patria*, &c., L. 81, 8. † "His," L. 127, IV. † "Than he," L. 119, 1.—What is the object of *didicerat*? L. 96, Rem. 2. † L. 103, 1. † L. 117, 2.—*Inspectante populo*, "in view of the people," L. 120, N. 2. † L. 132, 1. † L. 121, 6, (b).

° L. 111. † *Instandum esse* is used impersonally; supply *nobis*, † 1. &c., "that we ought to pursue," L. 112, 2, and Rems. (a) and (c), and L. 121, 6, (b). ° *Cedo* takes the ablative of a place with *de*, *ex*, or without a preposition, L. 108, R. 2. † L. 131, 1 and (a).—*Corintho captā*, "by the capture of Corinth," L. 120, N. 2. † L. 117, 2. † L. 103, N. 2.—*Eo defuncto*, "after his death," L. 120, N. 2.—*Non esset unde*, "there was no property from which." † L. 134, 4. † L. 128, 2. † L. 95, N. 4. † L. 99, Rem. 4. † L. 81, N. 2.—*Acceptis—recuperato*, L. 120, N. 3.—*Ad suos*, L. 91, N. 4. † L. 109.—*Jussas*, "ordered five cohorts," &c., *misit*, "and sent them," L. 122, 8. † L. 123, 5.—*Receptum iri*, "should be taken back," L. 95, N. 3: the future inf. passive, consists of the former supine and *iri*, the present inf. pass. of *eo*, to go, L. 74, N. 2.

PAGE

72. • L. 89, (k). • L. 105, 4.—*Casos*, “after they had been beaten,” L. 122, 5 and 6: or, “to be beaten,” L. 122, 8. • L. G, I., 3, and L. H, 3. • L. 101. / What is the subject of *accidit*? L. 81, 8 and 9. • L. 108, R. 2. • L. 117, 2. • The accusative is the usual construction, according to L. 96, Rem. 4: the ablative here appears to depend on the preposition *in* understood. • L. 117, 2.
73. • L. 96, Rem. 3. • L. 38, 8.—*Carpetanorum*, L. 103, 1. • L. 109. • L. 133, 1 and 2. • L. 128, I. / L. 97, 4.

## ROMAN HISTORY.

74. • L. 91, 9. • L. 96, 3.—*Sub hoc rege*, “in his reign.”—*Hinc*, i. e., *ex Trojâ*. • L. 117, N. 2. • L. 110.—*Ei benignè recepto*, “received him kindly (and).” L. 122, 8. • L. 96, 2.
75. • Lit. “until Rome founded,” i. e., “until the founding of Rome.” L. 121, 5, (b). • L. 108, 1. • L. 119, 1. • “Used to say.” L. 47, N. 2. • Sc. est. / L. 89, 3. • L. 103, 1. • *Minor natu*, lit., “less or inferior in respect of birth,” i. e., “born later, younger,” L. 117, 5. • L. 129, 1 and 2. / L. 128, I.—*Rheam Silviam—Vestâlem virginem*, L. 96, 2. • L. 110, 1.—*Geminos filios, Romûlum et Remum*, L. 89, 3. • L. 91, 5, and L. 94, N. 2. • L. 121, 6, (a).
76. • L. 129, 1 and 2. • L. 97, 4. • L. 109. • In construction *venissent* follows *rapuerunt*, L. 135, 2. • / L. 133, 1 and 2. • The reflexive referring, as usual, to the leading subject. • L. 128, II., 1. • L. 97, 2 and 3, *et ea*, “these also.” / L. 91, 8, *rapta*, see § 9.
77. • See Dict. under *cûm*. • L. 121, 9. • *Ortam*, “which had arisen,” L. 122, 3. • L. 111.—*Quo elapso*, “after this had passed,” or, “at the expiration of this,” L. 94, 5; and L. 120, N. 2. • L. 108, 1. / *Quidem* following the emphatic word. • Repeated past action. • L. 96, N. 4. • L. 117, N. 2. / L. 117, 5. • L. 109.
78. • L. 111, N. 2. • L. 104. • L. 111. • *Gentium* limits *senatôres* understood. • *A* or *ab* denotes the *doer*, (L. 99, N.) *per* signifies “by means of,” “at the instigation of,” L. 97, N. / L. 116, 3. • L. 110, 1.
79. • L. 97, 4. • L. 132.—*Sed benè*, &c. The adversative *sed* (L. 82, (3.)) is opposed to the fraudulent manner of obtaining the

crown implied in the preceding *sic*.—*Cum his*, “including those.”  
 \* L. 111. \* L. 108, 2, and Rem.—*Prima salutavit*, “first saluted,”  
*i. e.*, “was the first to salute,” L. 91, 9. \* “As king,” L. 96, 2.  
 † L. 103, 1. \* “Herself.” † *In*, “for.” † L. 110, 1.—*Ei* “against  
 him.”

\* L. 108, 1. † *Regndum est*, “the kingdom continued,” or, “the  
 regal government lasted,” L. 81, 12. \* L. 131, 1. \* “After the  
 banishment of the kings,” *i. e.*, of Tarquin and his sons, L. 120,  
 N. 2. \* L. 111, N. 2. † L. 133, 1 and 2.—*Qui quum*, “and when  
 he,” L. 94, 5. \* L. 132, 1. † L. 101, and Rem. 2.

\* L. 117, 1.—*Terreret*, “was trying to terrify.” The imperfect  
 tense not unfrequently denotes an attempt to perform an action,  
 L. 47, N. 2. \* Supply *suam*, L. 91, 6. \* L. 111. \* L. 132, 1. † L.  
 49, Rem. 2. \* “After the banishment of the kings,” L. 121, 5,  
 (b). † L. 108, 1. † L. 128, II., 1.—*Eam*, “them,” referring to  
*plebem*, a collective noun, L. 5, 4. L. 133, 1 and 2.—*Is* refers to  
*plebem*, but instead of agreeing with it, like the preceding *eam*,  
 is put in the plural referring to the individuals which the noun  
 denotes. See L. 91, 3.—*Alia*, L. 91, 5. † L. 133, 1. † L. 121, 9,  
 and L. 92, 1 and (b). † L. 89, 1. \* L. 99, Rem. 4.—*Ad quintum*  
*milliarium urbis*, lit., “to the fifth milestone from the city.”

\* *Quo facto*, lit., “this having been done,” L. 94, 5; or, “having  
 done this,” L. 120, N. 3: it may also be translated, “because he  
 had done this,” L. 122, 5 and 6; *i. e.*, “for doing this,” or finally,  
 “for this.” \* L. 88, 2: † “Under the command of Fabius,” L.  
 120, Rem., and N. 2. \* L. 116, 4. \* L. 122, 3. \* *Ille*, “the cele-  
 brated Q. Fabius Maximus, who,” &c., L. 42, N. 2. † See *alter*  
 in Dict.—*Ab urbe conditâ*, see N. (†), p. 81. \* L. 133, 1 and 2.  
 † L. 111, N. 2.—*Manibus post tergum vinctis*, “after tying his  
 hands,” &c., L. 120, N. 2 and 3.

\* L. 108, 2. † L. 122, 6, (a). \* L. 133, 1 and 2.—*Urbem*, *sc. suam*.  
 † L. 114. \* L. 128, II., 1. † Supply *est* from below. \* L. 49,  
 Rem. 2. † *In eo*, see *is* in Dict. † *Prasidium* which is used as a  
 collective noun takes in its own clause a verb in the singular,  
 but in the following clauses the verbs are in the plural, L. 90, 4.  
 † L. 38, 3. † L. 108, R. 2. † L. 101. \* L. 117, 4. \* L. 117, 2.

\* L. 117, 5. † Depending on *sedit*, L. 109, but to be translated  
 as if it were *ejus*, L. 109, R. 2. \* L. 117, 1. \* This verb with its  
 clause is the subject of *factum est*. \* L. 109. † L. 110. \* L. 117,  
 N. 1. † L. 105, 4. † L. 95, 3. † Supply *esse*; for the translation  
 see L. 121, 6, (b). † L. 129, 1 and 2. \* L. 121, 6, (b).

## PAGE

85. \* L. 111.—*Fecissent*, L. 128, II., 1 and N. 2. \* L. 96, 3. \* L. 128, I. \* L. 38, 8. \* A conditional sentence, in which the condition is implied in *ego cum talibus viris*, "if I had such men;" and the conclusion, "I could with them," &c., is fully expressed, L. 131, 1, and (a). / L. 123, 4.
86. \* L. 131, 1. \* L. 117, 1. \* L. 127, I. \* See *alter* in Dict. \* Supply *esse*.
87. \* L. 120, R. and N. 2. \* L. H, 1. \* L. 103, 1.—*Perditis*, "having lost," or "after losing," L. 120, N. 3; L. 122, 6; i. e., "with the loss." \* L. 96, 3, and N. 6. \* L. 110. / L. 118. \* L. 127, II. \* L. 133, 1 and 2. \* L. 127, N. 1. / L. 106, 1 and R. 1.
88. \* L. 103. \* L. 99, R. 4. \* As a verb, *parata fuisse* has, for its logical subject, *millia* with its connected words; as a noun, the same verb with its clause is the subject of the impersonal *traditum est*, L. 95, 2, 3 and 4. \* L. 118, 2. \* L. 81, 10, 11 and 12.
89. \* *Per*, "by means of." \* L. 98. \* The infinitive and oblique cases usually stand before the words on which they depend. \* L. 133, 1 and 2. \* *Mando* in the active voice takes the acc. and the dat.; hence in the passive it retains the dative, L. 124, 4; *mandaretur* is used impersonally, and in English the subject is the dative *Hannibali*, L. 81, N. 2.—*Fratre—relicto*, "leaving his brother," L. 120, N. 3. \* L. 111, N. 1.—*Commisso—accepto*, L. 120, N. 3.—*Superat*, the historical present, used instead of the historical perfect. So *vincitur*, above.
90. \* See N. (c), p. 88. \* L. 104. \* L. 92. \* The antecedent of *quod* is the clause *servi manumissi*, &c., "which thing was never done before," L. 94, N. 2. \* L. 110. / L. 96, R. 2.—*A sendatu*, L. 81, 12.—*Potuisissent*, L. 128, I. \* L. 133, 1 and 2. \* L. 133, and 7.
91. \* L. 103, 1.—*Recepta*, L. 120, N. 3. \* L. A, 11. \* L. A, Exc. 2. \* "When a boy." So *juvénis* below, L. 89, R. \* Partitive adjectives commonly agree in gender with the individuals, of which the genitive plural depending on them consists, and in respect to their case, they are to be parsed like nouns: hence *multos* is in the masculine gender, agreeing in this respect with *juvénium*, and in the accusative after *deterruit*. \* L. 95, 5, and N. 5.—*Aurum* sc. *suum*. \* "Their."
92. \* Used like *plusquam*. \* L. 118, R. 2. \* What is to be supplied? \* L. 117, 1. \* L. 133, 1 and 2.
93. \* "As a hostage," L. 89, R. \* L. 89, 1. \* Sc. *est*. \* L. 103, 1.

*ſ Cum* is often used with the ablative of manner, when accompanied by an adjective.

• L. 101. • L. 108, R. 2. • *Alter* for *secundus*. • “From the building of the city,” L. 121, 5, (*b*). *ſ* “Though defended,” L. 122, 2. 94.

• L. 89, 1. • L. 91, N. 4. † L. 81, 3. 95.

*Coss.*, L. 120, R. and N. 2. • L. 128, II., 1. • L. 110, 1. • L. 108, 1. • L. 133, 4. • L. 92, 1. 96.

• L. 81, 10, 11 and 12. • L. 112, N. 2. • See *cum* in Dict. 97.  
• L. 117, N. 2. • *Id quod*, “the thing which:” *id* stands for the idea contained in the clause *jus civitatis*, &c. *ſ* L. 133, 1 and 2,—*Relictâ*, L. 120, N. 3.

• L. 103, N. 2.—*Eversa*, L. 120, N. 3. • L. 117, 2. • L. 121, 5, (*b*). • L. 120, N. 2. *ſ* L. 96, 2. • L. 120, N. 3. • L. 108, 2. 98.

• L. 111.—*Ipse*, sc. *Lucullus*.—*Eum*, sc. *Mithridatem*.—*Consumptum* can be translated passively, as agreeing with *Mithridatem*, the object of the verb, or actively with *Lucullus*, its subject. • L. 102, 2. • L. 118, 2. • “Under the command of,” L. 120, R. and N. 2. • L. 108, 1. *ſ* L. 119, 2. • L. 100, R. 2. 99.

• L. 109, R. 1. • L. 134, 1 and 3. • L. 108, R. 2. • L. 101. • L. 98. *ſ* “He, the former,” L. 42, 1 and 2. • L. 46, R. 2. • “To him,” i. e., to Pompey. *ſ* L. 105, 4. • L. 117, 2. • L. 128, II., 1. 100.

• L. 99, R. 4. • L. 117, 1, and L. 123, 3. • L. 118, 2. 101.

*Quem*, sc. *consulatum*. • The imperfect, denoting that which was proposed, or on the point of being done, L. 47, N. 2. • “It was opposed,” L. 81, 9. • L. 101. • L. 81, 10, 11 and 12. 102.

*Insolentiùs*, L. 119, N. 3. • L. 81, 10, 11 and 12.—*Interfecto Casäre*, L. 122, 6. • L. 110, 1. • L. 109, R. 1. • L. 121, 4. • L. 101. 103.

• L. 91, N. 3, and L. 122, 8. • *Ipse*, in such sentences, may agree either with the subject or the case depending on the verb, according as either is intended to be emphatic. 104.

## ANCIENT GEOGRAPHY.

## PAGE

105. \* L. 89, 3. † “As boundaries,” L. 96, N. 4. \* A Greek accusative.
106. \* L. 132, 2. † L. H, 2. \* L. 117, 3 and 5. \* L. 111. / “You would believe,” or, “one would think.” \* L. 104. † L. 116, 5.
107. *Qui, quæ se, &c.*, i. e., *ea, quæ*. \* L. 109, R. 5. † *Quanto—tanto*, L. 119, 3. \* L. 109, R. 4. † L. 91, 4. \* Supply the preposition *a*. / L. 111. \* L. 109, and L. 123, 3 and 4. † L. H, 1. † L. 98. / L. 97, 4.
108. \* L. 117, 1, and L. 123, 3. † L. 100, and L. 123, 3. \* L. 109, R. 5. † *Morâri* is the subject of *esse* understood, L. 95, 4; and *periculôsum* agrees with *morâri*, L. 91, 7. \* L. 109. / L. 110, 1. † L. 103, N. 2. † L. 98.
109. *Probabile est*. The two preceding infinitive clauses are the subject of this predicate, L. 95, 4, and L. 91, 7. \* “The reign of Claudius,” L. 120, N. 2. † L. 117, 5. \* L. 119, 1. † L. 116, 5. \* L. 117, 2. / L. 119, 3. \* In such expressions the comparative is to be translated by the positive degree, “than it is wide,” i. e., “its length far exceeds its breadth.” \* L. 109. / “And there is clearly no other,” &c.
110. \* L. 134, 4. † “Of that kind.” *Genus* with *id, hoc, quod, &c.*, is put in the accusative without a preposition. \* L. 111. † L. 90, N. 3. \* L. 117, 3. / L. 132, 2.
111. \* L. 117, 5.—What is the logical subject of *verisimile est*? † L. 111, N. 2. \* L. 109.—*Jactum fuêrit*, L. 127, II.
112. \* L. 129, 1 and 2.—What is the logical subject of *apparet*? † L. 108, R. 2. † L. 110, 1. \* L. 90, N. 3. / L. 103, 2. \* L. 117, 5. † L. 104. † L. 42, 1. / L. 111, N. 2.
113. \* *Significâsse* depends on *fama est*, which is equivalent to a verb of saying, L. 95, 1. † Like the old English expression, “at what time,” for, “at the time when,” or, “in which.” \* L. 108, 1. † L. 134, 3. \* L. 117, 5. / “By means of which.” \* See note (b), page 104.
114. \* What is the subject? L. 32, 1. \* L. 109.—*Viderêtur*, L. 134, 3. † L. 90, N. 3. \* L. 81, 10, 11 and 12. / L. 117, 5. † L. 129, 1 and 2. † L. 108, 2.
115. *Cohæret*, sc. *ea*, i. e., *Peloponnêsus*. \* L. 91, 8. † L. 11, 2 and 3. \* “Which they call;” both the subject of *appellanti* and

its object are to be supplied. *Opibus—copiis*, L. 117, 5. "As colonists," L. 96, N. 4. *Eböre*, L. 22, R. 4 and (d). *Facta*, sc. *est*, L. 90, N. 3. "L. 123, 4 and 5. "L. 81, 10, 11 and 12. *Res gestas suas numèrat*, "their memorable occurrences," which they reckoned by Olympiads, or periods of four years, the time which intervened between the celebration of the Olympic games. "L. 90, 3 and R. 2. "L. 117, 5. *Pluresque*; the English idiom requires that *que* should here be translated "or." "The comparative and superlative of *prope*, viz., *propius* and *proximè*, are followed by either the accusative or the dative. "They say."

"L. 103, 1. "L. 111. "L. 95, 4, and L. 81, 8. "L. 134, 4. 116. *Aristotèlem*, L. 127, I. "L. 127, II. "L. 126, 2.

*Vino*, L. 117, 5. *Nominibus—moribus*; why in the ablative? 117. "L. 109, R. 5. *Contendo*, with the *acc. id*, signifies, "to strive eagerly for this." *Mercède datâ*, L. 121, 5, (b). "Cum—tum, see *cum* in Dict. *Rerum—copiâ*; the genitive separated by a relative clause from the noun which it limits. "L. 117, 5. *Herius*, L. C, o. *Post Trojam dirütam*, L. 121, 5, (b). *Zone*, sc., *nomen habet*.

"L. 91, 8. "L. 117, 2. "L. 134, 4. "L. 119, 3. "Quis 118. after the particles, *si*, *ne*, *neu*, *ubi*, *nisi*, *num*, *quo*, *quanto* and *quum*, signifies "some one," or, "any one." "L. 116, 5. "L. 119, 1. "L. 91, N. 4. *Maxima fluminum*, L. 103, 1; the adjective on which a partitive genitive depends, commonly, as here, agrees in gender with the following genitive, rather than with the noun or nouns which it limits, unless it follows the latter. "We have spoken," L. 81, 11 and 12.

"L. 123, 9. "L. 24, 2. "See N. (\*), p. 115. "L. 117, 3. 119. "L. 118, 2. *Sine*, "free from, exempt from." "L. 107, 2 and N. *Beatissimum*, L. 96, 2, and N. 5. *Locis*, L. 117, 4. *Ebös*, sc. *Océanus*. *Asia nomine*, &c. In English the relative clause often separates the principal subject from its predicate. "L. 97, N. *Studia*, L. 98.

"L. 109. "L. 101. "Homines is often to be supplied with 120. verbs of *saying*, &c., and to be translated "people, men," &c., or simply, "they." "L. 131, (d). *Asia propriæ dictæ*, i. e., of Asia Minor. "Clearly, unquestionably." "A noun is often annexed to a relative for the purpose of explaining its antecedent. "L. 111. "L. 101, R. 1. *Numéro*, L. 117, 5. *Altitudine*, L. 101; a genitive (*æraginta pedum*) supplies the

## PAGE

- place of the adjective in limiting *altitudīne*: see Andrews and Stoddard's Lat. Gr. § 211, R. 6, (1).
121. \* L. 90, N. 3. † L. 109. \* L. 104. † L. 116, 4. *Issici*, sc. *sinūs*, "the Issic gulf." \* L. 101. / Sc. *se*, L. 96, N. 3. \* L. 133, 1. † L. 81, 10 and 11. \* Those who are entering, L. 91, 4.
122. \* L. 91, 4, and 122, 3. † L. 90, N. 3. \* L. 45, R. 2. *Cum terra conjuncta*, "joined to the mainland." † L. 81, 10 and 11. \* L. 133, 1, and L. 134, 1 and N. 1. / L. 116, 5. *Primus e Romānis*, L. 103, N. 2. *Bactrianæ*, sc. *camēli*. In this passage from the 8th book of Pliny, *camēlus* is feminine, but in the best authors it is always masculine. *Tubēra*, L. B, er. \* L. 117, 3. † L. G, I, 2.
123. *Bibant*, L. 132, 1. \* L. 98: so above, *quadriduo*. \* "A hundred each," L. 38, 4. \* L. 117, 2. † L. 119, 3. \* L. 97, 4. / This genitive limits *ambitu*. \* See note on *altitudīne*, p. 120. † L. 89, 1. † L. 103, 1. / L. 95, 4. † L. 119, 1. † L. 91, 7.
124. \* L. 99, R. 4. † L. 117, 2. \* L. 91, 3. † L. 90, 4. *Nefas*, sc. *esse*, the predicate of the two preceding infinitive clauses taken as subjects. \* L. 116, 5. *Arēnis*, L. 111. / L. 119, N. 3. *Natu*, L. 117, 5.
125. *Transitūri*, L. 122, 2, and L. 121, 4, (a). \* L. 103, N. 2. † L. 103, 1. \* L. 81, 4. *Crura*, L. F, Exc. in Decl. us. † L. 113: so above, *dentibus*. \* "They cover." / *Navigare* is sometimes used actively, in the sense of *sailing over*, when it is followed by *ocēdnum*, *æquor*, &c.; the expression here used by Pliny, *insūlas navigāre*, appears to be peculiar, and to signify, to sail or carry on navigation among the islands. \* *Id* stands for the idea in the preceding clause and hence is neuter, L. 91, 7.
126. *Centēna*. Why is the distributive number used? *Omnium*, L. 103, 1. *Sibi similes*, "like each other." \* L. 111. † L. 95, 4. *Uniones*, L. D, io. *Arābas*, L. I, acc. plur. 2. \* L. 104, and R. 3. † L. I, gen. plur. 6. \* "This thing, this fact," i. e., its fertility, L. 91, 7.
127. *Usu*, L. 117, 3. \* L. 110, 4. † L. 101. \* The place of the adjective with the limiting noun is supplied by a genitive, see note on *altitudīne*, p. 120. † L. 118, 2. *Memphīn*, L. G, I, 1.
128. *Pedum quindēcim millium*. This is wholly erroneous. The slant height of the largest pyramid is variously estimated, from 600 to 800 feet. \* *Centum duos*, supply *el*. *Pedum centum*, etc.,



L. 101, R. 1. † L. 117, 2, see N. (c), p. 129. • L. 90, N. 3.  
 † L. 123, 5. • L. 81, 10 and 11. • L. 123, 2. *Pergāmi*. Parchment was sometimes called *charta Pergamēna*, because invented at Pergāmus; in this sentence, *Pergāmi* does not depend on *membrānas*, but is the genitive of place, L. 108, 1.

• L. 95, 4 and 1. *Mersum*, L. 122, 4, or 8. • Supply thus: 129.  
 [Apim] *allērum* [*thalāmum*] *intrāsse latum est; in allēro [ille] dira portendit*, "To have entered the one is, &c., [by being] in the other he," &c. *Canunt*, L. 90, 4. † L. 103, 1. • L. 117, 2; with the names of materials *of* is used rather than *with*.

*Alia ejusmodi signa maris—effusi*. Two genitives depend on 130.  
*signa:—maris effusi*, "of the sea having extended." • L. 90, R. 2. † L. 81, 8. *Convenissent*, L. 128, I. • L. 127, II.

• *Potus est lac—cibus caro*; which are the subject-nominatives? 131.  
*in specūbus*, L. 26, 4. † L. 113. • *Ipse* in such sentences is put in the nominative or in the accusative, according as the subject or the object is emphatic. See N. (b), p. 104. † The preterite tenses of *nosco* are used like the same tenses of *odi* and *memini*, L. 81, 4. • L. 111.

• *Vicēnium* for *vicēnōrum*, see L. 11, R. 4.

132.

## EXERCISES.

THE following are given merely as examples of exercises in orthography and etymology, and can be varied by the teacher at his pleasure. Their object is to secure a perfect knowledge of all those parts of the grammar which relate to the forms of words and their division into syllables. These exercises can be easily imitated by the student who commences with the larger grammar.

I. 1. Write down the nominative singular of all nouns and adjectives of the first declension, found on the eleventh page of the Reader.

(a) If any of these nouns are excepted in gender or declension,

write opposite to them a reference to the passage in the First Latin Book, if such can be found, where the exception is mentioned: thus,

Eurōpa,	culpa,	terra,
peninsŭla,	tua,	rotunda,
poēta, <i>m.</i> L. 5, 1.	mora,	amicitia,
inertia,	nulla, L. 32, 1 and 2,	vera,
insania,	via,	sempiterna.
sylva,	parva,	

(b) Mark the quantity of the penult in each word, making use for this purpose of the general rules of quantity in Lesson 3, and of the dictionary, when no rule can be found.

(c) Mark the accented syllable in each word according to Lesson 2, 4 and 5.

(d) Divide each word into syllables, according to Lesson 2, 1; and Lesson A; putting a point between the syllables, and repeating from memory the rule for the division of each syllable. Thus e. g. say, "Eurōpa has three syllables, because" (here repeat Less. 2, 1) "It is thus divided, *Eu-ro-pa*; for *p* must be joined to the last vowel, because" (here repeat Less. A. 1.); and *r* must be joined to the penult, because," (repeat Less. A. 3.)

2. Prepare a similar exercise on each of the following pages to page 30.

II. 1. Write down the nominative singular of all nouns and adjectives of the second declension found on page 11, marking the gender of each, and referring for exceptions in gender or declension to the First Latin Book, thus:

vitium, <i>n.</i>	annus, <i>m.</i>
electus, <i>m.</i> L. 91, 1.	dirum, <i>n.</i> L. 91, 1.
Quintius, <i>m.</i> L. 9, Exc. 3.	bellum, <i>n.</i>
Fabius, <i>m.</i> L. 9, Exc. 3.	

2. Finish this exercise like the preceding one according to (b), (c) and (d).

3. Prepare a similar exercise on each of the following pages to page 30.

III. Write down the nominative singular of all nouns and adjectives of the third declension found on page 11.

(a) Mark the gender of each noun and the rule or exception on which its gender or genitive depends, thus:

os, *n.* L. B, os: L. C, os. irreparabile, *n.* L. 91, 1: L. 35.  
 lapis, *m.* L. D, is: L. E, is. tempus, *n.* L. 18, 2, and 4.  
 homo, *c.* L. 5, N. 3: L. C, o. glacialis, *f.* L. 91, 1: L. 35.  
 ebrietas, *f.* L. 15, 1: L. 16, 1. hiems, *f.* L. 15, 1: L. 17, 1 and N.  
 dux, *c.* L. 5, N. 3: L. 17, 2. brevis, *f.* See glacialis.  
 fugax, *m.* L. 91, 1: L. 28, 2: L. 37, 2. voluptas, *f.* See ebrietas.  
 vetus, *f.* L. 91, 1. L. 37, 1 & 2: abl. sing. *e.* L. 37, Exc.

(b) Write the root of each of the preceding words, and from the root form the nominative singular by Lessons 22 and 23, giving the same rules for the adjectives as for the nouns, thus:

*Lapid*, by L. 22, 1, (which repeat) becomes *lapids*, by Remark 1, (which repeat) it becomes *lapis*.

*Fugac*, by L. 22, 1, becomes *fugacs*, i. e., by Remark 2, *fugax*.

(c) Mark the quantity and the accented syllable of each of these nouns and adjectives, and divide them into syllables according to the modes pointed out in the first exercise (b), (c) and (d).

2. Prepare a similar exercise on each of the following pages to p. 30.

IV. Write the nouns of the 4th and 5th declensions, found on the 11th, 12th and 13th pages, and prepare them in all respects as directed in the first and second exercises.

2. Do the same with each three of the succeeding pages to page 30.

V. 1. Write the first person singular, in the indicative mood present tense, of each verb on the 11th page, separating the four conjugations and also the irregular verbs; thus,

1. salûto,	2. —	3. elîgo,	4. venio. irr. sum, L. 62.
sto,		fugio, L. 74, N. 1.	fiô. L. 79.
paro.		cresco,	
		labor, dep. L. 75.	

2. Repeat from memory the *principal parts* of each, as set down in the Dictionary.

3. Repeat all the *roots* of each verb; thus, *salut*, *salûtav*, *salûtat*:—*st*, *stet*, *stat*, &c.

4. Do the same with each of the following pages to page 30.

VI. 1. Write in separate columns, according to their kind, all the particles found on pages 12, 13 and 14.

<i>Conjunctions.</i>	<i>Adverbs.</i>	<i>Prepositions.</i>	
et, L. 82, (1).	semper,	diu,	a, L. 99.
-que, L. 82, (1) & (4).	non,	quotannis,	inter, L. 97, 1.
atque, L. 82, (1).	interdum,	minime, L. 82, 3 & 4.	
neque, L. 82, (1).	citiùs, L. 82, 3 & 4.	bene,	
	serius, L. 82, 3 & 4.	longè,	
	nunquam,	quàm,	
	diligentissime, L. 82, 3 and 4.		

Do the same with each three pages following, to page 30.













